# Ward Words

« Open Mic Jumpin' Jack Flash »

# Cult

November 21st. 2005

I have been meaning to write about this for a couple of weeks, but have been busy with schoolwork. Right now, I am stuck and without hope, so I will blog. Almost three weeks ago I was hit up by a cult. They are called the World Mission Society Church of God. Two women (in their late 20s I'd say) came to the door and whipped out a Bible and asked a couple of questions like "Do you know why you worship on Sundays?" I thought they were just trying to get me to come to their church and was preparing to send them on their way when the main talker of the two said that Jesus has already come a second time, was born in 1918 in Korea, and that it was prophesied in the Bible. I said, show me. They asked if they could come in because they had a ten minute study to go through. I said sure. The ten minute study ended up being an hour or slightly longer. This woman was very well versed in Scripture, quoting things left and right, with a Scriptural response to most of my questions (though there was a little bit of double talk). I wish I could go into more depth, but it would be entirely too long of a blog post. Here is the gist of what they were saying:

- 1. Jesus's sacrifice took place on the night before his crucifixion, where he offered bread as his body and wine as his blood at the Last Supper. He only was killed to fulfill prophesy.
- 2. Because Jesus said "Do this in remembrance of me," we should only take communion once a year. We are sinning otherwise. Her justification for this was her asking me how often I remembered by birthday. I said all year. Then she said, yeah, but you only do something in remembrance of it once a year.
- 3. Worship on Sunday is sin. Constantine, a former pagan, made Sunday the day of worship in honor of his sun god. Jesus taught on Saturdays, the true Sabbath. This Sunday worship is sin was a big sticking point for them, with lots and lots of verses she used to support her point.
- 4. In Mark 13:28, it says "Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near." She said that the fig tree is always a symbol of Israel. When Israel was restablished in 1948, that the "fig tree" was blooming. This is when the second coming of Christ began his ministry (at 30 years old).
- 5. Ahnsahnghong is the name of Christ the second go-round. They even pray in his name.

I'd like to know what some of you think about this church and what they said. I haven't been able to find out much online. The visitors were very knowledgable and used NIV text (I asked, and followed along in my own Bible). There is also more stuff that they said, but space precludes inclusion. I'll possible post more in the comments.— Lucas—

posted by: lucas •

#### 1180 comments

## Comment from: dan\_acc [Visitor]



When I try to go to their web page it just keeps popping up a JavaScript alert that says "??????? ???? !!! Internet Explore?? ???? !!!. As far as I'm concerned, the answer to that question is "No, Firefox." The fact that their webpage won't work in Firefox is enough to tell me that they're full of crap.

11/22/05 @ 08:55

#### Comment from: wardx2 [Visitor]



It works in Firefox. You have to go to the English version of the website - http://english.watv.org/ .- Lucas -

11/22/05 @ 14:26

#### **Comment from: anonymous [Visitor]**



## 1. Killed only to fulfill prophecy.

Seeing as the price for our sin was also taken care of in this otherwise needless event, I'm certainly glad they at least bothered even putting it in the Bible.

#### 2. Communion once a year.

Legalism. I'm not even sure the quote "do this in remembrance" was a command. No matter because I just asked Jesus and he said that my birthday is on the same (low) level of importance as the creation of the universe, no biggie. Once a year may even be overkill.

# 3. Sunday worship vs. Saturday worship

More legalism, perhaps. I really oughta look up the definition of that word maybe. Actually, by logic of statement 2 above, doing this on a weekly basis is sinful anyway. By the way, if you're one of those Christians that actually obeys and worships God every day of the week, shame on you. He knows... and He's very Pissed.

#### 4. The 1940's were awesome and also Jesus came back.

From what I've seen in movies and/or read in the Bible, the entire world is gonna know about this so called "second coming," without any room for doubt. Anyway, nevermind the difference between summer being NEAR and summer being HERE, metaphorically speaking that is.

## 5. Onyong, the Korean Galilean.

Since King David ruled for 40 years, this guys Onyong ruled for 37 (and the three that Jesus had back before he needlessly died makes 40). This fulfills the prophecy: "The third time's a charm and it will probably happen in Korea."

## 6. Here's some other stuff I found on their website. (quotes!)

- » "Easter has absolutely nothing to do with the resurrection of Jesus [and is actually a day] honoring the pagan goddess, Easter."
- » "God made a woman from the rib taken out of the man, therefore the woman ought to have a sign of authority on her head." (i.e. a covering veil)
- » "To use cross as a symbol of church is an abominable thing to participate in the scheme of the devil who put Jesus to death."
- » "The church that celebrates the birth of Christ on December 25 is heretic."

• » They also believe in a female counterpart to God, and that she's living among us. I couldn't really find much about how that came about.

Ten thousand people can't be wrong, right?

11/22/05 @ 23:43

#### **Comment from: Katrina [Visitor]**



Hello, I know of this Cult that you speak on, my husband is in it. Please it friends close your door too these people. My Hhusband has left me and our kids, because I will have no parts of it. My oldest son who is 19 went and he said they it scared the hell out of him. I have been to many churchs of all relgions and I have never seen nothing like this. They have talked my husband into getting out of the Navy, they told him that he had to walk like Jesus did, and he did not walk with the rich. That he walked with the poor so he had

to give up all of the things of the world. They do studys at all hours of the day (my husband has almost went UA because of these studied)they do all kinds of crazy things. They are about too go to Korea too see God, my husband said that he is there setting in a body. And that God is not a sprite that is every where that he is only in Zion, that is only in there church, so it you are in in Zion that you dont know the True God. Also that there Pastor was bastized by God his self at the young age of 5. In the Bible it said that no man will or has ever lived to see GOD. They said that if you dont do the passover that you serve a diffrent God and not of theres. They have a heavenly mother, and they also believe that Jesus was not supose to die that it was a mistake and that is where they get that the man that they pray to is the second messiah, because God or Jesus made a mistake. Now I dont know about you but GOD NEVER FAILS. But Jesus conveniently came back in 1948 to teach the Passover and you can go and see him in Korea too. Please if these people come to your door say thank you and close your door. I have loss my husband, his was my friend and my life to these people. I would not want any one too go through what I have this past year. The man who rums the Church in Korea is one of the riches men in the world. They take your money and have you and want you to live totaly off of them. They kill and destroy families homes and good people. PLEASE FRIENDS CLOSE YOUR DOOR TO THIS CULT. And to that anonymous vistor your are wrong, has your family been broken up, has you lost a part of your life too a heavenly mother, or to a fat guy over in Korea having people hand feed him grapes, has your family went with out so that Zion can live, has your children father stopped going to there basketball games and telling they that he dose not have time for them. Now I know of the holidays and how things have been changed, but some of the things that they speak of are just wrong.But you may belong to the cult and are looking to steal more lifes. No ten thousand people cant be wrong, they are just lost souls and you are your kind just live to kill them. I know that you have hear of JIM JONES, haven't you.

04/28/06 @ 11:56

# **Comment from: Pat [Visitor]**



I have been in contact with Katrina, Like her, my 2 oldest kids have been sucked into this group. It's a bunch of crap. Everyone in this church gives 10% of their gross, no questions asked, no financial reports that I know of....check out www.skepticism.net/discussion

look for the link to "second messiah?" There are several of us family members who have been hurt by this church. This place has destroyed my family.

05/05/06 @ 15:30

#### **Comment from: Tommy the "Z" [Visitor]**



WMS COG is a Cult. They are Looney to say the least. A dead Korean man is the second coming of Christ? Pretty insane huh? Well, about hanging out with the poor, hang out with these people, if you ain't poor, you will be. This Church has mighty dollars and could fly in anyone they wanted to, to see "Mother" (whom they by the way also say is God) but they make the Robots pay their own way and then they shake them down again once their at HQ in Korea. She by the way was the Korean Guy's, at the time, very young

Piece of Ass. The Korean guy was a Flunky from some other religion like Seventh Day Adventist but he

relized how fuckin' gullable people can be. This Church was a way to keep "Mother" with a steady Cash Flow. This entire thing is a SCAM. Stay away from these mind numbed Robots. The reason they go to Korea is so they can teach the door knockers what to answer to whatever question a person may ask of them. Over time, they have developed lists of questions. They show the Robots where to flick to in the Bible, and flick they do, huh? Show them some Counter-Proof and they'll tell you "That's a Parable" What a steaming Crock of Shit. Join us @ http://www.skepticism.net for further information.

05/08/06 @ 10:47

#### **Comment from: Alex [Visitor]**



I just encountered them at my work..actually two of the guys I work with!! I am going to be researching this whole thing...Lucas, I agree with what you are saying...they told me they believe that you can only achieve salvation if you are baptized and then "keep the passover" which is once a year...they also told me they dont believe in the rapture, and that Jesus has already come back, and that if you worship on Sundays you are following a pagan ritual started by Constantine!!! I tryed showing them Ephesians where salvation is

not merited through your efforts but, instead is a gift from God but, they just wont budge! There is much more to say but, its so frustrating! Also, there are many pictures of Koreans all over the church...in fact, half the church was full of Koreans!

05/16/06 @ 22:27

#### **Comment from: Diane Sims [Visitor]**



Hi Lucas,

I just read your blog. It seems to me you had a mind to really listen to what these two ladies were saying. You remembered alot of info. They left a lasting impressing on you. the Word of God is very powerful and your spirit must of reconized it. If I were you I would check into the Church. What do you have to loose. Somethings are for some people and somethings aren't. We won't agree on everything. Sounds like the other people who

responded to your message have a problem with rules. I heard the Church of God in Co. is growing with all kinds of people not just Koreans. Besides God loves everyone.

07/10/06 @ 02:48

## **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



It looks like the Church of God has left a lasting impression on your mind dear Diane certainly it is growing with people like you who might have had a personal problem and an easy prey to this cult waiting with hopes to reach heaven least knowing what they are into. Well if that makes you feel good fine then why should you even think of passing comments on this site. Like the others you too maybe one of the chosen ones like they called 144,000 I presume. Yes which God do you speak of Ahnsahnghong? we respect

the word of God from the one and only true Bible not any books written by this man. Jesus is the only way. Got it.

If family members get trapped in this false doctrines it is certainly a matter of concern. God indeed loves everyone not when you go astray. He is so merciful and forgiving so even if it is do with Koreans or all kinds of people do not be blinded by false teachings.

07/13/06 @ 07:11

## **Comment from: Graham [Visitor]**



By chance, did they tell you that they had \$500,000 in a bank account in Nigeria and simply needed \$1,000 to ensure your commitment to this endeavour.

I've been tricked by those guys a bunch of times.

07/22/06 @ 15:09

#### **Comment from: veronica [Visitor]**



I went to church on Saturday with my brother Daniel I was amazed on how he knew scripture when just a 5 months ago he didnt but it wasnt like he was excited about knowing the word he was more how do I say it hypmotized it was the same thing over and over he would jump all over the place. Im not liking this Im a christian and this nothing like this. He gives them money and never pays for his needs. please tell me how to get out of this mess someone help me (God help us)

07/24/06 @ 22:38

# **Comment from: CJ [Visitor]**



ACTS 5:38~39

therefore, in the present case I advise you: leave these men alone! Let them go! Fr if their purpose or activity is of human origin, it will fail. But if it is from God, you will not be able to stop these men; you will only find yourselves fighting against God.

08/06/06 @ 10:32

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



ACTS 5:38~39

therefore, in the present case I advise you: leave these men alone! Let them go! Fr if their purpose or activity is of human origin, it will fail. But if it is from God, you will not be able to stop these men; you will only find yourselves fighting against God.

Dude there are alot of cults that can't be stopped, are they from God too?

Cut it out.

- James

08/08/06 @ 05:38

#### **Comment from: libzmum [Visitor]**



People, there are so many denominations and traditions out there claiming to be the only true church. No one will ever know who or what the true church is. In their own right They teach of true gospel but shade away when their own thoughts are transcribed through the doctorines. When 2nd coming jesus arrives, we all had better be prepared, for he and he alone is the ONLY one allowed to judge us.

08/12/06 @ 17:43

#### **Comment from: David [Visitor]**



How many churches truly follow God's commands? Only 1. How many denominations were there in the Apostolic Church? Only 1. Did they obey all of God's commands? Yes. If you truly search the scriptures you'll see that the Church of God is not a cult, but the true church.

08/28/06 @ 17:05

## **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



Please do not come to conclusions with the church of God not a cult but the true church. Do visit the site below. There are people out there who have been with this church or have their family members and share their opinions.

http://www.skepticism.net

If they obey all commands then they break the first commandment i.e worshipping a false prophet and mother Jerusalem.

08/31/06 @ 05:47

#### **Comment from: Josh [Visitor]**



I have also been confronted with one of these guys... he knows the bible very well. But this guy he prays to.. Ahn sahng hong? I dont buy it. Alot of bad vibes coming from this hong character. And what is this about a "Holy Mother"? Thats a new one. Sounds like a mix of catholic and christian. Craziness. All those reading this beware of these people. Gaurd yourselves. This is not truth. Jesus is Lord and Savior. Not this Ahn sahng hong guy.

08/31/06 @ 13:16

## **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



Thanks Josh for making these people aware who have been misguided and beleive this ghong to be the second coming Jesus. They preach about Jesus and ask their followers to pray in the name of this man who is dead. Moreover they talk against Mother Mary and have a mother Jerusalem in the church. What a B.S

08/31/06 @ 13:53

## **Comment from: Josh [Visitor]**



Its me again... well just reading on "THERE" website it says that they have a holy mother that is in new jerrusalem (which they believe is korea)... That is a bunch of crap.. this man died. If he were God... he would have rose from the grave and ascended into heaven. The bible prophecies tell us that when Jesus comes again, us as christians will ascend into the clouds to meet Him. These guys like to twist the weak and the gullable... But these so called "prophets" really know about the bible. Gaurd your hearts. For those

reading this "PLEASE DO NOT FALL FOR THIS HONG GUY". Read the bible for yourself! Jesus is my Lord and Savior. For those hong believers reading this... nice try! Im not that gullable.

09/12/06 @ 16:06

## **Comment from: Josh [Visitor]**



Well turns out that this hong follower I have been talking to says that it was prophecied in the bible that this so called "korean savior" would be rejected. I cant find any proof backing up this statement. They say that the second coming messiah would come from the east... how many countries are east of jerrusalem? Alot... its like grabbing some country out of a hat and saying that its the new jerrusalem. This hong follower beats around the bush when it comes to my questions and directs me back to the passover.

They say that "Mother" is refered in Rev 21. This is a bunch of crap. They are defenitely twisting the word of God. If we take a closer look... Rev 21 talks about the bride of Christ as in a spiritual aspect. Not a physical. The whole book of Revelations is to be inturrpreted on a spiritual level. These FREAKS with bibles are false prophets and we all know what God has and will do to false prophets. For those mindless hong zombies reading this, mabye you should open your eyes instead of telling us true christians to open our eyes to your lies about Jesus Christ our Lord and Savior. He is our God. Oh, and another thing... Easter is a celebration of Jesus's death and resurrection. Sinfull men have twisted it to worshipping a bunny or a roman/greek goddess. Not Christians. Get the facts straight. How dare you say that easter pagen holiday! Sham on you! Again, nice try!

09/13/06 @ 12:03

## **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**

2/11/2020



Hello Josh if you visit the www.skepticism.net there has been a good discussion going on related to this church. An eyeopener to all the COG members to help you gullible people out from this cult God Bless

09/19/06 @ 23:11

#### **Comment from: David [Visitor]**



Good Day all. This is in reference to some of the above comments.

Luke 18:8 However when the Son of Man comes will he find faith on the earth?

Hebrews 9:28 So Christ was sacrificed once to take away the sins of many people, and he will appear a second time, not to bear sin, but to bring salvation to those who are waiting

for him.

If Jesus Christ established salvation 2000 years ago through the blood of the passover covenant, then why does Bible say he must come again and establish it? It must be because salvation was lost at some time. Christ had to come back to restore it...thus the second coming of Christ coming from the east. Truly if we study the scriptures we'll see. Bible says that when Jesus Christ came in the flesh 2000 years ago, he was rejected, by his own people. Because they expected the Messiah to be something more than a carpenters son or a mere man (Jn 10:31)

So if Christ has to come back to the earth to restore salavation he must do it in the flesh, as he did 2000 years ago. So if Christ comes back, will he find faith? No. This is why salvation must be restored.

Rev 3:11 I will write on him the name of my God, the new Jerusalem, which is coming down out of Heaven, from my God, and I will also write on him my new name. He who has an ear let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.

Here Bible says that Jesus will have a new name. We know that Jesus is God. When Jesus says I will write on him the name of my God, that is HIS NAME. In the old Test- the name of God was Jehovah. New Test- Jesus Christ, so in this age what will the name of God be? Clearly Bible says Jesus will give a new name. Then what will that name be? The one who fullfills all of the Biblical prophesy concerning God and the second coming. The root of David.

Please feel free to email me sometime for more study. I have open mind and am willing to chat more on Church of God.

God bless you.

David.

09/22/06 @ 11:10

# **Comment from: Roomie [Visitor]**



I actually went to this church with a friend. Everyone seemed so nice and it made me want to be apart of it. I really didnt understand the actual service but i did notice that everyone knew where to flip in the bible which was strange. After service i was taught two lessons one lesson was sabboth day which i thought could actually be true. But the lesson did seem well rehersed. i really wanted to belong to a church so i decieded to get babtized. While i was getting babtised he said in the name of the father the son and

ahnsahnhong and at first i was like what is that but the he said it again and to be honest it scared me. All i could think of was who was this ahnsahnhong. Then i had the bread and wine and they said the name again. I left that night feeling bad like i was worshiping someone else. The next time i brought my friend and her dad is a chaplin who went to like missionary school so she knows alot. She just would not fall for it and said she thinks i shouldnt go back. But you want to hear something that is really weird when i went to the church my second time one part of my left arm was so cold i felt as if someone had ice on that one spot and everythime i talk about that church or Ahnsahnhong, my arm gets cold in that same spot. Even right now. My only concern is that my bestfriend of 4years goes there for about 8 months now and i think she just joined because of her fiance. I dont know if i should

show here this stuff becuse i am afraid it will offend her and she may not speak to me, but i am worried about her.

09/26/06 @ 18:04

## Comment from: joshua [Visitor]



Its a bit strange roomie but you must be made aware you are getting into a cult. Take care . Please visit www.skepticism.com there are good people out there discussing about this church and have their families caught into this cult. I am sure they will be able to help you out

God bless in the name of Jesus

09/27/06 @ 04:44

## **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



How can you know God? Man can not think like God people go OH WHY GOD WHY have you done this to us!! These disasters and destruction of the people on this earth that is because people have forgotten GOD! Jesus said to the pharises DIDN'T MOSES GIVE YOU THE LAW?

YET NOT ONE OF YOU KEEPS IT!! Why are you trying to kill me?

Can you really sit there and bash on the truth like the pharises did? Why talk this way about Gods covenant?

Jesus established the covenant in marks upper room not one of you keeps it!!! so justify the way you speak to my Lord of Lords and King of Kings. In the last days the News will Go out from ZION the city of Gods appointed feasts and festivals aka THE CHURCH OF GOD!!

**Brother Kendall** 

Church of God world mission society

09/29/06 @ 03:44

## Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]



My dear brother Kendall have you heard of false christ and false prophets. They are like wolf in sheep's clothing. How much do you know about this Father ghong or mother Jerusalem. I would advise you to do some research on your own. Refer to the testimonies of many COG's member. Every scripture is so well rehearsed. In simple words we call it being brainwashed.

Beware of the lake of fire. Worship no other God says the law. These disasters will happen before the second coming of Jesus. But you ghong whom you claim to be Jesus already came in secret and is dead. How come every eye shall see?

09/29/06 @ 14:48

# Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]



No Joshua you are the one that needs to watch what you do. God destroys those who do not do his will as we know in the old testament when the people did not keep the passover there first borns were all killed by plagues. Brain washed into what? Believeing in the passover! than you must not understand Jesus at all you neglect the one who gave you life!! Unless you eat the flesh of the son of man and drink his blood you have no life in you. My flesh is real food and my blood is real drink who ever eats my flesh and drinks

my blood has eternal life he said that on the passover night only! Do the research mr joshua. THE LORD WILL ESTABLISH ZION IN THE LAST DAYS! Only God would want you to keep the passover on the that night because it is what gives man eternal life as Jesus said.

09/29/06 @ 17:19

#### **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



In simple words why do cults normally use scripture that only suit them. One must try to comprehend the Bible wholly not by flicking pages. As for passover was never abolished and always practiced well enough by the Jews. And this is what Jesus says about laws Jesus told the story of the Good Samaritan in Luke 10:25-37. A gentile ,a Samaritian who knows no nothing about Moses laws ,but he has mercy in his heart and God accept him

If ghong kept the passover then why must he die because he was baptized by the adventist and decided to start his own business with mother taking over after his death (He died due to blood clot in brain), she has health problems. Can't you see what goes round comes round. This is how God destroys people who squanders others of their hard earned Money. And you weak and gullible people who consider them God what will be your end the lake of fire. God has given me the Holy Book and his spirit to guide me. I do not live in fear that is put into you of end times of disasters, destructions etc. I've entrusted myself in the Lord's care and he shall be the Judge

09/30/06 @ 06:08

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Kendall and David,

I have some very good friends they joined the Church of God few months ago. I think people have the right to believe what they want. My friends invite me to join their Bible study.

I think the member of the Church of God are very nice friendly people. They clearly hold an alternative interpretation of the Bible. I found their "way of thinking" very refreshing.

As we go into the detail of the scriptures ,I show them I don't understand their interpretation of the Bible. And there are some scriptures it seems contradict with their teaching. I asked them if they could explain it to me ,but they didn't give me a directly respond. They have a pattern of changing to a different subject or ignore you ,if they couldn't answer your question. When I try to bring them back to the original question , they told me the Bible has double meaning. The sample ,straight forward meaning and the spiritual ,hidden meaning .

They said, "I can't see the hidden meaning ,spiritual meaning if I am not a believer of the Korean Christ Ahn Sahng Hong . Only a believer can see the spiritual ,hidden meaning of the Bible."

They said, "Nobody would understand the message of the Korean Christ Ahn Sahng Hong if people use the normal way to read the Bible.

They said, "People can only see the truth, after they give up everything and follow the Korean Christ Mr. Ahn Sahng Hong."

They told me, "I need to believe it first, it will make sense to me later."

Their "funny logic" do not make any sense to me.

If you ask a person lay down all his doubt, of course he can believe anything.

If I deny the logic of physics ,I can make myself believe that I can fly.

But that would be insane.

Can I understand the teaching of the Korean Christ Ahn Sahng Hong without losing my mind?

Thank you very much

Creasy

10/01/06 @ 20:27

**Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]** 



In simple way of putting is that Jesus Christ kept the passover with his disciples saying that they had eternal life through it and it was to be a lasting ordiance even for generations to come we can see plainly that Generations must be even now how do you disagree with this is beyond my thinking Jesus said him self these people come near to me with thier lips but there worsphip of me is in vain their teachings of men. Matt7:21 states that Not everyone that says to me Lord Lord will enter the kingdom of heaven but

only he who does the will of my father. They will say to me on that day did we not prophcey in your name and in your name drive out demons and peform many miaricles then i will plainly say away from me you who practice of lawlessness. In other words this means not all beleievers will enter into the kingdom of heaven but only those who do the WILL OF MY FATHER (which is Jesus). The bible even shows the disciples keeping the festival after Jesus death saying let us keep the festival (passover). In the old testament God said that The passover will bring judgement of all the false gods of isreal he also said that this passover is to be kept even for the generations to COME simply you can not know Gods will if you do not humble yourself enough to keep Gods holyest feast! How can you call us false worshippers when you keep christmas easter sunday worship all of these are worships of false gods and are not stated in the bible anywhere yet we keep all the festivals and feasts of God stated in the bible that even Jesus kept!!! Brothers we have the capability now to destroy the whole world in 30 minutes the bible says that God will destroy it by fire in the last day please i beg of you dont only believe in God because pretty much "everyone believes" but remember his words. Remember only Noah and his family was saved during the times that God destroyed the world the first time with water because no one would hear Noah he told the people come to the Ark God is going to destroy this earth with water there disblief altimitly destroyed them.

Creasy i will answer any question you want to ask feel free to ask me. Im not trying to tell you what to believe and you will see everything that i say is in the bible even Christs second comeing.

thank you.

Brother Kendall Church of God world mission society

10/01/06 @ 22:11

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

?

Hi Brother Kendall,

Thank you so much for your reply,

Tell you the truth ,I really enjoy the friendship of the people of Church of God. They are really nice people. I want to join the church ,I love being with them. I want to going to their church, it is mainly because of the people. I have a very hard time understand the teaching of the church , but since nobody in the church were asking any question. I don't want to be the only one who ask question, and making everybody uncomfortable.

But coming here I feel I can be honest and ask question openly.

I am not try to argue or debate, I just want to learn and understand.

#1. The number one thing I don't understand about the Church of God is the Accusation of other churches not remember the teaching of "Blood and Wine".

The other churches do remember the teaching of "Blood and Wine". They just call it the Holy Communion, they do the exact same thing as do you would do to remember the "blood and wine". You call it the Passover .They call it Holly Communion.

Both Churches use the ceremony of "Blood and Wine" to remember Jesus Christ die for mankind. The only different is ,the Church of God insist the "Blood and Wine" ceremony can only be remember once a year on the Passover day. The Church of God think it is a terrible sin to remember Jesus "Blood and Wine" teaching on any other day.

I read the Bible cover to cover , the Bible didn't say it is forbidden to remember the "Blood and Wine" more than once a year .

Jesus didn't say we must remember the "Blood and Wine" only on Passover day.

I want to know if it is Ahn Sahng Hong's teach people that we should only remember "Blood and Wine" on the Passover day.

Because I couldn't find such a teaching in the Bible.

And I really don't understand why it is a sin if people remember the teaching of "Blood and Wine" more than once a year?

And where did Bible say we can not remember the teaching of "Blood and Wine" more than once a year 7

#2. The church of God accuses the other churches of "Idol worship ", that is the second thing I don't understand .

I am even more trouble by the Church of God feeding the message of hostility among brother and sister. Encourage members to hate Christians, I think that is something seriously wrong about it.

Spreading the message of hate, isn't it against the teaching of the Bible?

In the Old Testament , the ten commandment God commanded : You shall have no other God but me. In Moses time ,the Jews were slaves in Egypt for 500 years, they were used to worship the Egyptian's god and the other nation's god like Babylon's god Bale . Therefore God gave them the clear instruction to only worship the Jewish's God and forbid them to worship the idol.

But the Church of God suggested the other churches worship the cross, and teach the brother and sister Christian is idol worshipper. That is rather disingenuous accusation. Honestly, where do you get the idea Christian "worship" the cross?

Isn't it in the ten commandment, God says: Do not give false witness? Christian do not "worship" the cross, I don't understand why did the Ahn Sahng Hong Church of God tell people that Christians worship the cross?

If you accuses people something they didn't do ,isn't that is giving false witness?

\_\_\_\_\_

It is true the Bible says we should not make any symbol out of a false god and worship it. But the cross it a symbol for the REAL God, not the false god. It a like a husband asking his wife not to love other man but only love the husband .And the wife has a picture of her husband in her pocket, what is wrong with that? It is wrong if the wife has other's man's picture, but just having her own husband picture, that is not a sin. The cross remind us of God's love, remember God's love is not sin.

There are many places in the Bible mention important of the cross.

"For Christ sent me, not to give baptism, but to be a preacher of the good news: not with wise words, for fear that the cross of Christ might be made of no value.

For the word of the cross seems foolish to those who are on the way to destruction; but to us who are on the way to salvation it is the power of God."

1 Corinthians 1:17,18

The Apostle said in 1 Corinthians 1:17,18 that, Paul said the word of the cross is the power of God.

\_\_\_\_\_

"For I had made the decision to have knowledge of nothing among you but only of Jesus Christ on the cross."

1 Corinthians 2:2

The Apostle said in 1 Corinthians 2:2 that ,Paul has decide to speak nothing but Christ on the cross.

\_\_\_\_\_

Christian remember the teaching of cross ,but Christians don't worship the cross. Why do the Church of God accuses the Christians of idol worship?

The Bible constantly talk about the teaching of the cross.

God use the cross as His glory and Christ overcome death through the cross.

The Bible described the cross as the great power of God (1Corinthians1:18)

The Bible described the cross as the wisdom of God (1 Corinthians 1:23)

The Bible described the cross as the glory of God (Colossians 2:15)

The cross reminds people of Christ's salvation.

What is wrong with talking about the teaching of the cross?

Didn't the Bible speak of many important teaching about the cross?

Thank you

Creasy

10/02/06 @ 03:28

#### **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



Yes i do believe God made a great triumph over satan through the cross but does this mean we should bow down before a cross and worship God? Just like the people did when God told moses to put the bronze snake around the pole that God said if they look at it they will be healed. After that they worshiped the bronze snake saying that it was the snake that gave life but in reality it was Gods mighty word that gave them life. Instead of worshipping God they worshiped the bronze snake. Now its a shadow and

reality of the cross people bow down before the cross and think that it gives life pretty much every christian church has a cross outside and most have one inside too. Our Church does not tell you what to do or what to believe but if we truly have the truth and the others do not how hard will we try to convince some one to worship God only? Of course we will try our hardest to lead all people to Zion which is Gods holy hill or the church bought by Gods blood. No where in the bible will you find "let us go to the baptist church or let us go to the catholic church" but it says Church of God which Jesus established 2000 yrs ago with his blood. After a while Jesus commands were abolished by satan because God said i will hand over the saints for a times times and half a times. Idolatry's true meaning is that you dont follow God in accordance with the way of man. But we should follow God through the covenant that he made with man. One of teachers of the law tested Jesus with this question what is the greatest commanadment? Jesus replied to love God with all your heart and with your strength and all your soul. In 2 kings King hezikiah and king Josiah celebrated the passover and it said that they loved God with all there heart and with all there strength and with all of there soul. Same bible same God! Everything we teach is directly from the bible i was also in another church but there was no truth there i never could understand anything they taught because not everything was in the bible and they told us things without reffering to the bible. How can i teach you the bible without proveing it through the bible? If God was hung with a nuce or shot with a Gun would you adorn it around your neck or put it up to sybolize God in your church? No you wouldn't but because everyone does they think its right. It was the blood shed on the cross and faith in Jesus that gives us eternal life and God gave us it to drink on the passover night. No where does it say holy communion it says Passover. Even God waited until the appointed time at twilight to keep the passover if we can do it at any time Jesus wouldnt have waited and said that he eagerly desired to keep this passover with them. At the appointed time. And i will get back to you about those bible verses later after i find them and read them over.

Brother Kendall Chruch of God world mission society

10/02/06 @ 06:46

# Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]



well creasy before you join them make sure you know who is father ghong and the mother jerusalem. They sound and taste so good like a topped icing cake.

After all there will be false prophets and false christs in end times, who will create denominations in the church.

May Holy spirit guide you . Have faith in Jesus and no other Gods however hard they try

to preach the same set of scriptures over and over again. Its all well rehearsed. Brother Kendal still owes me a reply about the ghong and mother they pray

10/02/06 @ 14:14

#### **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



hey creasy, here is the study about the cross being an idol

Ex 20:4" you shall not make yourself an idol in the form of "anything" in heaven above or on the earth beneath or in the waters below you shall not bow down to them "or" worship them for I the Lord your God am a "jealous" God punishing the children for the sins for the fathers of the third and fourth genereations.

\* so through this we can understand God will punish those who bow down or worship anything but God.

Lev 26:1 " do not make idols "or" set up an image "or" a sacred stone in your land to bow down before it. I am the Lord your God.

\* so through this we can understand that we should not bow down before "anything" except God.

Jer 10:2-8 this is what the Lord says: "do NOT LEARN the ways of the NATIONS "or" be terrified by signs in the sky though the nations are terrified by them. " for the customs of people are worthless they cut a tree out of the forest and a craftsmen shapes it with his chisel. They adorn it with silver and gold; they fasten it with hammers and nails so it will not totter. Like a scarecrow in a melon patch there idols cannot speak the must be carried because they can not walk. "Do not fear them; they can do no harm nor can they do any good."

\* through this we can understand that God says "do not learn the ways of the nations. God said the customs of peoples are worthless. God says the fasten them with hammers and nails so they do not totter and like a scarcrow in a melon patch there idols cannot speak. so if you think about this ..think of a tetter totter at a park it has to sides and it goes up and down but God says they fasten them so they will not totter. and think about a scarecrow it has its arms streched out like in the shape of a cross.

Det 27:15 "curse is the man who carves an image or cast an idol a thing detestable to the Lord the work of the craftsman's hand and set it up in secret.

please creasy i would like to have a study over the phone i think that it would be easier to understand and then you can also ask me anything you would like. my number is: 704-819-4877 dont be shy please call it is important to me that i can explain these things until you fully understand.

and Joshua we do not rehearse anthing its not a play we just teach exactly from the bible through what Jesus said and did. No one has to believe us we are not forcing it on anyone but this we believe is the truth and we will never teach anything that is not in the bible. and by the way you never got back to me about where it says to celebrate christmas, easter, or sunday worship???

if you have any questions about that i can go to history books and prove there falseness.

10/02/06 @ 18:33

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello, Brother Kendall

You really can answer my question, thank you very much.

Brother Kendall, I really want to believe the Church of God is the truth.

I want to understand the teaching.

I feel I am very close to the become a member.

Thank you for trying to answer part of my question, I still have some thing I don't understand.

I hope you can make it more clear, thank you for trying to answer.

\_\_\_\_\_

Brother Kendall You said:

"We shouldn't bow down before a cross and worship God."

You quoted Exodus 20:4 God forbid people to make idol and worship Idol.

#1.But the cross was made a symbol of God's power by God, not by men.

God created the idea of the cross as a symbol of His power.

This is the teaching from the Bible. (1 Corinthians 1:17,18)

#2.And Christians do not worship the cross, Christians remember the teaching of the Bible about the cross.

The Bible want people to focus on the teaching of the cross.

Paul said the teaching of the cross is the message of salvation.

Christian remember the cross. But remembering the cross does not mean worship the cross.

#3.In the Old testament ,God does not allow the Jews to make any idol and worship it. But God commanded people to made many "Holy items" ,so people will remember Him. For instant :

"You are to make a plate of the best gold, cutting on it, as on a stamp, these words: HOLY TO THE LORD." 28:37 Exodus

"And in the bag you are to put the Urim and Thummim, so that they may be on Aaron's heart whenever he goes in before the Lord" 28:30 Exodus

"And let them make me a sanctuary, the Ark "25:8 Exodus

God ordered people in great detail to build all kinds of objects for Him, so people can memory Him. It is not unusual for God to ask people to a symbol to remember Him. Please look at 13:9 Exodus ,God want the Jews to put a sign on their hand,a mark on your brow to remember God's law.

"And this will be for a sign to you on your hand and for a mark on your brow, so that the law of the Lord may be in your mouth "13:9 Exodus

Use the cross to remember God is not a sin ,it is a tradition in the Bible .

Because the cross is chosen by God ,and it is approved by God as a symbol to remember Him.

Just like "The Ark" was a men made object ,but " the Ark" was God's idea to built ,and it represent the power of God.

The cross was also a men made object . But it was God's plan that Christ die on the cross. And the cross also represent God's power.

1 Corinthians 1:17,18

Accusing Christians worship the cross not only make the Church of God look strange, it also stop people from joining the Church of God.

Paul said he will not talk about anything but the cross 1 Corinthians 2:2.

\_\_\_\_\_

#### Brother Kendall:

I went to the Sabbath service for about six month now .I never heard the brother talks about the message of Jesus die for people's sin. Not only the Church of God is anti-cross but I am wondering if the Church of God is also anti the message of Christ die on the cross?

A brother told me ,there are 3 different period in the Bible ,the Jehovah God period ,Jesus Christ period and the Holy Spirit period.

Cult

The Holy Spirit period is also the Ahn Sahng Hong period, because we are in the Ahn Sahng Hong period therefore the Church of God want people to focus on Ahn Sahng Hong and stop talking about Jesus Christ.

Is it true? We should stop talking about Jesus Christ.

And focus only on Ahn Sahng Hong?

Brother Kendall You said:

"The Jews instead of worshipping God they worshiped the bronze snake. That was a shadow and reality is the cross people bow down before the cross and think that it gives life."

Wait a minute here brother Kendall . Can I count on your words as representation of The Church of God point of view ? And please be careful with your language.

#1. You made a comparison of Jews worship the snake as to Christians and the cross.

The Jews worship the snakes, for the Bible tells us that.

But Christians worship the cross, it was simply a false statement.

Christians do not worship the cross.

Just because the Jews worship a bronze snake ,doesn't equal to Christians and the cross . You need to have prove.

#2. You said , the Jews is a shadow and Christian are the reality .

You said there is a connection .But the Bible never says there is such a connection . The Jews worship a bronze snake ,is not equal to Christians to the cross.

The ten commandment says ,You shall not make false witness, the word "witness" means you got to have solid prove for a crime before you make accusation against anyone.

"The Jews is a shadow and Christian are the reality", that is an illogical random accusation against Christians. You can't randomly accuse people as idol worshiper. You got to have prove. Can you prove your theory from the Bible that "the Jews is a shadow and Christian are the reality"? Or is it only your personal opinion?

#3. When you see a person worship "before" a cross ,but you can't prove he is worship "to" a cross , can you ?

We pray and worship in the Church of God . We always have a brother standing in front of the crowd when we worship.

The people are worshiping "before" the brother ,but it doesn't mean people are worshiping "to" the brother , do you understand ?

 $\#4.More\ important$  , Christians are singing song of praises to the name of Jesus Christ in the church when they worship God .

Christian are praying in the name of the Jesus Christ in the church when they worship God .

Christians are worshiping in the name of Jesus Christ in the church ,how can you accuses them of worshiping the cross?

to be continue...

10/03/06 @ 15:28

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Brother Kendall You said:

"After a while Jesus commands were abolished by Satan."

But Jesus said in Matthew 16:18, the Church can not be destroy by power of Satan.

"That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it." Matthew 16:18

What do you mean by Satan abolished Jesus command?

Where do you get that idea, is it Ahn Sahng Hong teach people that Satan abolished Jesus command?

Are you sure it is from the Bible?

And how do you explain Matthew 16:18?

because God said I will hand over the saints for a times and half a times.

\_\_\_\_\_

Brother Kendall You said:

"God gave us it to drink on the Passover night. No where does it say holy communion it says Passover."

Actually that is not true.

In 1 Corinthians 11:20, the Bible called Jesus "Blood and Wine":

"the Lord's supper",

And in 1 Corinthians 11:33 the Bible called it:

" the Holy meal of the Lord"

The Bible didn't call it the "New Passover".

The Bible call it "the Lords supper"," the Holy meal of the Lord"

"Communion" is actually a fancy word for "Supper", so "Holy Communion" is really mean "Holy Supper" or "the Lords Supper"

\_\_\_\_\_\_\_

Brother Kendall You said:

"Even Jesus waited until the appointed time at twilight to keep the Passover."

Talk abut Shadow and reality, the Old Covenant and the New Covenant.

#1.Isn't the Passover was the shadow, the reality is the Jesus "Blood and wine" on the Lords Supper?

Jesus waited until the Passover because He need to scarify His life, like the lamb of the Passover. Jesus need to be the Passover lamb to fulfill the prophecy.

There is a reason that Jesus need to wait until the Passover to scarify His life, but why can people allow to remember God's love more often? There is no reason to restrict people to remember Christ die for us only once a year. I could not find such teaching in the Bible.

#2.John the Baptist was prepare the way for Jesus ,when Jesus came already .People should not keep thinking about John the Baptist but focus on Jesus .

The same case for Passover , The Passover was only there as a shadow , to prepare the way for the reality : Jesus "Blood and wine" .

When we already have the reality, Jesus "Blood and wine", we should stop thinking about the shadow, the "Passover".

Shouldn't we only focus on the new covenant Jesus "Blood and wine", and not focus the shadow the "Passover"?

Brother Kendall You said:

"The Church of God does not tell you what to do or what to believe."

But I am a good friend with a brother he gives speeches every Saturday ,he also goes to the street corner o preach once or twice a week.

He shows me all his material are provided by the Church of God . He has show me the Church of God instruction manual .The booklet that he used it has many chapters inside and it has many different fine points ,many detail instruction in what to say to people and how to response to people question.

My friend he used the Church of God's booklet word for word. He follow the Church of God instruction exactly as described in the training manual. The instruction and training from the Church of God really made him a pretty good speaker. One time, there were another brother came to visit us from another States. His preaching style is exact copy the same way as my friend did. If I close my and listen, I would not know the different. And sometime I goes on the net for the 8:00 p.m. cyber service. And all the brother talk and speak exactly the same way. They must received the same instruction or training from the main Church.

I am wondering, what do you mean when you say:" The Church of God does not tell people what to do or what to believe."?

May be the Church of God from your country is different than the one we have in America.

Because The Church of God here, do tell people in great details of what they should do and what they should believe .

I feel I want to join the Church ,but the thing that I do not understand is keeping me from going forward. I feel I am very close to the become a member.

It will great if you can satisfy my doubt point by point. If my question was not answered directly ,my doubt will not go away.

Thank you very much

Creasy

10/03/06 @ 15:37

#### **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



Creasy i see your points and i would like to discuss it with you if you could please call me my number is

704-819-4877 it would be so much easier to talk to you this way

Thank you

10/03/06 @ 19:03

## **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



The thing is the Creasy is that there really is no profound truth in any other churchs other than the Church of God that even i have found every one dis owns God's teachings because they think its ok not to follow it fully that they can do it however they want. Christian means "Christ like" does it not? So if God commanded us to celebrate to Sabbath and also Jesus kept the sabbath then why dont people do it? That is because they do not belong to God.

CAll ME on the phone Creasy

10/03/06 @ 19:09

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello Brother Kendall,

I am very grateful for your offer ,I will think about if I should call you .

But thank you for your generosity, I really appreciate your help.

Creasy

10/03/06 @ 23:14

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



But I am worry calling you directly might actually not helping me to better understand the teaching of the Church of God. Because I think better with something in front of me.

If you print your words on this site it give time to think ,mentally I can pause and go back to it. It would help me a lot, and I think it would also be a great service to all the people who is interested in joining the Church of God.

to be continue...

10/03/06 @ 23:16

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



I am very close to the people of the Church of God ,and it is very difficult to ask them any question. They always quote Mr. Kim Joo Cheol from the Korean HQ.

Mr. Kim has a famous line:

"Those who reject Gods truth deserve Gods judgment. And they will never escape God punishment in HELL"

It make me very uncomfortable about asking question. There is a culture in the Church of God, they are taught to hate Christians, if I openly disagrees with their teaching, I am afraid they will hate me too. I do not want my friends from the Church to turn against me, but that is nothing I can do.

10/03/06 @ 23:19

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Sometimes when I have some teaching I don't understand, I would just keep it to myself. There is another culture in the Church that they do not like people having "little faith". They expect you to believe and not having any doubt.

I have seen a new comer came to join the Bible study ,he ask a question about the Bible reference of "People were angels" teaching . The Church member immediately gave him a nasty look, like he was a dirty rat.

10/03/06 @ 23:20

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



I am already good friends with the people of the Church of God. I want to be nice to them. But I have a feeling that the people in the Church of God want to use their "friendliness" to subtly discourage me to ask question .

It is hard to described ,it is almost like they are saying ," If you want to be treated like a family ,you better accept the teaching and not ask any question. Otherwise you are a

Evildoer "

As soon as I became friends with the people of the Church of God, I felt the tension immediately. Even they would tell you, the Church welcome question. But when you bring up a question, and you are not satisfy with the answer they give you. They will say things like this:

- "Why do you hate God?",
- "Why do you follow the false teaching?",
- " If you do not accept the truth ,you are not my brother ."

That was not the answer I was expecting.

Just reading the expression on the long faces and their body language ,I know they really don't want to answer any of my questions .

And I don't want to ask them any question any more.

10/03/06 @ 23:22

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Every time I try to have a serious discussion with the people of the Church of God , instead of getting an answer they will give me this "Hush puppy eye look" or the "Evil eye look" .

They just want me to join them, and threaten to give me a cold shoulder, "an isolation treatment" if I don't stop asking question.

They are playing with my emotion, they are playing "Mind Game" with me. I know they are taught to response to people's emotion, I have seen their training manual. I don't blame them ,because they thought they are helping me.

But it is really strange if I ask a question ,they will look at me like I just did something bad. But this is exactly what they want me to feel ,so I will not ask anymore question.

But I rather they answer my question directly ,instead of playing this "emotion mind game" with me.

I just want to understand the teaching ,and I do not want people to make me feel bad about asking question.

Brother Kendall if you are not comfortable reply in this site ,can you recommend someone who can answer my question here ?

Thank you

Creasy

10/03/06 @ 23:24

# **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



We are taught through the bible not to mix ourselves to often with the spiritual dead. They bring around curseing and blaphmies. Jesus said for us not to mix our selves in with the spiritual Babolynians because God is a jealous God and you can provoke his anger quickly he does not mess around with his commandments. As we can see in the old testament people were even put to death through stoning for working on the sabbath. Just because Jesus was nice does not mean he does not take his commands

strongly as we know when he yelled at the pharrises for keeping people out of the kingdom of heaven by not following Gods commands. The Church of God is strict with the teachings and do not except anything that is not plainly written in the bible. Why would we listen to a wolf in sheeps clothing that brings gentle herises that will ultimately destroy us in Gods firece anger in the last day? It so simple to understand yet people have there spiritual eyes closed precieve everyone is false that there is no way christ could come again. There are two studies that opened my eyes that allowed me to know that the

second comeing christ has come is "The root of david" and "what the 7 thunders spoke." The lamb the Root of David is the only one that could understand the parables and release the truth that was hidden during the bibical dark ages. Only he can establish Zion or also known as The Chruch of God.

Creasy do yo have AIM or MSN or Yahoo IM? If you do let me know your screen name so i can talk to you.

thanks for listening Creasy

10/04/06 @ 04:08

#### **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



Matt 7:21 Not everyone one that says lord lord will enter the kingdom of heaven only those who do the will of the father who is in heaven.

In the english standard verison and some king james versions it says that Jesus said "those who practice lawlessness will not enter the kingdom"

Jesus said this to the pharises and sudecces "Hasn't moses given you the law? Yet not one of you keeps it!"

So how can sunday worship, Christmas and easter please God it cannot because it is not Gods will it is false god worship and foolishness.

10/04/06 @ 04:19

## **Comment from: Ashley [Visitor]**



Hey everyone

I got envolved with the church of God about a year ago and so far its been the best thing in my life before i had been taught the truth ..i wanted to be saved so bad i was catholic then babtist and in neither of those chruches did i find truth but when i met someone who taught me the truth i laughed because i thought it was a joke actually it was a really

good friend of mine who tryed to teach me i would always try and pull him away and talk to him about leaving the church and to stop this nonsense.....but one day i finally decided to listen and everything that was taught to me was true...maybe not 100% clear but much more clear then any other church... and i decided to be batized about 4 months into learning...and all you people exagarate this church so much...these people have been the nicest most loving people i have ever met....and when i went to all the other false churches I felt like a stranger... they are very serious about the truth yes, because they know it is the truth and just as you are very strong in what you believe...dont tell me how these people are because i am these people .. just as everyone elese does i go out and preach and you know what i never force anybody to believe anything but i teach them what i know and try my best to explain it and if they decide to join the thats wonderful but if not i move on, and yea there is a thing called a sermon book that is givin to you to show how to explain all the truth but it is just bible verses to show where they are in the bibe ..it definatally does not show how to anwser someone back...but alot of us teach the same because thats the way it should be done and the book shows us the best way to teach people exactly through the bible without the book it would be harder because we would have to sit there and look thru the whole bible and write down all the spots we see the verses instead they give us a book showing where all the verses are and if nobody believes they can look for themselves its just bible versus and then an explanation of what it means thats it. I know its very hard for people to let go of names also but think about the people who worshiped Jehovah when he came to the earth his new name was Jesus and when he died then people had to pray in his name its not the name that matters..its just a name and God even states in Rom:9 christ came once and he will come again a second time but not to bear sin but to bring salvation to those who are waiting for me ... honestly do you think God is gonna pop out of the sky and say hey everyone Im God ...no God does not work that way ..and as you know christ means God in the flesh and it says clearly Christ will come again. in Isa. it says "I will summon up a bird of prey from a far off land in the east a man to fufill my purpose. and if you know the second comming came from the farthest east from the continent..he came from south korea, and someone also said the church is almost all korean well obviously if Father came as a korean man the second time its much easier for people who are of that nature to believe but God as you know Loves everyone black, spanish, asain, korean, white etc..it does not matter to him but God

thinks diffrently and would come as someone most people whouldent expect think about how Jesus came He is God yet he did not live in rich house ..he came and lived off of barely anything...Jesus works in ways we would not expect. also the church is very mixed there is all diffrent kinds of people white and black and spanish its not just korean whoever comes to God comes to God no matter what race you are God is not raciest, honestly but for you to sit here and put down this church as if it is a place where people brainwash people and do all this crazy stuff you talk of...... your making it up in your head because believe me i am not brainwashed ... I gave the church a chance and i found truth in it but not because of what the people said but because of what they showed me exactly in the bible.and O there was also a story i herd about how the catholic preist had sex with a young boy..that is descusting but I would never be like "o these cathlc people are horrible they all try and make you believe this nonesense and then they do bad things to people"...No i wouldent and that wouldent be right. But i was catholic at one time but like i said i havent found any truth in it and i eventually seen all these things that they do that they think are christ like .. but they are actually doing it all opposite. and some of the people are very nice but they are tricked in ways they dont even know. They worship Idols (cross) and God pasifcally states not to .. to only Worship him think about what the cross is it was just an object man shaped into a cross and killed Jesus on, and the bible stated not to add anything to it. yet people celebrate chrismas and easter and all these holidays which are no where in the bible. Yet our church is the only church that keeps the feast of tabernacles and the Feast of unleavened bread etc. all which our stated directly in the bible nobody could actually deny that. They can defintially come up with good excuses because they think this is some big scary cult we pull people into..we are not big mean monsters we preach from the bible and sometimes its fustrating for us to know so much truth and explain it but yet people throw a millon excuses because they dont wanna leave their customs which are man made because everyone else in the world does it ..they think it is right.

Sister Ashley Church of God world mission society

10/04/06 @ 17:57

#### **Comment from: Ashley [Visitor]**



By the way if your gonna say his name say it right its not ghong ...its ahn sahng hong thankyou

10/04/06 @ 19:30

## **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



Ashley you are another brainwashed cult You people are constantly attacking the catholic church. Is that what you go round preaching creating hatred. You talk of priest having sex then I ask what was ghong's relationship with the mother? Why do you people refuse to speak about them. Because the real truth is hidden from you. Please do further research before you worship satan. Oh yes the church is very good for you how many free meals and smiles & hugs did you receive to be lured into this load of hogwash.

And now I tell you solemnly

Matt 7:21 Not everyone one that says lord lord will enter the kingdom of heaven.

I can imagine what will be your state and reaction once you know the truth my dear dumb robot. Praying for your poor souls who have been misled into this bullshit.

10/05/06 @ 00:12

# **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



Joshua

"If you swear you are already condemed"

So why do you ignore the bible that you so believe in? The catholic church said it was ok to worship images and during the tribulation 70 million people were killed by the catholics and the roman army! They changed Gods set times and laws so why dont you

do some research buddy. So next time you come at us think before you act.

10/05/06 @ 08:32

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Joshua,

With all due respect, can you say something productive?

It is better to light a candle than to curse the darkness.

I don't care for your harsh language. Please be considerate.

thank you

Creasy

10/05/06 @ 09:33

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

2

Hi Ashley,

I am so glad to see your post ,I felt like I know you . Because your experience is so close to mine.

Cult

I have been going to the Church of God Saturday worship for about 6 month now, I agree with you 100% that the people I met in the church of God are definitely the nicest people I know. When I was attending other churches I was often being treated like a stranger.

I am happy you have such a positive experience about the Church of God. I am thinking about joining myself. Seeing your story give me a lot encouragement. I really appreciate it you are sharing your story.

Joining a Church is a important decision for me. By joining a church I am identify myself with its teaching. I can't join a church if I am not sure about its teaching. If I join the church I will put myself behind it 100%. Accepting a religion it is long term commitment. I need to be careful and study all the finer point before I sign my name on the contract. I can't plunge into the decision without thinking about it.

About your experience in the Church of God, I really want to ask you ,when you say after you listen to your friend talk the church of god ,you said ,"Everything he said was true." What do you mean by that ?

What exactly did he tell you that make you think it was true?

I was studying the teaching of the Church of God , I found many teaching from the Church of God just doesn't add up to the Bible.

When I asked them to explain it to me ,they couldn't give me a very good answer . And they want me to accept the answer they offer me. But I am not satisfy with their answer . I don't know what to do?

Thank you

Creasy

10/06/06 @ 03:30

**Comment from: Rey [Visitor]** 

god bless you brother. what questions didn't get answered? maybe i can help



10/06/06 @ 15:35

#### **Comment from: Ashley [Visitor]**



Thats good im glad to know that..

I mean I struggled a whole lot too before i could understand everything but once it became so clear to me i relized it was the truth. and when my friend taught me he went thru certain studies that showed me how false the other churches reallly were. 1st he taught me about how the idols. It shows where god says many times not to worhhip ANYTHING but him. not the cross not anything but him. It says how our idols cannot

speak but have to be carried and how its like a scarcrow in the melon patch, then it clicked to me people carry crosses around there neck and if u think about the shape of a scarcrow its the exact shape of a cross, and that showed me how almost every church that believes jesus has a cross yet it confuses me because they dont see it. and then he taught me about how God says in rev:22 not to add anything to the bible, yet we celebrate, christmas and easter etc. yet its not in the bible so therefor it would be adding because God does not say to keep any of those traditions and if u look in any history book it shows how it was a man made holiday, and God also says not to follow the ways of the nation...yet i see almost eveyone keeping these false traditions yet again they dont see it. pshh trust me i use to love christmas dont ask me why alls i knew was that i got free presents so what the heck. but when i relized how much God did not like mans traditions i relized those gifts ment nothing and they hurt God, yet people think how does it hurt God how can we giving presents hurt God. God thinks diffrently then we do and to him its celebrating false gods. So it does not really matter what we think if we want to obey God. but after that study i relized that well if almost every church that belives in jesus does this then where is the truth. Well then he showed me all of Gods feast that God kept with his disiples and he told me how his church kept it and they also keep the sabbath day and the passover. and i was still confused because i knew about the 2nd comming before studing this whole truth. and it was hard to concept that God came back as a Korean man and that there was a mother and she took over after he died. I always had that in the back of my mind and i did not fully concept it. and we should not know about the 2nd comming and mother till the very last study because...as you see even though we see all the truth in the church. knowingabout the second comming to early into the study that stops us from going further in understanding. But when my friend told me about how it says in the bible i will come again a second time not to bear sin but to bring salvation. then it says i will bring a man from the the furthest contenet. he will come from the east, and its a known fact that korea is the furthest contenet and is also in the east. and when Father came he established the passover and wrote many books. No regular man can concept all of that. Because before father came everyone who is in the truth now was not in the truth and wouldent be in this truth. If he never taught about everthing we know about idols and saturday being real worship and expecially establishing the passover to show u how it is the only way to have eternal life. God would not come for no reason why would he want to leave his thrown in Heaven. But he did it for us because we forgot about the passover in time it eventually came unknown that we had to do it because people forgot. So God had to come in flesh again for us to have eternal life so that we could remember all of his teachings. I know its so confusing but Keep trying to learn and ask diffrent people in the truth to explain the things you dont understand maby someone who teaches you will click to you. hopefully you come to understand and one day are able to join us because its wonderful to have new brothers and sisters but i also respect that fact that you say you want to understand fully and not just jump into beliveing anything theres sooo many churches out there and there is only one true one and hopefully you see which one is the truth

God bless you <3 sister ashley

10/06/06 @ 20:34

**Comment from: lucas [Member]** 



Kendall -You said:

"The Church of God is strict with the teachings and do not except anything that is not plainly written in the bible."

Do you perform animal sacrifices?

What exactly would someone have to do to join your church?

10/06/06 @ 20:48

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



To Rev and Sister Ashley,

Thank you for being so kind,

I have a lot of questions about my faith to the Church of God.

It boil down to two category of questions.

Its teaching, and believing.

#1.To the organization of the Church of God:

What standard do the Church of God use to interpret the Bible?

#2. To the people who believe the Church of God:

How do you keep the balance between faith and reason?

Thank you

Creasy

10/07/06 @ 00:18

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

?

I have another question for nice people of the Church of God.

I went to the Sabbath service for six month now .I never heard the brother talks about Jesus die for people's sin. Not once.

A brother told me ,there are 3 different period in the Bible ,the Jehovah God period ,Jesus Christ period and the Holy Spirit period.

The Holy Spirit period is also the Ahn Sahng Hong period , because we are in the Ahn Sahng Hong period therefore the Church of God teach people to focus on Ahn Sahng Hong .

Is it true because we are in the Ahn Sahng Hong's period, we should only focus on Ahn Sahng Hong and stop talking about Jesus Christ?

Can anyone out there show me the way.

Thank you

Creasy

10/07/06 @ 00:38

**Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]** 



Hi Ashley,

I am going out with a girl she is a member if the Church of God.

In the beginning I didn't know our relationship would come this far.

But right now we are very seriously commit to each other, and our different religious belief has become a major problem to our relationship.

I like the people of the Church of God ,but I do not understand their teaching.

(May be I should say ,its hard to accept their teaching .But I want to learn how other people accept it and may be I can follow their foot-steps. )

I want us to go to the same church.

I want learn about Ahn Sahng Hong because my girlfriend goes to their church.

\_\_\_\_\_

Listen to your story had really help me a lot.

Thank you for sharing your experience.

I want to know how do you over come your doubt?

You said :Once it became" so clear" to me, I realized it was the truth.

What is the key that make the teaching become "clear" to you?

Is it when your friend told you about the "falsehood "of other churches, everything became" clear "to you?

\_\_\_\_\_\_

I have been doing some study about "Christian worship the cross".

Tell you the truth ,I can't found any creditable prove to support the accusation that "Christian worship the cross."

If the Church of God want me to believe Christian really worship idol.

I hope they can give me some evidence to back up their accusation.

I hope they can provide me with some prove, because I can't found any.

Ashley, you used to go to Christian churches, right? I want you to think if you can remember, anyone from the Christina church ever taught you to worship the cross?

I went to Christian churches for years, I was never taught to worship the cross.

I have never seen anyone in a Christian church worship the cross.

And I have never heard anyone in a Christian church ever talk about worship the cross.

I didn't even know what is "cross worship". I learned about that from the Church Of God.

Christian simply do not worship the cross. And I don't think it is right that Church of God telling people "Christian worship the cross."

Because that's not true. And I don't know how to convinced myself to believe the teaching of the Church of God.

\_\_\_\_\_

I want to hear more story of how people become a believer of this faith. If I do as they do ,may be I can believe too.

Thank you very much

Creasy

10/08/06 @ 19:12

#### Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]



#### Creasy

The thing with the Cross is that God said not to bow down before anything but him and worship. The cross is a tool that killed Jesus. Why adorn it and bow down before it and worship Jesus thats what most christians do now. If God was killed by a gun would you put a gun in your chruch? There is no dishonor in not haveing the cross people make it

that is a bad thing to not have the cross. We do not need the cross we only need God. That is what our chruch tries to get accross.

People are unknowingly worshipping the cross because there eyes are not spiritualy opened. People even over look the fact that the Catholic Church use to kill people that kept Gods commands even if you ask the priest they will tell you that they use to kill people but, not anymore. The people are not bad in human eyes because they are nice and alot of them truly love God, but they do not keep Gods commands they only live on faith and in Simon he wrote. Without deeds faith is dead same with deeds without faith. Seeing how all the other chruches were doing there worship in all different ways and each had there own explantion of the reason why the do what they do yet I can't see it thru the bible. Do you see Christmas in the bible. No, so why do we do it? Do you see the feast of tabernacles in the bible? Yes. Do you see easter in the bible? No. Do you see Feast of Unleavend bread in the bible? Yes. All of what our church does is yes and is in the bible and Jesus did these things too. All of the no's are done by mostly all the other chruches and they are no where in the bible. And God never mentioned them or have celebrated them. So answer me this, Why should i celebrate any of those? Never the less go to a Church who celebrates them. Unless some one shows me in the bible to do it i will not follow that church. People can make it look so good to your eyes and make it feel loveing but even the bible says that satan uses love and prances around like a child of light secretly destroying peoples souls. So obviously all those chruches who celebrate those false holidays are wrong. "Do not follow the ways of the nations!" Compare how many churches do those things compared to the Church of God. We are the only ones that follow Gods absoulte commands. We do not try to put other churches down because we think that we are better then them. We are not better than anybody else we are all the same no more no less. But in Gods eyes He only sees the people who follow everything he says not only bits and peices of what he says. You can not prove us wrong in any way you need to get over this fear of thinking your betreaying God because you are not but, your fear is stopping you from seeing the truth. Please brother go to the Church tuesday and ask the people to go over the passover and the tree of life studies. Over and over again until you grasp it. Brother keep the passover it will open your eyes to the truth you will see it in the bible i would give my own life to see you be baptized and come to God. As the bible says "what is better than Laying down your life for your brother"

I really hope you really find that our Church is the true Church of God. But no one can force you. You have to see it for your self. Even i did not fully see and believe until i kept the passover.

Brother Kendall Church of God world mission society

10/09/06 @ 03:28

## **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



hey creasy

No we should definitally not stop talking about Jesus because he is our God. But think of it this way before Jesus came people were preying to Jehovah..then when Jesus came and died on the cross People would now prey in Jesus's name not Jehovah even though Jehovah is our God we tend to talk about Jesus more than we talk about Jehovah. Same

thing with the 2nd comming christ Ahn Sahng Hong. God had to come again to establish the passover because people forgot about it therefore he came in a newname so therefore of course we are going to be more foucused on the new name because we already know what Jesus has done for us. Jehovah, Jesus, and christ Ahn Sahng Hong are all the same the Father Jehovah The son Jesus and the

2/11/2020 C

holy spirit? christ Ahn Sahng Hong all the same God with a diffrent name . also when Jesus died on the cross that did not take away all our sins Jesus came in the flesh to establish the new Covenat.... the old covanet was before Jesus came.... the time of Jehovah when people had to sacrifice the lamb then put the blood on there door, since God was in Heaven God chose the Lamb to symbolize him and when people slottered the lamb it showed how the people partook in sheding his blood. But when Jesus came in the flesh Instead he sacrifised himself. and on the passover night {the night before he was cursified} He told his disibles to take the bread and he said it symbolised his body and then he told them to drink the cup which symbolized his blood and he told them that this was the new covanet which is poured out for you for forgivness of sin. and he even says unnless you eat my flsh and drink my blood you have no life in you but whoeever eats my flesh and drinks my blood has eternal life. and Jesus also said to do this in remberance of for GENERATIONS to come so even now because generations mean forever and ever God does not go back on his words if he says for generations to come he means even now but people think because it was so long ago that we dont have to do that anymore but Jesus never told us that it was only for that day in age he wouldent say something he didnt mean. Jesus shed his blood on the cross for us to partake in the passover in drinking his blood and eating his flesh which was sacrifised on the cross, snd we remember his sacrifise through the passover. well I hope that helps you a little Just keep going Through the studies. Its Hard I undersatnd expecially because now Gad has a name all the sudden that we never new of and i know how you feel you feel like if you prey in Fathers name you are forgetting Jesus but dont think of it that way. Its just a name and i think if you read some of Fathers books he wrote it will help.

God bless you if you have anymore questions feel free to ask im always here for you fell free

Sister Ashley <3

10/09/06 @ 15:16

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello Brother Kendall,

How are you,

I am really moved to hear you say "you will give your life to see me baptized."

I really appreciate you think of me.

You ask me about why Christian celebrate the birth of Jesus.

Brother Kendall , You said :

The Bible didn't ask people to do it, so why are we doing it.

I gave it some thought, I guess my answer is, because it is a good idea!

Please look at Luke 12:3, a woman named Mary, who is a follower of Jesus.

The Bible said she bring a very expensive bottle of perfumed oil to Jesus ,and pour it over Jesus feet, and Mary use her hair to rub and wipe Jesus feet.

The Bible didn't say Jesus ask her to do it. Nobody ask her to do it.

Mary did it because she think it is a nice thing to do for Jesus.

Mary did it out of the love her has for Jesus.

Mary just go ahead and did it, and Jesus like it.

The Bible didn't gave us a exact day of when Jesus were born . Some people choose a day to remember the birth of our Lord Jesus .

Just like Mary pour oil to Jesus feet ,nobody ask us to do it . But it is a nice thing to do for God . Christians remember the birth of Christ , they did it out of the love they have for Jesus.

The Bible says "Love your God with all your heart", think of new way to show our love to God is part of "Love our God with all our heart".

Christians are trying to remember the birth of our Savior Lord Jesus Christ, and that is not a negative thing.

Please do not see it as a negative thing.

\_\_\_\_

My girlfriend told me, in Korea the Church of God has a huge celebration each year to remember the birthday of Ahn Sahng Hong. I have seen the video, it was very exciting.

If is it a good thing to remember the birth of the Korean Christ,

Why it is a bad thing to remember the birth of the Jewish Christ?

I really don't understand?

Do you think it is OK to celebrate the birth of Ahn Sahng Hong?

Or is it also against the teaching of the bible too?

Thank you very much

Creasy

10/09/06 @ 18:31

#### **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



Creasy,

The difference between the birth of Christ Ahn Sahng Hong is that it is not false worship. If you look in history about the day Dec. 25th it is the birth date of a false god named saturntrila or other wise known as "sun-god" it was a man made holiday not holiday of God that is why it is not allowed in our Church to celebrate it. The sun god worship was

mostly created by roman emperor constantine he said that all the people are to worship the sun-god's birth on Dec 25th. The bible says not to add our own words or teachings to it or subtract Gods teachings only do Gods will. So we find it important to stress the passover because Jesus said it was the "The new Covenant" and in Romans chp 9 it says "to keep The new covenant that God has commanded us to keep" if all the christians were doing good in Gods eyes there would be no reason for a 2nd coming.

Creasy i mean what i say about i will lay my life down for you because i know God will be pleased by it. Don't let these blaphmers of God and his commandments get to you just have firm faith in God and his great and wonderous deeds. Amen

10/10/06 @ 05:27

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

Brother Kendall,

You got a good point ,I agree with you on the point that the early Christian should have seperate themselve from the false god festival.

However ,if today Christian nolonger has the idea of the false god in their mind . They just remember the birth of Christ. Would it be OK to just focus on remembering the birth of Christ? By the way most church would remember the birth of Christ on the whole month of Dec. and not just the 25th.

Most Christian don't even go back to church on 25th Dec. anyway. I was reading the news last year, most churches in America are close on Christmas day becasue people usually spent time with their family on the Christmas morning.

By the way ,since God is the creator.

Everyday is God's day ,we can remember Him everyday or anyday. What different does it made?

Who care about false god ,false god is only an idea .God creator the sun, there no such thing as the sun god anyway.Why should God need to made way for men's stupid imagination of a sun god .Nobody knows what is the sun god anyway.

I say let people feel free to praise the name of Jesus on 25th of Dec , that is the best way to put the sun god to shame .Don't you agree.

Worship Jesus on 25th Dec. is the best way to crash the idea of the sun god to pieces. Think about it, Nobody remembering the sun god on the 25th DEC, people only remember the birth of Christ. Don't you think that is the sweetest revenge of all times?

Why should people stop worship God on 25th Dec. Are we suppose to made way for the stupid sun god? No wait .

Don't you think worship Jesus on 25th Dec, is the best way to put the sun god's name to shame.

Reading your post is so inspiring.

thank you very much

Creasy

10/10/06 @ 06:58

# **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



No, worshipping God on a false holiday is what satan wants you to do. He has tricked the minds of the people into believeing that Dec. 25th is the birth date of Jesus but in actualality no one knows Jesus's birth date. If we actaully knew Jesus's birth date it would be ok to show him love on that day. But it was roman emperor told the people unless they worship the sun god on Dec. 25th they would be killed killed. Alot of people were killed by constantine and the roman catholic church. If you ever heard of the "Babylon the

great the mother of all prosistutes" it refers to the catholic church ask the church members to explain this study to you about who the beast is in the bible and you will be amazed to find out it is the the pope.

10/10/06 @ 13:46

## **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



Remember our creator by KEEPING THE PASSOVER! That is Gods will!

10/10/06 @ 13:47

# **Comment from: lucas [Member]**



Kendall, you never responded to my question from a few posts ago.

In addition, two more questions:

1. If in the Bible it said the date of Jesus' birth, how do you know it would be ok to celebrate that day?

2. How does your church approach Bible interpretation, because the Roman Catholic church didn't exist in the Bible, but you claim it is referred to. How do you know?

10/10/06 @ 15:16

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Brother Kendall,

You do have good point there .I keep that in mind.

I am glad to make progress.

Thank you for your help

creasy

10/10/06 @ 15:29

## **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



Through the study about the beast we can see that it is the pope. Like i said ask the church members to explain this study to you if they dont i will.

Brother Kendall Chruch of God world mission society

10/10/06 @ 17:28

## **Comment from: Ashley [Visitor]**



creasy

Brother kendall did not say that it would be ok to celebrate his birthday if we knew the exact date what he ment is that people on dec.25 claim that it is Jesus's birthday and they celebrate it, But if we knew it exactly was Jesus birthday there would be nothing wrong with showing compasion on that day and saying that Jesus was born. But people

dont know for sure so its false. What if your Birthday was on april 23 and everyone celebrated your birthday on march 2nd well they would falsly be celebrating your birthday that wouldent be your birthday that would be some other birthday or something elese but not your birthday. God does not want his people to celebrate some false god and pray in his name at the same time. the thing is we dont think we are celebrating a false god because we are saying it in Jesus's name but truly if God never said it, it would be making up things therefore you are surly not celebrating him in vain. and no of course there is nothing wrong with praying to God you can do that anytime you want but if your making it a celebration then therefor you would be adding to the bible which God says not to do. I dont understand why christians celebrate all these holidays which are no where in the bible yet they dont keep the feast and festivals God has givin and commanded us to keep in the bible.

Sister Ashley <3 church of God world mission society

10/10/06 @ 17:40

# **Comment from: lucas [Member]**



"If we actaully knew Jesus's birth date it would be ok to show him love on that day."

Ashley – that is a direct quote from Brother Kendall's post, which does not say what you say. People celebrate birthdays all the time on days other than the actual birthday, so the point you're trying to make is lost on me. I'm sure you've heard "It's the thought that counts." We don't know when Jesus was born. The day we remember Jesus' birth is that,

a day we remember his birth. Nobody claims that is his birthday. The churchmembers that visited me kept on about this and I don't get it.

Second, I have asked 4 questions with zero responses from Ashley or Kendall, who I suspect could be the same person, as Ashley posted under Kendall's visitor name. Anyway, can someone please respond, I'd like to know where you are coming from because it honestly doesn't add up.

10/10/06 @ 19:23

## **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



Hey Lucas now you're confused right that's what these COG members do they have no proper explanation. Its the twisting of the scriptures. See how they attack other churches and now the pope. They least know they themselves are worshipping false God.

These members who are brainwashed and join them are all wounded within. My brother has a broken marriage and is now preaching this fake gospel.

It is better to light a candle than to curse the darkness.

Creasy with all due respect I gave a reply to Ashley. Maybe you had not read her post properly. This is called imposing negative thoughts about other churches just to get theirs promoted. Besides they are breaking up homes.

C'mon I do not not follow any of the catholic feast. I have the bible to guide me. So I do not need a fake Christ to come and teach me about passover. Its all there my dear brothers in the Holy Book. Pray to the Holy Spirit to give you the wisdom. Dumb Robots!!

10/10/06 @ 23:37

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Ashley ,thank you for your input,

I am sure you have strong feeling about your faith ,and you are passionately defending it.

Religion is a very personal thing. At the end of the day Joshua can give you many reasons why he disagree with your faith, but it wouldn't matter to you.

Because you have deep emotional attachment to your faith. And that make you "subjectively" loyal your religion, regardless what people say.

It is like politics, if a person support George Bush. It wouldn't matter what the facts say about anything, Bush's supporter will always vote for Bush.

Love is blind, some person's feeling toward religion is also blind.

When it comes to issue like religion ,politics or love; most people make their decision base on their emotion .

And emotion is not always the result of reason.

What it "feels" right, it doesn't mean it has been proven right.

I got to admit, I agree with Kendall that the early church leader should choose the day to remember the birth of Christ more carefully.

But I don't think it is a sin for today's people to remember the birth of Christ on the 25th Dec .That is not equal to Idol worship.

In John 4:23 ,the Bible says " the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and truth. For the Father seeks such people to be his worshippers. "

Jesus says God appreciate people to worship Him with spirit and truth. Jesus didn't say you have to be in a church ,Jesus didn't say it has to be on a certain day.

It is not important about when or where.

Jesus says it is important "how" you worship.

It has to be sincere.

It has to be from the heart, with spirit and truth.

If you are worshipping God on 25th Dec ,remembering the birth of Jesus Christ.

\_\_\_\_\_

You insists that Dec 25th is unholy because the Church of God told you so.

People in the Church of God tell you some 3000 years old Egyptian mythology, planting the idea of the sun god worshiping in the your head, giving you an impression as if the sun god worship is still exist in today Christian church.

\_\_\_\_

Please look at Romans chapter 14.

In Roman 14:5, the Bible says:

"One person regards one day holier than other days, and another regards them all alike."

In Roman 14:14, the Bible says:

"there is nothing is unclean in itself; but for the man in whose opinion it is unclean, for him it is unclean."

Even the Bible says: "there is nothing is unclean in itself".

It is unclean to you, because you think it is unclean. But where did you get that idea it is unclean. The people from the Church of God told you so.

\_\_\_\_\_

In Romans 14: 1, The NKJV version Bible says:

"Receive one who is weak in the faith, but not to disputes over doubtful things."

According to verse 1, if a person don't think it is right to celebrate the birth of Christ on Dec 25. He should keep it to himself and not discuss with others.

Because "there is nothing is unclean in itself" Roman 14:14

It is all in your mind.

Sister Ashley ,you said :

God does not want his people to celebrate some false god and pray in his name at the same time.

But you forgot :People simply DO NOT worship false god in the Christian church .

You think they do ,but they don't .It is all inside your head.

In reality there is no idol worship in Christian Church.

The Church of God suggest Christian worship idol, but that is not true.

You used to go to a Christian church, you should know better.

There is no idol worship there. Don't You Get It!!

Thank you

Creasy

10/11/06 @ 06:36

# **Comment from: Kendall [Visitor]**



All of these things you people say are pointless in the end because you hide yourselves behind walls of blindness or a veil of sin. Jesus is the tree of life how do we live in Gods eyes? It is through is appointed feast passover even God told us to always celebrate it even for generations to come as a lasting ordanince how can you be in a truth if you dont have this most holyiest feast. God commanded us to keep the new covenant did he not? Yet not one of you does how can you say you are saved by God. The foolish man says I

dilengtly read the scriptures because i have eternal life through them but Jesus said you do NOT! Joshua you say you have your bible and you can do it yourself you do not need christ!! How can you

2/11/2020 C

say you have eternal life if you do not know God. The bible said christ would appear a second time in front of your very eyes in flesh yet you do not open your hearts to see the true light. No where in the bible does it say let us go to the babtist church for salvation or let us go the seventh day adventist for salvation. The bible says Church of God or other wise known as Zion the city of Gods appointed feast and only a little flock will be saved. Why speak good about the other churches when they secretly destroy peoples souls I THINK NOT! The bible says the Holy Spirit was given to the apostles on the feast of pentecost do you keep the pentecost to receive the Holy Spirit? Jesus kept the feast of pentecost why dont you? Of course im going to hear some false accusation as why you dont have to your going to make up some idea in your mind to shut it out like most people do. Unless you eat the flesh of the son of man and drink his blood you have no life in you! And Jesus said the blood was the new covenant.

All and all if you do not believe in the trinity than you deny that God is three persons.

10/11/06 @ 09:55

#### **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



Kendall Let me make it very clear to you that I follow all God's festival including passover and I have faith in LORD JESUS CHRIST. Unfortunately you have not understood the Bible or made a proper study hence you got caught up with the cults who are in a way also making you worship a fake christ ghong and a Holy mother. Have you ever made a research on your own. No you did not because you were blinded and probably needed something desperately to lift you up. They play with your emotions brother. I doubt

being a member you know much about the people you pray and worship. Imagine the day you know how stupid you gonna feel. I pray you receive the light of Jesus christ

10/11/06 @ 14:21

#### **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



The bible said christ would appear a second time in front of your very eyes all in glory says book revelation.

If so every eye would see it isn't it But even you have not seen him. He comes gets baptized seventh adventist church which is termed as a cult so his baptism is also not valid. He is born in the buddhist family which beleives in reincarnation. And he is dead. He never claimed to be Christ while on earth like Jesus did. Wow what a secret!

10/11/06 @ 14:35

# **Comment from: Ashley [Visitor]**



creasy

I went to cathlic chruches yes. but anwser me this my would we do people wear crosses around there neck and why do people hang them up in there house and why are there HUGE crosses in the front of the church. and when i said people worship a false God and pray in his name i ment that in Gods eyes if you are keeping feast that he has never commanded to keep in his eyes you are not worshiping him the TRUE GOD. you are

simply adding your own feast to the bible and rejecting Gods feast exactly what God says not in rev. not to add or sub anything from his bible if we are celebrating something he never commanded us to keep then we would be adding because we as people make it traditions to celebrate Christmas and Easter if its not any where in the bible why do you get so defensive over keeping it i dont get it. Do you not understand i was in your place not to long ago, christmas seems so glorious but it realy isent and i dont get how you dont understand that if it is not in the bible then we shouldent do it. Its fine to praise God whenever you want anyday anytime but when it comes to making up dates that people say are the day that Jesus was born, you are truly listning to a Mans words because God never commanded us to keep them and can i ask you a question why dont you keep the passover and the other feast which are in the bible?

10/11/06 @ 17:39

# **Comment from: Ashley [Visitor]**



Joshua

you claim to follow all of Gods feast right?...so then which Feast are we in right now?..and since you claim you keep all the feast do you mind naming all the ones you keep?? and by the way I did do research and i have found truth in this chruch..like i said i was in a cathlic church and a babtist church and i never understood half the things they were talking about because they would pick one scriputure out of the bible and read it and

they thought they had all the anwsers. But the bible had many scriptures its a matter of putting them together. and by the way you said how Christ Ahn Sahng Hong was babtised by a false church well think about when Jesus came to the earth someone had to babtise Jesus but nobody on earth new the exact truth obvisolly thats why God came down in the first place ...and Jesus got babtised by a Man named Jhon the babtist even he didnt know all the truth, but God had to be babtized somehow and if Jhon new all the truth, Jesus wouldent have to come down from his glorious Kingdom to a sinful earth and be crusified on the cross therefore what im trying to say is that neither did Jesus become babtize in a true exact church but he had to set an example for us, and if you really read the scriptures you will see that it says that Melchezdek will be born without geneology. meaning his parents will not be believers, and as you know Jesus compared himself to melchezidek the high preist, and in Jhon, Jesus also explained when he was talking with his disiples he said that he will ask the Father to send another consuler the "spirt" of truth.. he will remind you of all things that I taught for in a little while you will not see me but in a little while you will see me again. obvisolly Jesus explains how he will come again and how when he comes again he will remind people of all things Jesus taught. and when you say that it says he will apear in front of your eyes, you are once again taking the scripture to littural because remember Jesus speaks in peribales most of the things he says sounds like one thing but is really leaning toward another thing, and what he ment by him apearing in front of our eyes was that He was going to be in flesh. meaning we can actually see him. and its kind of weird That Christ Ahn Sahng Hong would know everything he new expecially being born in to a buddist family. How can a Kid who was taught from a young age to be budist be able to restore the passover and be able to establish our Zion which keeps all the Feast and Father made so manny books in deatail explaing so much through the bible. also when Father came he lived in ashack with barely enough money to live and you know what is Job was to break down rocks yet he spent all the money he earned to buy paper to make all of those books he wrote explaining everything we had forgotten. No regular Man can make such a miracle as he did. He must be our second comming but Just as back then alot of people rejected Jesus they will sadly also reject fathers new comming {Christ Ahn Sahng Hong}because everything in is a shadow of what goes on now in these last days as it did when Jesus destroyed the Earth with water nobody wanted to hear the truth and almost everyone turned away. im sorry i forgot you had something elese you were sord if asking about you said how Christ Ahn Sahng Hong never said he was God but he Did in one of the books that he wrote.

well God bless you Joshua and if you have any more questions just let me know and be sure to anwser my questions i asked you at the begining.

Sister Ashley Church of god world mission society

10/11/06 @ 18:13

# **Comment from: lucas [Member]**



"they would pick one scriputure out of the bible and read it and they thought they had all the anwsers"

I've got to say Ashley, I chuckled to myself when you said this, because this is EXACTLY what the people who came to my house from your church did.

I've asked several questions that have gone unanswered by Ashley and Kendall. Can they not respond? Do you sacrifice animals? The Bible said to. If you are not then you are obviously worshipping a false god. Exclamation point!!!

In addition, try organizing your thoughts into some sort of cohesive paragraphs and spelling words correctly. CATHOLIC. BAPTIST. etc. I have to admit I stop reading about halfway through Ashley's posts because they start to just ramble on trying to insult whoever isn't in her church.

10/11/06 @ 18:51

#### **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



Ashley I have all this info please do not waste your time to explain to me cause my faith is strong in Jesus. My brother rattled exactly all this and so are the rest of all the COG members doing. Your church has a stereotype way of preaching and they impose negative pressures on your brains about other churches (BRAINWASHED)

Well its the feast of tabernacles described as ingathering and you boast that you follow all laws and festivals but you are under satan's deception my dear and by the I have

referred to all his books. This man has been interpreting the bible and God does not need to do cause he is God. But he wanted to embrace christianity and his followers found a nice way to portray him a the second coming only after his death. What an easy thing to fool some bunch of weak and gullibles like you.

A regular man does much more than breaking rocks to earn his daily bread. what a miracle to go on living for his family each day. Any why should he rewrite everything passover was still being followed. Now tell me but the jews did not accept Jesus.

There are plenty out there in the world depressed and shattered heading on a wrong path. Jesus said "Beware of false prophets in sheep clothing"

The rest of your story is fanciful and all spiced up even the kids may find it unrealistic. Please boost up your common sense.

10/12/06 @ 01:11

#### **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



Ashley I have all this info please do not waste your time to explain to me cause my faith is strong in Jesus. My brother rattled exactly the same and so are the rest of all the COG members doing. Your church has a stereotype way of preaching and they impose negative pressures on your brains about other churches (BRAINWASHED)

Well its the feast of tabernacles described as ingathering and you boast that you follow all laws and festivals but you are under satan's deception by praying in the name of

Ghong my dear and by the I have referred to all his books. This man has been interpreting the bible and God does not need to do that cause he is God. But he wanted to embrace christianity and his followers found a nice way to portray him a the second coming only after his death. What an easy thing to fool some bunch of weak and gullibles like you.

A regular man does much more than breaking rocks to earn his daily bread. what a miracle to go on living for his family each day. Any why should he rewrite everything, Passover was always being being followed. Now tell me but the jews did not accept Jesus.

There are plenty out there in the world depressed and shattered and COG is preying on them. Jesus said "Beware of false prophets in sheep clothing"

The rest of your story is fanciful and all spiced up even the kids may find it so unrealistic. You are an adult please boost up your common sense.

10/12/06 @ 01:15

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



To Ashley and Kendall,

My question to you both is, when Ahnsahnghong was alive preaching the passover and how it was abolished, I'm sure he had to preach who would be the person to bring that back.

Now, who was the person he said would bring back the passover?

If Ahnsahnghong preached EXACTLY what your church is teaching today, then back when he was alive preaching, his congregation should have known back then if he was the second coming christ for the simple fact..

1. He preached of the passover and how it was abolished and who abolished it and who would reestablish it.

- 2. He had to have preached of the second coming and what his purpose would be and HOW he would do it, after all he's God..correct?
- 3. His church was probably the only church without a cross back in the 1950's. If someone was to enter his church and ask "Where is the Cross", he would them reply.."The TRUE CHURCH does not have a cross" and would give them the meaning of why the cross isn't something he has in his church. Therefore, the answer that he must have given to them should insinuate that his church is unique and different from the other churches that have crosses not to mention keep the Sabbath and the Passover "correctly".

There is more but I will let this digest i your minds a bit before I will go further.

There is absolutly no excuse for a man to so call "reveal hidden secrets" and not be discovered by any of his congregation until after he died.

Are you saying that he never preached of a second coming being born in a "shabby" house in Korea amongst "gentiles"?

Are you saying that he never mentioned and bashed the Seventh Day Adventist and their practices in his books?

Yet, Jesus Christ went into the synagogue and stood in front of everyone and told them the new laws, while they looked at him in digust.

Ahnsahnhong on the other hand, never went into the Seventh Day Adventist church and told them they are not following God's law correctly.

- James

10/12/06 @ 01:34

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



To Ashley,

You mentioned that Jesus was baptized by John the Baptist, while Ahnsahnghong was baptized by Seventh Day Adventist.

Now let me use your own words, you said:

and its kind of weird That Christ Ahn Sahng Hong would know everything he new expecially being born in to a buddist family. How can a Kid who was taught from a young age to be budist be able to restore the passover and be able to establish our Zion which keeps all the Feast and Father made so manny books in deatail explaing so much through the bible.

1. You admit that he was a buddhist, therefore he neevr knew of God besides Buddah. His his parents were Buddhist then he as well was a Buddhist. When you were a child, what religious belief did your parents follow? Whatever it is, you were the same.

This man was technically a Buddhist until his acceptance of Jesus Christ from his baptism by the Seventh Day Adventist church. Therefore, he never knew God even at the age of 29.

You asked the questio "How can a kid at a young age be able to do such things and knows so much about the bible?"

Simple, he was TAUGHT. In order for him to have been baptized by the Seventh Day Adventist church he would have had to go through extensive bible study.

After that, the person can then choose a date when they want to be baptized and accept Jesus and remain loyal to the church.

If you don't believe me, look it up.

Also, in 1948 Isreal gained it's independence and that event is considered prophecy by many churches. That event is said to be the sign of the second coming christ.

That event alone triggered an all out wave around the world for people to basically repent for "the time is near".

Him being baptized in 1948 was decided by his church or himself because the Fig Tree story.

For example: Today, there are many seeking to join a church because they feel the end is coming. WHY?? Because of the so called signs of natural disasters and wars and RUMORS of wars.

That alone would get plenty of people to get baptized without question especially if there are people hyping and pumping scripture of the end in people's head.

His baptism isn't special, it's not similar to Jesus's and it's definately not soemthing that should be looked at as a miracle.

Quick question, who named him Ahnsahnghong?

I will continue later.

- James

10/12/06 @ 02:00

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Actually let me correct myself. His church was officially established in 1964. Although he may have been preaching in the 1950's (in homes perhaps). Even so, the teachings of the church of today is either distorted or completely different from it's original form, from when he was alive.

His name Ahnsahnghong which is suppose to mean "Holy Spirit" should have been an obvious sign to his congregation that he is claiming to be a deity.

No if's and's or but's about that. If you are calling yourself the Holy Spirit and is preaching that the second coming christ will come in a new name which is the Holy Spirit which is the third name and the third form of God signifying the trinity.

Didn't he not teach that the third coming of christ will be the Holy Spirit at the same time, calling himself the Holy Spirit? Especially since his teachings were based on God coming in different ages?

Kendall, as you have said in your post:

But think of it this way before Jesus came people were preying to Jehovah..then when Jesus came and died on the cross People would now prey in Jesus's name not Jehovah even though Jehovah is our God we tend to talk about Jesus more than we talk about Jehovah. Same thing with the 2nd comming christ Ahn Sahng Hong. God had to come again to establish the passover because people forgot about it therefore he came in a newname so therefore of course we are going to be more foucused on the new name because we already know what Jesus has done for us. Jehovah, Jesus, and christ Ahn Sahng Hong are all the same the Father Jehovah The son Jesus and the holy spirit?

That being said, now Kendall and Ashely, explain to me how no one knew who he was until after he died?

Please explain to me how he came in secret?

Explain to me how his baptism means anything and who was the person to interpret his baptism as prophecy?

Who was the person to interpret him building churches as biblical prophecy? As your church tend to say, "Only God can interpret the bible and reveal it's secrets"

Now if Ahnsahong didn't interpret that himself, how would a "normal man" be able to intertprt scripture without him and say that what he did is prophec? First of all, the person that interpret that isn't God.

- James

10/12/06 @ 03:44

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Ashley,

you said in your post to Joshua:

im sorry i forgot you had something elese you were sord if asking about you said how Christ Ahn Sahng Hong never said he was God but he Did in one of the books that he wrote.

So he said that he was God in one of his books. Therefore he must have said he was God to his congregation when he was alive, which would totally contradict the story that YOUR CHURCH says about him coming in secret and no one knowing who he was until after he died.

For if he didn't say that he was God, then there would have been no one to document his life and works to use as some type of proof of biblical prophecy.

Did he have disciples? Please do not say he did because it will further proove my case but if he didn't, then who documented his works and how he "broke rocks" which I'm sure he wasn't the only korean man to do so..but since it's him, that makes him special.

I've heard that there is even a video on him and it's showing him struggling to walk up steps, looking very helpless with sad music playing in the background and a soft women's voice telling a story about poor little man, almost like you're suppose to feel pity and sorry for this guy.

Please, give me a break. Now why would he video tape himself in such a mannor, what was his intents? What's with the bad acting? There's obvious a nefarious reason for it.

As I can see, it helps make the Church's story more believable to those who watched it.

I will end this post with this:

Matthew 24:4-5

And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

- James

10/12/06 @ 04:32

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Oh i'm sorry, I've seem to not have made my point as far as Jesus's being baptized and Ahnsahnghong being baptized.

It is said that when the second coming christ comes back, he will not find faith...correct?

Well apparently he did, he found faith by getting baptized as a seventh day adventist, therefore accepting Jesus Christ as his lord and savior.

Now, let's get the definition of FAITH from the dictionary and compare it to what ahnsahnghong did.

Faith: Trust, confidence. The complete acceptance of a truth which cannot be demonstrated or proved by the process of logical thought, ie: religious faith

From Buddhism to Seventh Day Adventism. Clearly he found some type of faith here on earth. You just don't get baptized if you know and believe that it doesn't mean anything, especially since he so called knew that they weren't the true church from the start.

For example: I wouldn't get baptized by your church because I know that it doesn't mean anything. Therefore, that should mean to YOU that I haven't found faith. However, if ahnsahngong knew that being baptized doesn't mean anything, then he wouldn't have done it, it would be a waste of time.

So obviously it meant something to him.

Where in the bible did it ever mention the second coming being baptized for the heck of it?

Was it the KJV = Kim Joo-cheol Version?

It would have made more sense for him not to get baptized at all, since your church claims that he did it just to fulfill prophecy.

However, to get baptized by Seventh Day means you are finding faith, which is accepting Jesus Christ as your lord and savior. There would be no need for God to come back and do so...none at all.

Didn't the bible say that he wouldn't find faith?

Don't forget him being a Buddhist for half of his life. Wow, now that's alot of time being faithful and BOWING DOWN to a staute of a fat guy from another culture. From what I see, he seems to have easily accept religious beliefs from other cultures.

I guess after being taught the bible by the Seventh Day Adventist bible study, it scared him so much when he realized that he was worshipping, praying and bowing down to a statue.

Go figure...

- James

10/12/06 @ 14:43

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Brother Kendall,

Thank you for your help,

I don't mean to be rude, I am sorry . I should not get emotional , otherwise it will affect my learning of the teaching .

I am trying to accept Ahn Sahng Hong, but let me try to understand this:

Brother Kendall you says:

"Why speak good about the other churches when they secretly destroy peoples souls. I THINK NOT! "

Please How the other churches destroy peoples souls?

Brother Kendall you says:

"The bible says Church of God or other wise known as Zion the city of Gods appointed feast and only a little flock will be sayed."

How do you know "Church of God" is Zion, who told you that?

May I ask where is your Biblical support on that idea?

Why can a Baptist Church be Zion too? And Why not?

Where is the Biblical reference to prove "the Church of God" is the only God appointed Church?

What happen if someone who believe the exact same teaching as the WMSCOG does ,but they don't want to work with Korean Church of God. They want to have their own independent Church of God ,do you think the Mother would mind?

Thank you

Creasy

10/12/06 @ 17:42

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hello Creasy,

It is written is the bible that where ever the Ark of the Covenant rest, that is Zion.

So if the Ark of the Covenant is in South Korea and the Church of God has the ark in the church then yes, it would be considered zion.

However, they do not have the Ark. They may say that they have the "new covenant" but that is something they made up because God's law passed down to Moses never changed.

Then Ten comandments will always be what it is.

- James

10/12/06 @ 17:58

#### **Comment from: Joshua [Visitor]**



Hi James, you've made excellent points. I do not need to comment. Hats off to you. God bless May you and help you continue to throw some light onto their darkened minds Creasy good for you. This is how you go about doing research before you join any religion. Make sure you get your reply before brother Kendall & Ashley disappear from this blog.

The COG's add or play with scriptures to suit their needs. If unable to find answers they call it being "persecuted"

Kendall now you know why Father came & he lived in a shack with barely enough money to live then & break down rocks. To tamper with the Holy Book in secret and find an easy way out to deceive fools like you (getting inspiration to start up hos own church after the seventh day adventist) It's a good business you know and mother should be enjoying the fruits but unfortunately her health does not permit. Jesus Christ is the judge

My brother has given up his job to preach this false doctrine because he's told the end is near.

10/13/06 @ 05:30

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Joshua,

Thanks for the kind words, I'm glad to be here and I'm just trying to do my part to shed some light along with everyone else.

The way they portray Jesus is amazing. They're basically saying that him getting crucified and dying for our sins was an accident.

"Oh he wasn't meant to die because he had to preach for 40 years"

So they're basically saying that he didn't do his duty and fulfill prophecy. Now let's observe the story of Jesus Christ dying only to come back again not in spirit but in his actually body and it is written that there was a witness to that who also felt him and touched his wounds.

Now if Jesus didn't fulfill his duty, then at the time when he was ressurrected, he would have continued to preach his gospel for the rest of the 37 years to complete that prophecy...wouldn't he

not?

It was prophecied that he would be born and die to bear sin. So Out of all the prophecies that happened so "perfectly" and without flaw, why would this prophecy of him preaching for 40 years not be fullfilled?

Eveything that happened from plagues to floods to the killing of the first born was out of the mouth of a person who recieved that message from God.

Bascially, everything that God said he was going to do..he actually did. Now one act or prophecy was left incomplete.

So are they saying that God made a mistake in his prophecy?

I mean c'mon he came back to life, it would have been the perfect moment to continue his work, wouldn't?

But he didn't, he told his disciples to spread his word, for the simple fact that he came and did what was written and fulfilled it.

Now lets say Jesus DID preach for 40 years to complete this so called prophecy, what difference would it actually make?

Whether he preached for 3 years or preached for 40 years, the situation would still be the same as it is today.

It is written that the world will end regardless.

However, the only difference would be, their doctrine wouldn't have a corner stone because Jesus wouldn't be coming back to preach for "37 years", now would he.

James

10/13/06 @ 08:58

## **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



Is this a good church or not?

10/13/06 @ 22:45

# **Comment from: lucas [Member]**



NO.

10/14/06 @ 00:17

## **Comment from: Hawkeye [Visitor]**



WMSCOG is a CULT. It's filled with filthy lies and fits the description of the word CULT to a T. Absolute truth mixed with Absolute lies. The truth used as the hook and later the lies are mixed in as a blender mixes Coco Powder and Milk. The result is mind numbed Robots and a steady \$cash\$ flow for mother and Kim, Chun Chul or whatever the fuck they call him.

Mother is God but she only speaks Korean? She wears a Hearing Aid? She used to be a Cow? LOL! Her Sister did time in Prison for stealing Money from a Church? What a steaming Crock of Freshly

Shat, Shit. Get a Life!

Your Pal.

Hawkeye!

10/14/06 @ 10:42

## **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



Does this church even take into consideration the conduct of the church and the qualifications of its leaders as Paul directed Timothy? On what basis does this world mission society church of god say it was established? Where? When? It sounds like it was established by man. I believe that Jesus established His Church. While talking with His disciples in Mathew 16:15–19 Jesus says upon this rock I shall build my Church or words to that effect. Now there are many who believe that Jesus meant that Peter would be the

beginning of the Church. Please read all of the passages and perhaps consider that the "rock" that Jesus spoke of was the belief that Jesus Christ is the Son of the Living God and upon that "rock" He would build His Church. I would much rather belong to a Church established spiritually in the scriptures than one invented by man. Your thoughts and opinions welcomed.

10/14/06 @ 20:03

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



To Brother Kendall and Sister Ashley how are you,

To others people who visit this blog, Kendall and Ashley is simply try to help me to understand their faith .Please leave them alone.

The people the Church of God are truly good people. I will listen to them if their teaching is from the Bible .

But I won't listen to them if their teaching is contradict to the Bible ,or if they are misinterpreting God's word.

Thank you for reminding me to think about this subject. I agree we should pay attention to the teaching of the Bible.

Brother Kendal and Ashley, You said:

How come other Churches don't remember

- 1) The Passover
- 2) The feast of Unleavened bread?
- 3) The Day of First fruits
- 4) The Feast of the Weeks
- 5) The Feast of the Trumpets
- 6 ) The Day of Atonement
- 7 ) The Feast of Tabernacles

I think we already finish our discussion on the Passover .

Other Churches do remember it ,but according to 1 Corinthians 11:20 ,Christian called it "the Lord's Supper".

The church of God just use a different name. They call it the "Passover"

Christian do remember "the Lord's Supper", we are doing the same thing, but the church of God just use a different name.

But isn't the name "Passover" is the shadow ,and the reality is the Jesus "Blood and wine" on the Lords Supper?

Why holding on the shadow "the Passover", when we already have the reality "The Lord Supper".

Christian remember the "The Lord's Supper "once a month ,but the Church of God remember it once a year .

Jesus waited until the Passover to scarify His life .Because Jesus need to be the Passover lamb to fulfill the prophecy.

But there is no instruction from the Bible require people to remember Jesus death only once a year.

There is no reason to restrict people to remember Christ die for us only once a year .That is not the teaching in the Bible.

To be continue...

10/15/06 @ 01:52

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



About keeping the feast of Unleavened bread and other Days and Festivals.

I remember a certain places in the Bible talks about through Jesus Christ we have a new beginning ,and we do not require to carry the burden of the Old Testament Laws .

The Moses law require men to have circumcision, and forbid people to eat pork etc.

But in the New Testament , things are different. I find some scriptures says because of Jesus Christ , people are no longer under the burden of the laws . People are not require to keep the days and the festivals.

10/15/06 @ 03:14

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi everyone,

I have trouble inputing messages to the site .Somebody has setup another discussion about the Church of God in the Forum in crosswalk.com .

why don't we go there ,and continue the discussion ..

http://forums.crosswalk.com/Anyone\_know\_this\_cult\_%22Church\_of\_God%22\_from\_Korea/m\_1710152

thank you

Creasy

10/15/06 @ 03:33

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



About keeping the feast of Unleavened bread and other Days and Festivals. #1.

In Act 15 according to the scriptures, the confusion was made clear by Paul.

The Church leaders from Antioch ,Syria and Judea told people they need to keep the Laws of Moses , in order to recieve Salvation .

But Paul said he never teach people they need to keep Moses Law for Jesus Salvation.

### ACTS 15:24

Since we have heard that some who went out from us have troubled you with words, saying You must be circumcised and keep Moses Law ,to whom we gave no such teaching. NKJV version Bible

The feast of Unleavened bread was part of Moses Teaching, and Paul said he never teach people it is necessary to keep Moses Teaching for Gods Salvation.

to be continue...

10/15/06 @ 05:40

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



#2.

In Colossians chapter 2:13 -17 ,the Bible says people not require to keep the old testament laws.

Being dead through your sins and the evil condition of your flesh, God gave life together through our Lord Jesus Christ, and forgiveness of all our sins; 2:13

Having put an end to the law which was against us, taking it out of the way by nailing it to his cross; 2:14

Having made himself free from the rule of authorities and powers, he put them openly to shame, glorying over them in it. 2:15

For this reason let no man be your judge in any question of food or drink or feast days or new moons or Sabbaths: 2:16

For these are the shadow of the things which are to come; but the reality is Christ. 2:17

The Bible says:

"The bond", the written law of ordinances was "blotted out," erased, removed. When Jesus was nailed to the cross, it also drove the nails the laws on the cross.

Let no man compel you to keep its ordinances. In meat, or in drink. By requiring you to eat only what the Moses law prescribes Or in respect of a holy day. Such as the Passover, Pentecost, etc. Or of the new moon. The monthly observances Or of the Sabbath day.

Which are a shadow of things to come. We are to pay no attention to the shadows since Christ has come, but to observe what we find in him and the gospel. And forget about the shadow, the keeping of days and festivals.

Colossians 2:17 says: the feast days, news moon and Sabbath are only the shadow and the reality is Christ. Since Christ has come, we are to pay no attention to the shadows. That is why today's churches do not keep the feast of Unleavened bread.

To be continue...

10/15/06 @ 05:42

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



#3.

In Galatians Chapter 4, Paul teach us that after we accept Christ, Jesus has redeem our sins. We are no longer slave to the laws. We are the children of God. We are not under the bondage of the laws. Paul said if we go back to live under the laws, legal bondage has no purpose in Salvation.

#### Galatians

4:9

But now that you have come to have knowledge of God, or more truly, God has knowledge of you, how is it that you go back again to the poor and feeble first things, desiring to be servants to them again? 4:10

You keep days, and months, and fixed times, and years.

4:11

I am afraid of you, that I may have been working for you in vain.

In Galatians 4: 9 - 11. Some people after they accept Christ, they go back to the Moses laws.

They return to their old way of keeping the days (Sabbath), the festivals (the feast of Unleavened bread etc.), the monthly new moon and the years.

Paul said ,he is afraid his teaching to this people has gone in vain.

In observing these legal bondage has no purpose in Salvation.

\_\_\_\_\_

#4.

In Ephesians 2:15

"Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace;"

In verse 15 the scriptures says, by the sufferings in the flesh, Jesus Christ took away the binding power of the ceremonial law, which is the law of commandments contained in ordinances.

The scriptures says ,the binding power of the ceremonial law were ended by Jesus Christ. Therefore people shouldn't live their life like they are slave to the law.

Brother Kendall you said :All your teaching of the Church of God are stated directly in the Bible and nobody could deny the teaching of the Church of God....

But it seem like all the scriptures listed above are pointed to one consistent position: Jesus Christ has ended the law of commandments contained in ordinances.

I don't know what is your interpretation on these scriptures.

ACTS 15:5 ,Colossians 2:13 -17 ,Galatians 4:9,10,11.

and Ephesians 2:15

" A man get righteousness by faith only and not by the works of the law. " Romans 3:28

My friends you said God want us to keep the all the days and festivals.

But why there are so many places in the Bible tells me that it is not necessary to keep the law of Moses??

And the Bible tells me, I don't need to keep the days and the festivals.

Thank you

Creasy

10/15/06 @ 06:05

## **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



Creasy, you have just caused them to leave the site. It will take them a few days to confer with their church leaders to see what they should do and their church leaders will tell them that this site is evil and to steer clear. I congratulate you on "hitting the nail on the head" so to speak. I believe if you study Paul's letters and attend a church that Paul himself would attend, based on his directions to Timothy, and founded spiritually in scriptures, you can't be wrong. Keep up the good work.

10/15/06 @ 07:47

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello confused,

how are you,

Seem like you know the operation of the Church of Gold pretty well.

How do you know they have to report to their leaders?

Can you tell me some more about them?

In your opinion, are they a cult?

Were you used to be one of them?

Or you know someone who goes to their Chruch?

I am currently attending their Sabbath worship, they are really nice to me.

But I do not completely agree with their teaching .I am trying to learn more.

I am thinking about joining them, for my girlfriend really want me to join them.

thank you

Creasy

10/15/06 @ 08:10

## **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



Creasy, when you talk to them, notice how they are humble to extremes. Also notice that when anyone finds fault with their doctrine they call it "persecution". They will smile at you until your eyes hurt. They will study the Bible unceasingly, pointing out how the true word is "hidden". How the Old Testament is the "shadow" and the New Testament is the "reality".

10/15/06 @ 12:33

## **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



in my opinion they are a cult. They play little games with numbers, dates, and all it boils down to is a cult, pure and simple. The Lord said do this in rememberance of me when he talked about the Lord's Supper. The Passover is a ceremony so the Jews would remember how they were saved in Egypt from the curse on the Pharoah. The Passover was never lost or forgotten.

10/15/06 @ 12:39

#### **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



how convenient that they say since you remember your birthday once a year you should partake of the Lord's Supper once a year. It would be a new concept for them to remeber the Lord on a daily basis. The Lord's Supper makes us remember His suffering for us and the gift we received because of His suffering and it demonstrates our belief that He is the risen Saviour and the Son of the Living God. As you stated before, since the coming of our Lord, Jesus, we are no longer held prisoner by sin thru the Law. Peace be with you my

brother and please stay in touch.

10/15/06 @ 12:47

## **Comment from: CHRIST HAS NOT RETURNED [Visitor]**



This false church teaches that their founder is Christ, which is ABSOLUTELY FALSE. They also teach that only by association to their church one will obtain salvation. It does not matter what name is outside a building, this is a clear sign of a cult.

\_\_\_\_

Act 1:9 And when he (Jesus) had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

Act 1:10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel;

Act 1:11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

The Bible says that Jesus rose up in to the sky and went into the clouds. When he returns, he will come in the same way. The text is clear, and the rest of the Bible verifies it. He went into the clouds in full view, and he will return in full view. His leaving wasn't spiritual – and his return won't be spiritual. We're not looking for his return in ANOTHER human, but as "this same Jesus."

Rev 1:7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they [also] which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

This says "every eye" will see him – not just those with discernment – not just those looking for him in this way, but EVERY eye. When that day comes, the tribes of Israel will mourn (this word "kindreds" is really "tribes" in the Greek) as Zech. 12 specifies. There has been no mourning – and EVERY eye hasn't seen him. On the contrary, the Bible warns us not to be deceived by people claiming to be Christ:

Mat 24:4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

Mat 24:5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

Mat 24:23 Then if any man (including you, I'm afraid) shall say unto you, Lo, here [is] Christ, or there; believe [it] not.

Mat 24:24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if [it were] possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

Mat 24:26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, [he is] in the secret chambers; (or has already returned invisibly – or in the form of another human) believe [it] not.

Mat 24:27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. (another way of saying that "every eye" will see him)

Mat 24:30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, (again, in agreement with Zech 12) and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

When Jesus returns to earth, it will be with power and great glory. He is not coming as the sacrificial lamb this time, but as the lion of Judah, as the King. Yes, Jesus comes as a thief, but to snatch the believers:

1Th 4:17 Then we which are alive [and] remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord

If you have not been caught up into the clouds, then either you are not a believer, or Jesus has not returned. When Jesus DOES return, physically, visibly, this is what will happen:

Zec 14:2 For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; (Has this happened?) and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. Even if you do not take "Jerusalem" literally – if you see it as the church – when did this possibly happen? Has half the church gone into captivity, with our women ravished?

Zec 14:3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

Zec 14:4 And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which [is] before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, [and there shall be] a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

Zec 14:5 And ye shall flee the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the LORD my God shall come, [and] all the saints with thee. When Jesus comes, he brings his saints and/or angels with him. Where are the saints and/or angels, if he has returned? Notice it also says "the LORD my God." This is GOD returning – not just some "Christ consciousness" coming to us in some human form. This is Jesus himself, who is God – visibly returning the same way he left – and returning to the same place he left from.

Zec 14:6 And it shall come to pass in that day, [that] the light shall not be clear, [nor] dark:

Zec 14:7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, [that] at evening time it shall be light. My nights are still dark. Are yours?

Zec 14:8 And it shall be in that day, [that] living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

Zec 14:9 And the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

When Jesus returns, he will be king over all the earth, and there will be ONE LORD. How many religions are there right now?

Mat 26:64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Mar 13:26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

Mar 13:27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven. Regardless of whether you interpret this as all believers or the converted Jews, there has been no gathering yet.

Mar 14:62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see (Who was he talking to here? Not believers, who could conceivably see him with "eyes of discernment", but those who were about to crucify him) the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Jhn 14:2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if [it were] not [so], I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

Jhn 14:3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, [there] ye may be also.

If you have not received your heavenly mansion, then either you are not a believer, or Jesus has not returned.

10/15/06 @ 13:29

## **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Hey Guys peace to you all in the name of Jesus Christ. So finally they, brother Kendall & Ashley did disappear from this blog. The spirit of ghong was unable to guide & help them I guess. When they cannot give a straightforward answer they consider us like we are evil and do not wish to deal with us anymore. Jesus never gave up till he was crucified. Cmon COG'S this shows you do not have the 100% truth. Probably you are now at the round table confrence at the headquarters trying to add more lies or twist scriptures.

Please stop destroying lives of the helpless and broken hearted people in this world misguiding with false doctrines and giving them hopes of seeking salvation.

May God forgive you and enlighten your minds

10/18/06 @ 02:14

## **Comment from: Hawkeye [Visitor]**



I like that post Joshua, right on.

Your Pal,

Hawkeye

10/18/06 @ 04:07

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello Joshua,

I made some good friends from the Church of God. I think it is not fair for you to call them a liar. A person who lies, he knows he is hiding the truth.

But the people from the Church of God ,they really believe in what they preach.

But frankly I couldn't found any "solid" prove from the Bible to support the idea that Ahn Sahng Hong is Jesus Christ .

The simple fact that Ahn Sahng Hong himself never witness in public to people that he is Christ, make it very hard to believe that he is Christ. If I want to really know somebody, I would buy a biography written by that person. I don't trust other people making up story about him. I want to listen to what He has to say about Himself.

I want to read what he has written. I want to know the person by his words. In fact I have read most of Ahn Sahng Hong's Book , he never mention to people the is Christ . In his book , Ahn Sahng Hong always says : Do what Jesus do.

If he is Christ ,he would do it just like Jesus did .By openly telling people he is Christ . And traveling everywhere , preaching to people that he is Christ .

But Ahn Sahng Hong never mention in his writing that he is Christ , so I don't believe he is Christ.

Some men, who cliamed Ahn Sahng Hong told them in private that he is Christ.

The foundation of the Church of God is based on the words of these men . Ahn Sahng Hong never openly tell people he is Christ . But these men says Ahn Sahng Hong is Christ .

Who are these men? What is their names? Are they trustworthy people?

I know nothing about these people ,why should I trust what they says is the truth . Especially Ahn Sahng Hong never suggest to his Church members that he is god.

I can't imagine Christ come back and not openly let people know he has come home. It doesn't make any sense . I am not convinced at all.

If Christ came back to earth ,he would have give witness to people .

The people of the Church of god are really nice people.

But may be it is a mistake for them to believe Ahn Sahng Hong is Jesus .

But they didn't know they are wrong, so you can't call them a liar.

They sometimes misinterpret the Bible. But they believe what they were told.

Thank you

Creasy

10/18/06 @ 04:08

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Well after reading the KJV = Kim Joo-Cheol Version of the bible which is their books, published by them, and only given to the followers of their church, I would see why they believe what they do.

None of their books can be purchased in your local book store. None of their books can be bought online or is sitting safely on the shelf at your local public library.

These books are written, edited and published by them. It's their product.

They may instruct their followers not to read books outside from the bible because they are written by mere men, but they should pay attention to the name/nmes that are on their books.

Who are they really? Are they God too? So not only is this Mother god, Kim Joo is god too?

If he was taught what ahnsahghong knows and the congregation was taught what ahnsahnghong knows, is anyone besides Kim Joo and "Mother" allowed to write books?

I mean they all have the same knowledge of god now. They too should be gods. It shouldn't be limited to two people.

Too many gods, so little time.....

- James

10/18/06 @ 04:42

#### Comment from: joshua [Visitor]



That was a good one james. Indeed too many gods. I have been given these books and specifically told not to share with anyone. You can these books only if you get baptized in the name of ghong. What a deal. My brother gets loads at his cost, goes preaching & distributing them only after accepting their teaching.

Well creasy my apology for calling them liars anyway who am I to judge

Just how they really believe in what they preach or told to attack other churches calling them liars (brainwashed by their gods). We need to tap their brains buddy if one desires to save their family members.

If they have the truth don't you think they should have been here on this blog to clarify things till the end but can't you see they are gone...... what would you call them?

10/19/06 @ 00:16

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Someone posted:

"However, to get baptized by Seventh Day means you are finding faith, which is accepting Jesus Christ as your lord and savior. There would be no need for God to come back and do so...none at all.

Didn't the bible say that he wouldn't find faith?"

I don't think you understand that baptism is being annointed with the Holy Spirit (lesus said that when he was baptized he was annoyed with the Holy Spirit, in the Bible). Jesus was baptized at the age of 30, which was to fulfill the prophecy of King David. But do you not accept him as Christ- God in the flesh? Even after baptism? It is said in the new testament, regarding the second coming of Christ, that he will reign on King David's throne. At the time that prophecy was written, King David was dead. So how could the second coming Christ do that? And why would they pick David of all kings in the book of the Bible? We must look at King David then, and things concerning him which are important to the prophecy which Christ Ahnsahnghong- second coming Christ- has fulfilled. David had a few characteristics. One, which I mentioned previously, was that he was annoited king (as it is written, specifically "annointed" and not crowned) at the age of 30. Two, is that he established the physical city of Zion. But in the book of Revelations is written of spiritual Zion, refuge from spiritual Babylon, and (though this is a huge study by itself, spiritual Zion and Babylon) you will find that spiritual Zion is wherever all of God's feasts and laws are kept. Christ Ahnsahnhong established spiritual Zion; that being the Church of God (we follow the new covenant, which is not just "Jewish customs" because they were done differently in the old testament, but Jesus in the new testament- when he changed these customs- he said he did not come to abolish the law, but to fulfill it. In otherwords, the new covenant). Anyway, King David also reigned for 40 years. But as we know, Jesus Christ only preached the gospel for 3 years before he was crucified (as prophecized). That is why when God came back to us again in the flesh, as Christ Ahnsahnghong, God willed him to be baptized at the age of 30, to continue with its fulfillment. He established spirital Zion, for those of us formerly lost in spiritual Babylon, so that we may be saved and have eternal life (Amen). But most importantly he preached the truth of the passover (which is another study as well, the most important of all), for 37 years before he ascended back to Heaven. But he did not kill himself or die of natural causes. He simply closed his eyes and died. And he told his disciples that he would die, four years ahead of time.

There are not too many 33 year olds that can tell you the exact year of their death. I have only heard of one =) Likewise, I haven't heard of too many \*50\* year olds doing that. It was God's will to ascend back to Heaven, after suffering so much rejection and turmoil in this spiritual Babylon. But His love for us is so great, He came back a second time (as he promised, when he promised) to give us the truth of eternal life, as it is also prophecized that the new covenant will be given to King David (spiritual King

David, as this is from new testament scripture) and it will give eternal life. God willed Christ Ahnsahnghong to be baptized at the age of 30. He was raised a Buddhist and His parents were both devout. Thus he was not a Christian until the age of 30 (I don't think his parents let Him read the Bible!) Is it humanly possible for Him to have learned so much truth of the bible in that environment in what, a day? A month?). Likewise, Jesus was a Jew. He was not a Christian until the age of 30, when he made the religion! Suddenly He changed the Judaic law. Christians today believe in Jesus Christ without a doubt!) But Jesus Christ did not come to abolish the law (as He said in the Bible), but to fulfill it. To give us the new covenant.

There are so many wonderful, beautiful truths in the Bible, and in it God has said that not everyone will see it, but those with spiritual ears and eyes. Through the Bible He has revealed to us secrets from the beginning of the bible to the end (as God said in the Bible), and in that same breath of the Earth as well. And Jesus has uttered them all in the form of parables, so that those who are his children will come to Him and those who are not, do not (as Jesus explained to his disciples in the Bible). There are so many truths in the Bible which are spoken in parables, and only God can reveal these secrets as he did 2000 years ago as Jesus Christ with the old testament. God has come back a second time to give us salvation, and the Bible clearly points out what that is. He has proven himself through both the old and the new testament- which we were given so that we may know him when he comes! Any man who declares himself Christ, ask him if he has the hidden manna. As it is said in the Bible He shall. Most Christians don't know what the hidden manna is. Ask him why God created Adam and Eve, said "let US create man in OUR image" man and female (as it is written in the very first book of Genesis. I think we've all read that one, haven't we? But if you haven't, I do know off the top of my head that it is Gen 2:26-27) But God has revealed everything to us in His second coming, for reasons I cannot even begin to explain to you at this moment because I must get up early for work and I have already explained so much and in less detail than I wish I could give you right now. But understand that Jesus Christ's disciples did not come to Him because He performed miracles. It was because He showed Himself to them as God by fulfilling the prophecies, that is, testifying about Himself (being God) through the Bible's prophecies (which at the time was only the old testament). Christ Ahnsahnghong came to us and testified about Himself (being God) through the Bible's prophecies in the old testament, and their connection to the new testament and the prophecies of the last days. Like Jesus, He will be rejected by many, but my brothers and sisters will see that Ahnsahnhong is Christ- God in the flesh- and that He has revealed so many secrets to us that have opened our eyes and made us cry in happiness of His love for us.

Many people become baptized after hearing missionaries from the Church of God preach and spread the gospel, because they have been given spiritual eyes and ears to understand and so that they may be disciples of God. Not everyone is so blessed, but I hope that God blesses whoever reads this, so that the seed might be sown into their hearts and they might implore more detail about the good news. If anyone wishes to ask me any questions or Bible references to anything I've said above (as I don't have time, at 1:18 am now, to write them all out) I would love to receive e-mails, and I will most definitely reply to anyone's questions or debate. I would like to say- firstly- that I am a new member, of maybe a month now, so I may not have all the answers to your questions. But I go to church every day to study the Bible (which if you knew me before I knew God, you'd really trip out on!) so any questions you have, I will ask them of a pastor or preacher, and find the answers for you so that I may help blow the trumpet loud, and spread the good news of our Christ Ahnsahnghong so that more of our brothers and sisters can receive the promise of eternal life in Heaven (Amen). May God bless each and every one of you, from now on.

By the way, Creasy, you mentioned that there is no where in the Bible that we only celebrate Passover once a year. I suppose you may want to think about why Jewish people celebrate it once a year, on the 1st day of the 14 month of Nisan (according to the sacred calendar). I think it is because it is written throughout the entire bible (old testament and new) that the passover was celebrated, once a year, on a specific date and time. Please email me, I have the verses but it's 1:27 am and I really have to go to bed! But it's so hard to overlook so many questions that have answers! And so many assumptions that need to be corrected with proof from the Bible. Also, your quote of Galatians 4:9–11 sounds a lot like what I'm trying to say to you. The law of Moses is not to be followed. It is the new covenant, which has not abolished the law of Moses but \*fulfilled\* it, that we must follow. Thus, I believe the "days," the "festivals," and the "monthly new moon," may all be in reference to Pagan holidays, but I'm not sure! I'll look more into it. Please e-mail me soon, so that we can continue correspondance. If \*anyone\* has any questions, please e-mail me! I can't check this regularly, but I check my e-mail all the time! And I would even be more flattered if you would post my responses to your questions, so that the truth may be spread and so that people know that I'm not trying to brainwash you while no one's around to

2/11/2020 Co

question me lol Now let me get off of this computer, it's 1:36 am. I've got to be up in a few hours! But God has blessed me to be able to share all of this with you. I hope to hear from you soon! God bless you!

10/19/06 @ 03:37

## **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



by the way, my e-mail is InocentBystandr1@msn.com

Good night! =)

10/19/06 @ 03:38

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

?

Yvone,

First off, I will like to say thanks for responding, I appreciate your feedback.

Second, I would like to point out your contradictions throughout your post compared to a fellow member of your church (Ashley)which this person have already given the reasons to how he knew the bible and his death. Hopefully, you'll get a chance to read this post because what would be the sense in posting here if you only expect to get response via emails.

Ok this may be a bit long but I will try to be very clear and get to the point.

#### 1. You said:

I don't think you understand that baptism is being annointed with the Holy Spirit (Jesus said that when he was baptized he was annoyed with the Holy Spirit, in the Bible).

First off, Jesus was the son of God. He is God. The bible states that God himself impregnated Mary with his seed.

Matthew 1:20 clearly states that Mary conceived the Holy Spirit in her womb. He did not become the Holy Spirit at baptism. His baptism signified an awakening, he realised his true purpose. He was always the holy spirit in the womb of his mother Mary.

Which again Matthew 1:23 states they shall call his name Emmanuel which means "God with us".

If you or anyone else can point out in the scripture that states Jesus saying that he was annointed with the Holy Spirit at his baptism, that would be great because I couldn't find it, I probably over looked.

#### 2. you said:

It is said in the new testament, regarding the second coming of Christ, that he will reign on King David's throne. At the time that prophecy was written, King David was dead. So how could the second coming Christ do that?

You forget to mention that King David may have died before Jesus's time but his throne was there after his (David's) death. Through his son Solomon. You can not deny God's promise to the tribe of Judah and the throne of David because it is written that the clearly "the septure shall not depart from judah, till shiloh comes".

Before the fall of the kingdom of Judah, it is written in the bible and recorded in Ethiopian history the Queen of Sheba (Queen Mekeda) saught the wisdom of solomon. Though the bible gives brief information with very to no no detail about what went on at her stay in Jerusalem, it is recorded in Ethiopian history that Solomon married her and gotten her pregnant. She then went back to Ethiopia where she found out that she was carrying his son.

After giving birth to his child, she named him Menelik meaning Son of the wise man. When he reached adulthood, he then went to Jerusalem to seek his father and his wisdom. To make a long story short, he travelled back to Ethiopia and took along the Ark of the Covenant and the first born sons of the Levitite that served King Solomon.

Which is how the throne of David was established in Ethiopia.

History proves it. How else would the house of David rule in Ethiopia? If you deny this then you are denying facts and a 2000 yr old history of a country and basically stating that they are liars.

You may say, well it's not in the bible, but the bible isn't detailed.

I would advise you to look of Ethiopian history and the history of judaism and christianity there as well.

Perhaps you can ask your preacher why is Ethiopian christianity one of the oldest from the time of the apostles form of christianity without interuption from outsiders and without roman influence ever to exist and still exist till this day.

Asks your preacher about ACTS 8:27 which is how Christianity was introduced to Ethiopia.

You see, Ethiopia knew God through Judaism and they also knew Christ through Christianity which they practiced it's original form since that time of introduction.

To be continued...

10/19/06 @ 09:14

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok let me continue. It is weird how your church would say that Revelations refers to the "spiriutal" and not the

"physical". Apparently, the prophecies in revelations is dealing with the physical since most of ahnsahnong's so called fulfillment of prophecy is of this physical world.

In order for it to be prophecy fulfilled, it would have to be witnessed by those of the living correct? So called prophecies being fulfilled in the spirital wouldn't mean anything since no one can witness it.

## 3. you said:

Christ Ahnsahnhong established spiritual Zion; that being the Church of God (we follow the new covenant, which is not just "Jewish customs" because they were done differently in the old testament, but Jesus in the new testament— when he changed these customs— he said he did not come to abolish the law, but to fulfill it.

Now let's see. As I mentioned before in regards to Ethiopa practicing Christianity which in the bible the Ethiopian Enuch learned, why would anything change from that time?

They practiced and observed the old testament laws as well as the new testament laws. They knew very well of the old laws seing that more than half of them are Jews (which are called Falasha) in what way was the original form of Christianity done away with as far as Christianity and Christian churches in the East?

If you or anyone else can show me some information in regards to that, please i'm open for the information.

# 4. you said:

God willed him to be baptized at the age of 30, to continue with its fulfillment. He established spirital Zion, for those of us formerly lost in spiritual Babylon, so that we may be saved and have eternal life

Ok God willed this man to be baptized by a church which doesn't practice the laws of God correctly?

Please stop trying to decorate this man's life to make it sound special. You say he ascended back to heaven and did not kill himself or die of natural causes.

Well apparently, someone knows different than you because a memeber of your church (Ashley) who posted above says that he DID died of natural causes. He supposely had a stroke and suffered from a brain clot or something similar to that.

Also, I don't know what you've been told but it's said that he already knew the bible.

I would again, advise you to look into who you're worshipping. I'm sure in the 1980's suffering from a stroke and clot on the brain, he would know how much time he had left from the doctors telling him.

Also, you mentioned Jesus being a christian. No Jesus is NOT a christian. The religion is about him, he doesn't need to worship himself as mere men do.

That is similar to saying Buddah is a Buddhist or Allah is a Muslim.

Jesus may have changed the laws but he was not a christian.

Your post is too long to respond to and it also contains scripture so let me wrap this up.

- 1.Do your research on the Ethiopian Christianity and it's origin and the churches practice.
- 2. Get the real facts on ahnsahonghong's life. I can guarantee that you do not know who named him ahnsahnghong. It sure wasn't his parents.
- 3. Please try to compare notes with fellow followers of your church before you go off and type things that totally contradict their writings as well as the doctrine of your church.

If what I know about your church contradicts what you know, then something is definately wrong.

Too many loop holes my dear.

- James

10/19/06 @ 09:59

## **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**

I have a lot to say to this, and I will respond soon (I have to finish getting ready for work, but I'll be there soon to reply!)

I may not have all the answers, again, but I will reply with everything I can!

As for the e-mail thing, I don't know this website by heart like I know my e-mail, and most of my time online is spent at work and in the few minutes I spend online at home before I crash out-I go to work, then to gym, then to church until very late. So forgive me! But I will reply soon!

10/19/06 @ 10:18

# **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



No problem! I would love to respond to everything written here, but there is no time!

As for contradictions in my post, I will repeat that I am a new member, and I do not know Ashley personally and how long she has been my sister nor what she has been told. I know a small deal of Ahnsahnghong, as you would know a small deal of my life- if anything- other than one I tell you, but the things I do know I fully believe. So I can't say

that what I say of him is any more truth than what Ashley has said of him, and I'm sorry for that fact!

I will review the study on the prophecy of King David, with detail and quotes from the bible.

Hosea 3:5 - Afterward the children of Israel shall return and seek the Lord their God and David their king. They shall fear the Lord and His goodness in the latter days.

[When this was written, please keep in mind that King David was dead. It is easy to say there will be another King David and they should look for him and God, but why would God tell them to look for a physical king? No man can give life, eternal, but Christ- who is God in the flesh.]

Isaiah 9:7 – Of the increase of His government and peace there will be no end. Upon the throne of David and over His kingdom to order it and establish it with judgement and justice from that time forward, even forever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.

[This is part of the prophecy of concerning Jesus Christ to come as King Davidm as you've read in Isaiah 9:7. He will reign on the throne of David. But understand that if King Solomon is sitting on the throne, it is King Solomon's throne. Likewise, no one would say that this is Bill Clinton's seat in the White House while Bush is the president. Bill Clinton cannot have a seat in the White House as president while Bush is president, can he? It has to have a spiritual meaning to it (or otherwise non-literal). I hope this answers your question at number 2 in your reply.]

Luke 1:31 - And behold you will conceive in your womb and bring forth a Son, and shall call him lesus.

He will be great and will be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God will give Him the throne of His father David.

[This is direct reference to a prophecy concerning second coming Christ, which He fulfilled. As you know, Luke was after Jesus, so it could not be concerning Jesus, but as Jesus was prophecized to be King David, it is said again of second coming Christ, in Luke 1:31–32. Clearly there is something about David's throne that God wants us to look at to understand His throne. If not, he could have used any king in the bible. Why not King Solomon? Nebuchednezzar? Sorry if the spelling is off on that one!] 2 Samuel 5:1 – Then all the tribes of Israel came to David at Hebron and spoke, saying "Indeed we are your bone and your flesh.

Also, in time past, when Saul was king over us, you were the one who led Israel out and brought them in; and the Lord said to you, 'You shall shepard My people Israel, and be ruler over Israel.'"

Therefore all the elders of Israel came to the king at Hebron, and King David made a covenant with them at Hebron before the Lord. And they annointed David king over Israel.

David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years.

[As you may have noticed, this is a parallel to Jesus Christ (who I assume everyone here accepts as God...) But even more accurately, it is a parallel to second coming Christ, as His children ("Israelites," though Jesus said to spread the gospel to Gentiles, so metaphorical Israelites) will come to Him and accept Him as they did in 2 Samuel 5:1. King David (or Jesus Christ; God) lead Israel out and brought them in, when Saul was ruler over them. Likewise, God lead them out of Egypt. Jesus lead them out of sin. He is the good shepard and shall be ruler over Israel. But was Jesus a literal ruler over Israel? Of course not. He was a carpenter. Can you deny the metaphorical (or spiritual) meaning behind this? It was a prophecy, which God came in the flesh to fulfill so that His children may know Him when they see Him]

Luke 3:21 - When all the people were baptized, it came to pass that Jesus also was baptized; and while He prayed, the heaven was opened.

And the Holy Spirit descended in bodily form like a dove upon Him, and a voice came from heaven which said, "You are My beloved Son; in You I am well pleased."

Now Jesus Himself began His ministry at about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, the son of Heli...

[Luke 3:21, which is the above verse, goes on to list His genealogy, which is not important to anything I am trying to say here other than the fact that He is the Son of God. But addressing 3:22, the Holy Spirit descended in bodily form like a dove upon Him. You will find in this passage that God, Jehova, is the Father (which the Jews know by the old testament). God, Jesus, is the Son of Man (also called the Son of God, alternately, many many times in the Bible). God, second coming Christ, is the Holy Spirit. Most Christians believe this (the trinity) and the three ages of man being the age of the Father, the age

of the Son, and the age of the Holy Spirit (which most will testify we live in today! Which is why most Christians pray in the name of the Holy Spirit, am I not correct? They pray to second coming Christ for salvation, as God has said He will bring when He returns. But this is another in-depth study I would love to go into once this one has been understood!). My point is, Jesus is not the Holy Spirit, He is the Son of Man (or Son of God). That does not make Him any less God.]

Matthew 1:20 – But while he [Joseph] thought about these things, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, "Joseph, son of David, do not be afraid to take to you Mary your wife, for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit."

[Reading the passage, it says Jesus is OF the Holy Spirit. Not THE Holy Spirit. Is that incorrect? As for Matthew 1:23, His name being God with us declares that He is Christ, or God in the Flesh. And we recognize Him as such, without a doubt! But there is a second coming Christ, as most Christians know...]

Luke 4:18 – "The Spirit of the Lord is upon Me, because He has annointed Me to preach the gospel to the poor; He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives and recovery of sight to the blind, to set at liberty those who are oppressed;

To problaim the acceptable year of the Lord."

[As you may have figured, these are the words of Jesus Christ. According to Luke 4:18–19, When the Spirit of the Lord was upon him, he was annointed to preach the gospel. But as we know from Luke 3:21–23, he was baptized– at which point the Holy Spirit descended upon him. So thus he must have been annointed, and knowing this he went on the preach the gospel. I hope you can see the relation, as that is the combination of four verses very physically close to eachother that testify to his baptism being annointment with the Holy Spirit.]

[So the only thing missing in the fulfillment of this prophecy is the reign of Kind David for 40 years. Jesus only preached the gospel for 3. But when Christ Ahnsahnghong began his ministry and teachings of the passover and scriptures at the age of 30- which is when he was baptized- he preached the gospel until the time he died, which was in 1985. Whether he died from his own ascension or if he died from a stroke, I don't think that makes him any less the second coming of Christ. As it were, there are many many other prophecies that testify to this (such as the prophecy of Melchizedek, which if you want I can go into!), but concerning this one alone I think it is fair to say we accept Jesus as the first coming of Christ. But Jesus did not just ascend to Heaven. He was killed, crucified on the cross. Many disciples lost faith in Jesus because they didn't see how God could allow himself to be killed by man. Likewise, I think it is even more exceptional that Christ Ahnsahnghong died of a stroke. That would mean if he were just a man, he had absolutely no control of that. But he fulfilled the prophecy in dying. He predicted his death 4 years in advance. I'm no doctor, but I don't think you can predict your death 4 years in advance by a stroke! I think if we can predict strokes, we'd stop getting surprise attacked by them! lol)

Hebrews 9:28 – so Christ was offered once to bear the sins of many. To those who eagerly wait for Him He will appear a second time, apart from sin, for salvation.

[This verse testifies to the second coming of Christ, and that he will give us salvation. There are two other studies: The Hidden Manna and The Seal of God which testify to what that salvation is, and you will come to see that Christ Ahnsahnghong has brought these things back with him.]

John 5:36 - But I have a greater witness than John's; for the works which the Father has given Me to finish- the very works that I do- bear witness of Me, that the Father has sent Me.

And the Father Himself, who sent Me, has testified of Me. You have neither heard His voice at any time, nor seen His form.

But you do not have His word abiding in you, because whom He sent, Him you do not believe.

You search the Scriptures, for in them you think you have eternal life; and these are they which testify of Me.

But you are not willing to come to Me that you may have life.

[In John 5:36 the works which the Father has given Him to finish are the prophecies- which He did- so that we would bear witness to Him and understand that He was sent by God. In 5:37, it says the Father Himself has testified about Him, which at the time meant the old testament. So it is very important for us to look into the old testament, to understand that Jesus was prophecized. Likewise you will see that

the new testament bears witness to the second coming of Christ. In 5:38 it clearly states that we will reject Christ. We rejected Him once, as Jesus, when He came to give LIFE.]

Revelations 3:22 - "He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches."

John 6:60 - Therefore many of His [Jesus'] disciples, when they heard this, said, "This is a hard saying; who can understand it?"

When Jesus knew in Himself that His disciples complained about this, He said to them, "Does this offend you?

"What then if you should see the Son of Man ascend where He was before?

"It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing. The words that I speak to you are spirit, and they are life."

[Ahnsahnghong has come to preach to us, spread the gospel of eternal life. Those with spiritual ears will hear what he says to the churches, truly hear him. Those with physical ears will not. For when Christ came as Jesus, he proved himself through the Scriptures, so his disciples became such and followed him.]

Also, Revelations 2:17 – "He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To him who overcomes I will give some of the hidden manna to eat. And I will give him a white stone, and on the stone a new name written which no one knows except him who receives it."

[A new name. Think about it. Second coming Christ, without a doubt, must have a new name. It has been prophecized in the book of Revelations, in the verse above!]

Ecclesiastes 1:9 - That which has been is what will be, that which is done is what will be done, and there is nothing new under the sun.

Is there anything of which it may be said, "See, this is new?" It has already been in ancient times before us.

There is no remembrance of former things, nor will there be any remembrance of things that are to come by those who will come after."

[Wow... how powerful were those very words. History repeats itself— the very origin of the phrase, right? Iol. There is no remembrance of former things, nor will there be any remembrance of things that are to come by those who will come after. He just told us history repeats itself, and why it does. (ouch! A testimony to our own ignorance in his second coming, and the ignorance of those before us in his first coming!) Christ has returned, God in the flesh, in the name of Ahnsahnghong. We can choose to reject him, for we will only fulfill this prophecy of history repeating itself! I choose to embrace him, as Jesus' disciples embraces him, for I hear what he says to the churches, and I hope all of you do now, too!]

\_

As for "Ethiopian Christianity," and Acts 8:27, I am making a note of it now in my notebook, and I will ask them about it when I go to Church tonight! I will also print out some research from the internet, so that I have some historical materials to go by when I ask. Hopefully by the time I get home (I'm usually home around 10:30 pm PST) you will have read this, maybe have more questions, and I will be back to tell you what I have learned!

As for your argument on fulfillment of the prophecies, I don't really understand what you're saying-but I think it's because you didn't understand what I was trying to say because I didn't have time to say everything clearly and detailed the first time. Hopefully everything I've said above will give you some insight, but if your question still exists afterward please try and explain your question to me better, so I can answer you! Personally, from what I see, you have been told that our church says Revelations refers to the spiritual. Spiritual and metaphorical are not too far off from eachother.

Isaiah 9:1 – Nevertheless the gloom will not be upon her who is distressed, as when at first He lightly esteemed the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward more heavilly oppressed her, by the way of the sea, beyond the Jordan, in Galilee of the Gentiles.

The people who walked in darkness have seen a great light; those who dwelt in the land of the shadow of death, upon them a light has been shines.

[This is said literally. It is a prophecy that most of us Christians know Jesus Christ by, is that wrong?]

Matthew 4:13 - And leaving Nazareth, He came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is by the sea, in the regions of Zebulun and Naphtali,

that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaish the prophet, saying:

"The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles:

The people who sat in darkness have seen a great light; and upon those who sat in the region and shadow of death Light has dawned."

From that time Jesus began to preach and to say, "Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."

[As you can see, the great light was the gospel which Jesus taught for 3 years. The old testament was the literal prophecy, and because the Israelites looked only to the literal they could not see that he was God in the flesh. But in the new testament it has been revealed to us that Jesus fulfilled this prophecy, and that the light it was metaphorical for the gospel. It can be said that the light was a physical sign. But they missed the spiritual sign— that is the sign that called to their spirit— which was the gospel.]

[But maybe your question is different from what I am explaining. As for the second post you made, I will also reply in a separate post, but after I get some work done in the office! lol I've been writing this for about 2 hours now, and haven't done a thing my boss has asked me to]

10/19/06 @ 12:55

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



As for Zion vs. Babylon (literal and metaphorical, or physical and spiritual what have you) that is a long long study that connects with a few other studies you should probably review first. But I will do my best to explain it to you without that, and hope that you will see the connection regardless.

Isaiah 33:20 - Look upon Zion, the city of our appointed feasts.

[I am debating on whether or not I should go through this. This verse in itself is incomplete, and goes on to talk about Jerusalem, but that is another study which should be done first, or else you will think that I am omitting things from the verse that contradict what I am about to say, when in reality they actually full support it 100%. I suppose I will leave it to you then, James. Would you like me to first review the study of Jerusalem, and then Zion? I guarantee if you allow me that, it will make things much much clearer! That and I am worried that I won't get any work done if I go on right now lol. I don't want to be fired. Plus, what you have heard so far about King David is a lot to absorb and a lot to carefully consider, so maybe it would be too much to go into that directly afterward. But I promise that I will tonight or tomorrow, if you want me to! Or this weekend would even be better, then I would have plenty of time to sit down and write everything out for you, as I do not have work on weekends. But I would like to clear up that our Church is not the only place that can be called Zion. When we go into that study, I will show you all the requirements of Zion. But you will come to see that, to my knowledge, these requirements (in their entirety, not just one or two or five) are found in our church. The Church of God.

As for your question of baptism by a church that doesn't practice the laws of God correctly, I can answer that simply right now. Jesus was baptized by John the Baptist, was He not? John the Baptist was not following of "laws of God" correctly, though I think you have a misunderstanding. John the Baptist held the priesthood of Aaron (Judaic Law). But as we know, the new testament is the fulfillment of the old testament, the new law is the order of Melchizedek and the old of Aaron. So technically, you can say that Jesus was bapized by a man who was not following the "correct laws of God," since that is the term you are using to describe the preisthood of Melchizedek. This is of little importance, however, in both the case of Jesus Christ and Christ Ahnsahnghong. For they are both Christ and in that same breath God as well. From what I have \*heard\* I think on this forum or maybe another that claims our church is a cult, Christ Ahnsahnghong was baptized by Seventh Day Adventists. But I think it's safe to say that none of his teachings really relate to their beliefs, with the exception of the belief that

Saturday is the sabbath day (according to the sacred calendar, which the Israelites used when Sabbath was appointed to them by God Jehova).

Anyhow, I wish to know so much about Christ Ahnsahnghong, but there is so much to learn it's hard to know where to start! The Bible is such a big book, and I go to study it every day and still I am not as far as I wish I could be. But every lesson is a treasure to my spirit, and I am so blessed to know God. I hope that you all will be blessed to know him as well.

I would like to note that Christianity wasn't widely accepted until after Jesus died. Likewise, our church spread in the same manner. This is not odd or uncommon. Da Vinci wasn't great until he died either. I think Alexander was, but you'll find that is another prophecy of God written in the book of Daniel =)

As for Jesus being a Christian... lol I'm sorry I didn't explain myself. A Christian is a follower of Jesus Christ. Someone who does as he does. It is not the sole idea to worship him, but to do as he has done. Jesus showed us what to do, to be good Christians. Did he not say do unto others as I have done to you? Does it not say in the bible (I think in John) that Christ is the example? Thus, following his own example, I think he can technically be called a Christian. Or simply one who is following the order of Melchizedek. Also, you must understand that Jesus, being a Jew, was not just a religious thing (by the order of Aaron) but also a cultural thing. Today, Judaism is more a religion than a culture, but back then it was also an ethnicity. That is why Jews were said to have specific characteristics—physically-because it was not just a religion back then but rather the religion was a part of the culture. Jews today sometimes consider themselves to be a culture, but there has been a lot of mixing and thus these characteristics are not as defined as they were before. This was something I learned in my humanities class, in I think 10th or 11th grade. I'm sorry you did not get the opportunity to learn that. But now you do!

I hope this post wasn't too long to respond to. I have taken time to respond to every single thing you have asked me in detail, and I should hope you would give me feedback on what I have said. Please keep in mind that nothing that the Church of God claims does not come from the Bible- the scriptures- that is, the word of God Jehova. Anything I will say concerning God and Christ I will back up with the word of God, unless I feel that you already know these things or that they have occurred in history (things such as "Jesus died on the cross"- I don't think scripture is necessary there, I think we all know that.)

- 1. I will check into Ethiopian Christianity and ask someone to explain it to me.
- 2. I will ask for documents concerning Ahnsahnghongs life, though honestly I don't think that I can trust a book or a piece of paper with "facts" on Him anymore than I can trust Ashley's word or yours, can I? Maybe I can try and contact a relative, but I don't know that I can trust their word either!
- 3. I do not need to compare notes with my brothers and sisters. The words I have been given, I full accept, and I do not know if they contradict what she has said but then again I don't know all that she has said! If you could give me a list of points she made which I contradicted, I will be able to tell you if you are wrong in your assumption to assume it was a contradiction, or if it was something that I was not told. If the case is the latter, I will most definitely bring it to the attention of my pastor, so that I may find the truth!

God bless you!

10/19/06 @ 13:30

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Yvonne,

Thank you for responding. I'm getting alot of feedback from you which is good. Before I respond to both of your post in regards to King David and Jesus, I will quickly like to bring up a few key topics that your church teaches.

I read everything you have just posted three times and no where in there did it indicate that ahnsahnghong came in secret.

You have shown to me key elements that is suppose to connect ahnsahong with prophecy of him being the second coming as well as him fulfilling these prophecies.

Now who did ahnsahngong connect those same prophecies and scruptures to? Did he connect them to himself or did he connect it to someone else?

Your church have set themselves up with story after story after story. Eventually someone is goign to strip away the BS and realize the truth, which is why there are some ex-members.

Now ask yourself, if this man was to preach EXACTLY what you have just typed above, word for word..how exactly would he have came in secret? lol

Your church teaches that ahnsanhong came in secret and no one knew who he was until after he died, am I right or wrong?

If ahnsahngong specifically said that the second coming is to come back to restore passover and fulfill the prophecy of King David while teaching:

- 1. HOW it will be fulfilled.
- 2. WHEN it will be done.
- 3. WHERE it will be fulfilled (the location).
- 4. WHO would fulfill it and the CHARACTERISTICS of the person who would fulfill it. (Basically saying he would not be a person you would suspct it to be...an unattractive man. Born in a shabby house amongst gentiles.)
- 5. THE NEW NAME of the second coming.
- 6. The description of the TRUE CHURCH.
- 7. The CHARACTERISTICS of the "TRUE CHURCH".
- 8. The Cross and WHY he didn't have one in OR on his church.

There's more but EVERYTHING you have mentioned, ahnsaonghong HAD to have preached when he was alive and there will be no way that no one WOULDN'T know it was himself he was refering to.

You mean to tell me that it's so easy for you to point out scriptures to me that links ahnsahnghong to him being the second coming and when ahnsahnghong himself preached and taught the SAMETHING when he was alive, NO ONE knew?

I've already had a sit-in with a preacher in your church Yvonne and he himself said that no one knew who he was until after he died.

I've also asked him if ahnsahngong said if he was God, and the answer was no, he didn't say he was God.

How can a preacher speak of the new covenant and not mention who will be the one to so call restore it?

Did ahnsahngong come in secret?

No he didn't. If he did, prove it because the words are plain and simple and clear as water.

You also mentioned that he predicted his own death. Hmm, now WHY would ANY go in front of their congregation one morning and say.." Oh by the way, I'm going to die in 4 years".

Who did he tell that to, a personal assistant, he parents, he congregation?

Exactly who were his words of dying in four years directed to?

You just don't come out and say things like that without ANYONE asking HOW?

HOW ARE YOU GOING TO DIE?

or

WHY ARE YOU GOING TO DIE?

Anyone that is reading this post, I want you to do a test. Tell 4-5 people out of the blue "I'm going to die in 4 years" and see how they react to it.

Pay attention to response you get from them.

The first response would most likely be "What? what are you talking about How are you going to die?"

So ahnsanghong "prophecied" his own death" to whom?

You know when you analyze this garbage, it really doesn't add up. Your church mix stories with scripture. It must be good to drink lemonade.

Yvonne, I will definately respond to your post in regards to King David. I will not avoid your post like most people will do.

Thanks again,

- James

10/19/06 @ 19:00

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

?

Hello Yvonne,

In regarsd to King David and Jesus.

First let's take a look at the titles applied to Jesus in Revelations.

"King of Kings, Lord of Lords, Lion of the Tribe of Judah". Those same titles were applied to the throne of David itself. The Lion from earliest times has been a symbol of strength and royalty.

It was placed on the Tribe of Judah because it was the royal tribe of the Hebrew nation. ALL the kings of Judah were therefore called "The Lion of the Tribe of Judah". This was one of the titles of King David and King Solomon.

You have mentioned earlier that the throne of King David was to seat the Christ, and you have clearly pointed out no "physical king" can give eternal life only the man who will sit on the throne of David.

Why would all of the prophecies relate to the "physical" except for him sitting on the throne of David? When Jesus was here, he didn't sit on the throne of David but it was prophecied that he would when he returns.

Not in "heaven" in some spiritual symbolic way but in reality.

At the time of the Babylonian captivity, the Kingdom of Judah remained active and alive in Ethiopia. David's throne is offical no matter who sits on it because God says so, it's in the bible that God made an eternal covenant with David in regards to his throne and the Tribe of Judah.

However, you seem to have forgotten that part of scriptute. Why do you think the titles "King of Kings, Lord of Lords, Lion of the Tribe of Judah" was placed on that tribe and the kings who represent that?

The House of Judah in Ethiopia specifically used those titles in order to bear witness that the kingdom did not fall and remained alive and well.

Am I making this up? If you think that I am then you can do what you must to find out if I am wrong.

In the bible in Jeremiah 22:30

God says.."write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days; for no more shall a man of his seed (Jechoniah's)prosper, sitting upon the throne DAVID(not Solomon's throne, not his own throne..but DAVID's. As you mentioned earlier in regards to the president Clinton comment)and ruling in Judah."

Different rulers sat on David's throne, yet it was still called David's throne. That being said, it appears that Christ wouldn't be siting on David's throne because the covenant appears to have stopped with Jechoniah.

However, as I mentioned earlier in regards to Menelik, son of King Solomon and the Queen of Sheba this lineage was not broken seeing how Solomon is the son of David and Menelik is the son of Solomon.

At the time Jesus walked the earth, the throne of David was not in Jerusalem for him to sit on it, so pelase do not say that he sat on it in heaven because it was in Ethiopia.

Let's deal with reality here, not stories and fairy tales.

I will continue later, must get back to work.

- James

10/20/06 @ 00:28

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



You know, James, if you have really sat down with a preacher from the Church of God there is no point in me wasting my time rewriting every study out for you. You have asked a lot of things of me in one short breath, because you do not understand the complexities of the Bible, and you think that by just reading it (as opposed to analyzing it) that you clearly understand what it is saying. But any great work of literature (Catcher in the Rye, for example) has a symbolic meaning and metaphors within it which you must

specifically disect and examine closely to understand. God confirms this through the Bible, when Jesus speaks in parables. But that is so that those who are his true children will hear, and those who are not are closed off from the kingdom of heaven.

So not to be rude, but if you have sat down with a preacher you have had the opportunity to ask every single question you want, of someone who is of real authority to answer. But instead, you want me to give you all the answers after only being a member for a month. Do you think that it is possible for man to understand all the secrets hidden within the Bible in a month? If so, you underestimate God, and think too highly of yourself!

The worst part is that there are so many secrets revealed to us, and if you see them \*first\* and foremost before you go on to complain about the name of Christ, you will then truly believe that only Christ himself could have revealed all of these things to you (as it is written in the Bible).

One of the many prophecies that testify concerning second coming Christ is King David. But there are many more and he has fulfilled them all. You must continue to study to have complete faith, for faith cannot be proved in one prophecy in this age of skepticism. The old testament testifies of Jesus Christ. At the time of Jesus Christ, there was no new testament. After Jesus' death, the new testament (written by Jesus' disciples) declared that Jesus fulfilled those prophecies. All Christians believe it without a doubt. Likewise, in the book of Revelations and also in the new testament there are prophecies concerning second coming Christ. The King David prophecy says He has to preach for 37 years, right? So is it so wild to consider that Christ Ahnsahnghong might not claim to be second coming Christ because such a thing might've inspired a violent reaction from the people (not unlike what happened to Jesus) and thus stop Him from fulfilling the prophecy? You forget, the flesh is what hinders us. Likewise, God suffers in the flesh because he, too, is hindered as Christ (God in the flesh). If that was not so, Jesus would have no died on the cross for the remission of our sins. He could've easilly pulled a hair from his head and said there, I forgive you.

As for there being no cross in the church, I think it's a pretty basic principle to all Christians that we are not to celebrate false idols or gods. Hanging the cross anywhere is celebrating it as an idol, and many Christians use it to represent God. But nowhere in the Bible does it say anything along the lines of "Keep the image of the cross in remembrance of me."

Personally I don't know exactly what Christ Ahnsahnghong preached, because I wasn't with him, and I certainly don't know who he preached it to. I also have not studied everything, as he had revealed so much to us, so how could I possibly tell you? All I can say is that despite your efforts to "attack" my religion and point out the "flaws," my faith remains firm and I hope that God will have mercy on all of us (including you), in the last days. I also hope that one day you will have the priviledge to celebrate the passover, the new covenant, so that you may receive the seal of God (eternal life) and be saved from the destruction and plagues of His judgement day.

Oh, and just a note: The Church of God is said to instill fear in it's members, but that is farthest from the truth! Unlike most Christians, we happily look forward to the last days, and cannot wait to be in Heaven with Him. While the U.N. trembles at North Korea's moves, the Church of God smiles and eagerly awaits.

May God bless you all. I do hope that if you have any questions, you will take them to the Church of God, and you may ask a preacher all you want. Though I warn you, you may want to set aside maybe 3 days for all that you have asked of me which I haven't yet explained. As for me, I don't have that kind of time to preach to a brick wall. It is said in the Bible that you should not waste time on one who refuses to see, lest you run out of time and fail to spread the word to those waiting to hear it.

10/20/06 @ 00:54

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

)

Yvonne,

For me to accept what you see as truth, I would have to believe in the stories and fairy tales told to me about this man ahnsahnghong.

Simply relating scripture to this guy isn't the hardest thing to do because it has been done plenty of times before.

I may have sat down with a preacher from your church however as you mentioned why would they want to waste their time revealing secrets to a brick wall?

Now i'm the one that is looked at as blind because I do not subscribe myself to stories and fairy tales made out to make him as though he's someone special.

Sorry my dear, that is not happening. I'm not here to change your mind or "lead you astray" i'm just here to say what I have to say. Why should I worship a man that OTHER MEN say is the second coming?

You say couldn't it be possible if he kept his identity a secret from not being killed. Well his identity was revealed through his "revealing of secrets". That alone is a "give-me".

Well Jesus kept his identity a secret and he still got crucified. He refered to himself as the Son of Man, not the Son of God.

His disciples refered to him as the Son of God. I'm sure ahnsahngong revealed himself to whatever disciples but that would go against the story of no one knowing who he was until after he died.

Stories like that I am refering to Yvonne. I'm sure you've heard them.

Him calling hismelf "the Holy Spirit" is a give-me.

Him baptizing people in his name is a give me and if he didn't baptize people in his name then the church must have changed his rules on baptizing people.

You say studying scripture would reveal him being the second coming to me. No it's not "studying scripture" it's believing in those stories and fairy tales without question, which alot of people have done that would allow you to believe that.

You mention me "attacking" your religion but your religion does the same attacking.

It's ok for them to do it but when someone is defending themselves, it's persecution...please Yvonne, give me a break.

You try to break down and debunk everyoen else's beliefs but when the tables are turned, it's persecution.

If you don't want to see the inconsistancies, then that's your business all I did was point it out.

Everything I have mentioned is history and truth. I didn't add anything.

The questins that I have asked are what I see as common sense questions. Especially since Jesus said that there will be many to come in his name and there will be those who will say there is Christ.

Why would you believe mere men saying who christ is if he didn't say that himself? I thought you said that you wouldn't believe any not even his family member?

But yet you believe a man who points out scripture about who you should worship as God.

Oh well, no need to conern yourself with who I give praise to. Thanks, but no thanks.

Well I appreciate the friendly chat, I know that I didn't offend you in anyway because of your strong faith and if I did I apologize.

- James

10/20/06 @ 01:56

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



The King David prophecy says He has to preach for 37 years, right? So is it so wild to consider that Christ Ahnsahnghong might not claim to be second coming Christ because such a thing might've inspired a violent reaction from the people (not unlike what happened to Jesus) and thus stop Him from fulfilling the prophecy? You forget, the flesh is what hinders us.

That's a nice way to sugar coat him not revealing himself but no. If it's prophecy then nothing can stop it from happening not even man(flesh).

Whatever is prophecied in the bible is God's will. If ahnsahnghong was god then nothing could have stopped him from fulfilling his duties.

It was prophecied that Jesus would be crucified and die and he did. How would ahnsahnghong's so called prophecy be interupted by him saying he's the second coming.

First of all, his name is ahnsahnghong. Enough said about that.

If he was the true second coming then not even being put in jail by police would stop prophecy from happening.

It was prophecied that the world will end, which means no matter what man does, it would still happen.

- James

10/20/06 @ 08:28

# **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



That is the sad part. What I am trying to express to you is that regardless of Christ Ahnsahnghong's history and "fairy tales," the truth that he unlocks in the Bible- which once you know it, is almost blatant- is what reveals him. Forget about the prophecies for a moment. Just regarding the kingdom of Heaven and our Elohim God... Oh I wish I could explain it all to you. Passover as the seal to eternal life in the last days. It is written as such in the Bible... But we ignore it. We celebrate it at what we think is the correct time.

In essence, we change God's laws and set times. I don't know, I want to tell you so much regarding Passover and the Tree of Life and the Hidden Manna and so much more! But I feel as though I would be wasting my time, because regardless you will not listen to that because it comes from a "man." But when you see everything that has been revealed by him, including the parable of the Wedding Banquet... It will blow your mind. The biggest problem is that we do not read the bible to unlock secrets. We read the bible from the beginning to the end. But understand that many things mentioned in the new testament refer to things of the old testament for a reason, and to fully understand them we must look back to the old testament. Only God can unlock the Bible like that.

You ask too many questions without the patience of getting the entire answer and with the proof. Do you know how long that takes? Do you know how long that takes me, who has to spend hours looking through my notes so that I can give you the best answer to my ability without leaving anything out,

and while testifying to whatever I say with scriptures? The problem with Christians today is that they don't realize that most of the Bible should not be taken at face value. That there is a reason for just about everything, and that there will always be another verse that relates back to that to connect the dots, so to speak. A preacher would be more than happy to sit down with you and study with you, but you must have the patience to continue to come back, because it can't all be done in one day– there is way too much concerning the Bible, even in a month I haven't learned everything, and I go every day!

Jesus did not keep his identity secret, according to John 4:25–26:

The woman said to Him, "I know that Messiah is coming" (who is called Christ). "When He comes, He will tell us all things."

Jesus said to her, "I who speak to you am He."

\_\_-

another example from John 8:58:

Jesus said to them, "Most assuredly, I say to you, before Abraham was, I AM."

Then they took up stones to throw at Him; but Jesus hid Himself and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

\_

Why do you think they threw stones at him? Was this modern day elementary school? No. The penalty for claiming I am, which only God Jehova can do, is death— many times they would punish people by stoning them to death. That was a great blasphemy to them, because they did not know he was God. He gave testimony to himself and no one believed him but his disciples. That doesn't mean he kept it a secret. These are only two times when he has claimed to be God, according to the Bible. Why do you think he was crucified by the Jews? Because he claimed to be their God! I thought all Christians at least knew that much. Even non-Christians know that; The Passion of the Christ was pretty big in the box office...

Personally, I don't know if Christ Ahnsahnghong claimed to be second coming Christ, whether he alluded to it through scripture (meaning some would get it, some would not), or rather he kept it a secret entirely. That doesn't matter to me. That is of little importance. Through the scripture \*we\* recognize him to be God. Just as the disciples of Jesus Christ recognized him as such. Do you dare call them blasphemers and dupes? I would like to know what gives you a serious string of faith to believe in Jesus Christ as God? Most Christians don't even know why they know he is God, just that he is! Most Christians don't know scripture, never picked up a Bible on their own, and let preachers tell them what this and that means but never why– never further confirming it with more scripture. You say that we are good Bible flippers. I say Christians these days don't flip enough. Read it. It's there for you. That is why God allowed it to stay intact and to it's true form all of these years. (They found the Dead Sea scrolls. And guess what? It matches up to what we have today.) That is unheard of. It must be the work of God.

Personally, I don't know anything of him baptizing people at all; I have never heard that. Did you think that maybe no one believed he was Christ until he died because his death was the fulfillment of the prophecy regarding King David? As for whatever story you're referring to about no one knowing who he was until he died, that is a blatant generalization. Exaggeration. No one, as in no where near the numbers today, knew who he was. You have got to be kidding me if you really think he could have had disciples to begin with without having revealing the truth of his identity. I personally have no idea if he referred to himself as the Holy Spirit. I think that if he were to preach the prophecy of King David and say that second coming Christ would come to completely fulfill this, it would not outright be saying he is the Holy Spirit. Also, there is the prophecy concerning Melchizedek. Which has nothing to do with stories and "fairy tales," just blatant facts. There are prophecies which are concerning factual things. Personally, the fact that Jesus rode in on a donkey is not exactly a fact you can testify to- it's not like you were there. What is your proof that he fulfilled the prophecies? Because the Bible says so? When Jesus Christ came, they didn't have the new testament to verify that he did do these things- which I might add, were written by his disciples. There are many prophecies, you cannot judge him as the Christ by one. For the second coming of Christ will fulfill them all, and has. Does it make little sense that we have no proof that he has done these things? That we must rely on the words of his disciples, as gentiles did after the death of Jesus Christ when the disciples went on to preach of him?

You are so misguided by the flesh, thinking oh, how can this Korean guy be Christ? Jesus was a Jew. Well first of all, second coming Christ will be from a country east of the island of Patmos, which is where the book of Revelations was written as testified by Apostle John. Patmos is in Israel. So for all of those who are waiting for the second coming of Jesus Christ, you may want to read that again. Christ, the Holy Spirit will be coming. Not Jesus Christ—the Son of Man (God). Sorry = (

As for my religion attacking, there are certain things regarding that which are incredibly deep. Prophecies concerning the Roman Catholic Church, and it's "children," basically all 850 Christian denominations... It is a testimony to Christ Ahnsahnghong (Amen.) Perhaps you should one day go back to the Church of God, and ask them to explain to you the prophecy of Daniel 2, Daniel 7 & 8, and Revelations 13, 17, & 18. Daniel 2 sets the scene. Daniel 7 & 8 gives detail. And Revelations 12, 17, 18 give so much more detail and confirm it all. Note that these are three different studies, but if you can convince a preacher to do them all in one sitting (you may want to go early in the day!) I assure you there is no way to deny it. History proves it. Do not let the preacher only tell you Daniel 2. Do not only let him tell you 2, 7 & 8. A person with such disbelief needs \*all\* of it, because Revelations 13, 17, & 18 completely confirm and prove it to be true with the amount of detail used, but you can't understand that until you've reviewed the first three. So I would say look into it! If you don't agree after that, that's too bad. But I don't think there is any way you could possibly deny it when you hear that.

I think it's safe to say that your disagreement is far from persecution.

"The questins that I have asked are what I see as common sense questions. Especially since Jesus said that there will be many to come in his name and there will be those who will say there is Christ."

This statement is so off it's not even funny... The questions that you have asked are not common sense questions, they all relate to the Bible and must be proved with scriptures before I can make any claims to answer them. And how can you follow that statement with a sentence like "Especially since Jesus said that there will be many to come." That is a non-sequitor if I've ever heard one. Most of what you ask is fragmented, just like that. Your thoughts don't connect, and that's why my responses are always so long- because you are addressing so many different subjects and you don't even realize it. Your questions and concerns jump from place to place but you assume it's all one big question with one simple answer. Nothing about the Bible is simple, James. Thousands of years ago Israeli preists could quote scripture from front to back like it was nothing, they knew where everything was and exactly what it said. Even being able to do that, did any of them recognize Jesus to be Christ? No. They didn't. They crucified him. Why? Because they did not understand the Bible was not to be taken strictly literally. They kept waiting for the great light to shine down on them when that great light was the gospel that Jesus preached.

The fact that you don't understand certain prophecies doesn't necessarilly make "you" blind. Some will see the truth, some will not. Some will see the truth sooner, some will see the truth later. So it's really not my place to judge you, I could not possibly know if you will or will not, and I'm sorry if it came off that way. But that is why I say God bless you, in hopes that you will see the truth eventually! Whether you think Christ Ahnsahnghong is "special" or not, does not matter. It will be hard to accept second coming Christ, no matter who he is, when he comes (if he hasn't already!). And it is unfortunate for all of us. I understand that you're not trying to change my mind, and neither am I, but let's be honest; yes, we are. It is both of our intentions to make eachother see the light, am I incorrect? You search the scriptures to disprove me, and show me that "I'm" blind. I search the scriptures to show you otherwise. At this point, if first correspondance hasn't changed anything, anything further regarding the matter is a waste of breath on both our behalf.

God bless

10/20/06 @ 12:38

# Comment from: confused [Visitor]



yvone

you seem to be very well versed on the subject of this church. It all seems to fit except for one question when you are quoting scriptures, specifically Luke 1:31. If you read 6 verses before you would soon realize that Luke was telling the story of how Jesus was conceived, so it does not matter that Luke came after Jesus. I have been trying hard to follow different postings on different boards about this church because I find it

fascinating. But I have to tell you that when I feel I am being manipulated by folks just pulling out

verses to fit their doctrine and not reading the whole story, it bothers me greatly. Also, what I find as dangerous, is in Rev 3:9 when the Lord calls the Synagogue of Satan the church that says they are Jews and they are not. I have seen postings where the church members say they are spiritual Jews and I have noticed the church follows all the feasts and passover like the Jews. To me that is scary. Just a thought. -confused

10/20/06 @ 17:33

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



I'm not well versed on the church, I've only been going for a month and there are so many members that know so much more I wish I knew! But one step at a time.

As for Revelations 3:9 – I will make those who are of the synagogue of Satan, who claim to be Jews though they are not, but are liars—I will make them come and fall down at your feet and acknowledge that I have loved you. [end quote]

... The Church of God does not claim to be Jews. Iol We claim to be Christians. We claim to be the very church (not physical building, of course) that Jesus established 2000 years ago. No where on the website does it, nor have I heard anyone at church, say anything like that. We do not celebrate the Passover according to the law of Moses like Jews do. We celebrate the Passover of the new convenant... Most of the feasts we keep are have the same names (Feast of Tabernacles, etc) but we do celebrate them the same way because Jesus came to change the laws– not abolish them. We teach the differences between the feasts celebrated when Moses lead the Jews through the desert, as opposed to the feasts celebrated starting with Passover Jesus celebrated with his disciples just before his crucifixion and on. The list is as Jewish custom [Our custom]:

- Passover [Passover of the New Covenant]
- Feast of Unleavened Bread [Feast of Unleavened Bread]
- Day of Firstfruits [Resurrection Day]
- Feast of Weeks [Day of Pentecost]
- Feast of Trumpets [Feast of Trumpets]
- Day of Atonement [Day of Atonement]
- Feast of Tabernacles [Feast of Tabernacles]

Deeper example concerning Feast of Unleavened Bread.

The Israelites ate bread made without yeast for 7 days from the Exodus to the Red Sea, in the timeline of the feasts (comparing Moses's journey and Jesus') this matches up with the time when Jesus suffered on the cross. So to participate in His suffering we fast, and thus learn Jesus' sacrificial love.

I have only studied the feasts vaguely and at a whole glance, but I still have to study each feast in detail and comparison from old testament to new testament which each is their own study. So yeah, I may ask to study Passover today so that I can tell you exactly how we do it, why we do it, and how it is different from Jewish Passover. But my point is, we are not Jews and we don't go to a synagogue!

I think I know what that verse is in reference to, metaphorically, and it has little to do with Jews. But that is in relation to the Daniel 2, 7 & 8, Revelations 13, 17, & 18 prophecy.

10/20/06 @ 18:33

### **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



yvone, Thanks for you clarification. I just want to make sure I follow the right path. Luke 21:8 Take care that you are not tricked: for a number of people will come in My Name, saying I am he and the time is near: do not go after them. Mark 13:6, Matthew 24:5 say basically the same thing. I believe when Christ returns all will recognize him as King of kings and Lord of lords. That every knee shall bow and every mouth confess that he is Lord. I can't find where he will come in secret. Please be careful and investigate. I

appreciate your diligence. Since you are new to the church I understand your excitement to gather fruit, just pay close attention to your bible studies and not let anyone take bits and pieces and put them together to prove a point. Look at the whole verse. Also, watch out for numbers games like 40-3=37 or how roman numerals from the pope's vicar add up to 666. I'm not trying to be negative, and

I am certainly not persecuting you, I am just concerned for your soul. Please think of your family also. If you have distanced yourself from them, that may turn them away from God. I wouldn't want to carry that guilt and I'm sure you wouldn't either. Just a thought.

10/20/06 @ 19:58

## **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone,

you stated: "I also hope that one day you will have the priviledge to celebrate the passover, the new covenant, so that you may receive the seal of God (eternal life) and be saved from the destruction and plagues of His judgement day."

You infer that only through Passover we obtain salvation & eternal life. This is in line with what your church teaches. How do you explain Jesus' statements to the theif during the crucifixion?

Luke 23:39-43: And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

If your church claims that salvation (eternal life) is obtained from the Passover, why didn't Jesus asked the theif if he had kept it? do you not think that if it a undeniable requirement, Jesus would have told the theif that?

Salvation is a gift from God. There is absolutely nothing that a human being can do to ever deserve it; hence God's over-reaching grace. Keeping the Law does not give you salvation; this is quite elementary.

I highly recommend you (and all those in this forum too) read what some prominent Jews have written in relation to Christianity & The Law. Especially Rabbi Emden exquisite narrative: follow the link below to get a bit of the taste.

http://www.auburn.edu/~allenkc/falk1a.html

Alas, we are clearly admonished the sin of falling into a false gospel...let us not be, as 2 Timothy 3:7 states, "always learning and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth."

May God lead those who truly and meekly seek Him to His truth.

10/20/06 @ 22:00

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Hi Yvonne,

As I have said before the questions that I ask are what "I" (meaning me personally) see as common sense questions.

I don't expect you nor anyone else to answer every single question that I type, it's the kind of questions that comes into my brain and is meant to hopefully stimulate not literally answer, since alot of the answers a member like yourself wouldn't know and will probably never know and wouldn't care to find out.

Also, I don't sit in front of the computer with a bible in my hand to remember exactly what every scripture says, so me saying where Jesus said "there will be many to come in his name" isn't exactly written from the bible but we both know it is in there.

You know exactly what I am talking about so there is really no need to go into it and "study" what it means.

2/11/2020 Co

As far as "stories" as I have mentioned before, the stories that are told about this man to make it seem as though he's someone special. Stories meaning information that may contain exaggerated truth. I was not refering to stories in the bible.

This is what I said:

\_\_\_\_\_

I'm sure ahnsahngong revealed himself to whatever disciples but that would go against the story of no one knowing who he was until after he died.

Stories like that I am refering to Yvonne. I'm sure you've heard them.

\_\_\_\_

I've been told numerous times that no one knew who he was until after his death. If you weren't aware of that then maybe you should look into it. Even though you may not care to since you desire for something to follow and believe in.

Now here is a question for you to think about NOT TO ANSWER. With him teaching of the second coming christ and the CHARACTERISTICS of the second coming and preaching of the passover which at the time when he was alive was probably the only church to have so called done it correctly in South Korea.

How can anyone miss those details? How can you tell me over the computer along with scripture relating ahnsahngong as the second coming, that when he preached the same exact thing, no one had a clue?

But if your church gets into detail and study of the name of the second coming then ahnsahnghong must have went into detail and study on the name as well.

If I see a animal walk like a duck, looks like a duck and quacks like a duck, then it must be a duck from the obvious clues.

Those same clues you point out to me was the same clues pointed out to the congregation in 1964 until 1984.

Not even one or two prophecies they were able to catch on to but when he died and who knows who he told about him "predicting his own death"...that alone woke everyone up?

Yet these are the same people that say "Only God can reveal the secrets of the bible" while at the same time, interpreted and linked the bible scripture and prophecy to this man.

Don't answer just think. I'm not looking for any of your answers since you claim to have only been a member of the church for a month.

Those who followed Jesus after his death didn't follow and believe in him then changed their mind because of lack of evidence. Unlike, ex-members of the COG. They are ex members for a reason, it's just sad that someone like you would see it as them getting lead astray.

You say Jesus revealed himself I guess there is either a misunderstanding or a contradiction because he refered to himself as the Son of man, while his disciples refered to him and confessed to everyone that he was the Son of God.

I do not have the bible in front of me to pin point this but you know it's there.

Jesus didn't walk around and say "I'm am the Son of God" he said I am the Son of Man.

There is a reason why it is said that Jesus will return to sit on the throne of David. As you can see, there are over a 100 false christs all over the world and most are in South Korea.

It is just that easy to claim to be christ that is why it is said he will return as the offspring of David.

He came as the root in his first coming. Joseph didn't have sex with Mary did he? No, she was already pregnant because God planted that seed in her. He was the root of David at that time.

He was not born from Joseph's loins so there is no way he came as the off spring at hat time. Your church may see it another way but if my wife was "impregnated by God" and I never slept with her, that would mean the baby is not officially mine but God's.

Jesus IS the root of David because he is God and God IS before David hence being the Root while his second coming would fulfill him being the Offspring of David.

Plain and simple.

As you mentioned in your post the scripture says:

\_\_\_

Jesus said to them, "Most assuredly, I say to you, before Abraham was, I AM."

\_\_\_

Jesus is before David, before Abraham and so on.

If it was said that Jesus would preach for 40 years to fulfill the prophecy of David then it would have happened because it's the word of God but your church makes it seem like Jesus accidentally was crucified because he revealed himself.

Prophecy is a like a boulder rollong down a cliff, nothing can stop it especially if it's God's word.

He wouldn't tell his disciples to spread his message if things were incomplete. He wouldn't have left and ascend into heaven if prophecy wasn't fulilled.

Anyway regardless, I do what I do because I'm being "persecuted" by your church. Not through this online message board but for the simple fact that you and many others do not respect what is said in the constitution in regards to "Freedom of Religion". So I will do what I must to stand for what I beleive as you will too.

The difference between you and I is that I do not going around trying to convert people by using the bible.

And thank you for proving a theory of mine that I so deeply believe. "Religion seperates and is one of the main reasons for wars"

I understand that you're not trying to change my mind, and neither am I, but let's be honest; yes, we are. It is both of our intentions to make eachother see the light, am I incorrect? You search the scriptures to disprove me, and show me that \*I'm\* blind. I search the scriptures to show you otherwise. At this point, if first correspondance hasn't changed anything, anything further regarding the matter is a waste of breath on both our behalf.

That statement alone just summed it up for me as far as our "friendly debate"

Anyone can use the scripture to prove themselves divine as you know there are a ton of "second comings christ" in South Korea yet alone the world that use the bible to prove themself to be God or to prove a point as we both been doing.

yet we aren't suppose to question any of them without being accused of being a heathen or non believer...go figure.

I would say, embrace the objective. Stop ignoring what is said about the church because obviously here is a reason to why people are saying what they are.

But I think being an objectivist will go against your belief so I guess that wouldn't be good.

Thanks for the chat,

- James

10/20/06 @ 23:00

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

It is said that he will come back as King of Kings and Lord of Lords, the Lion of the Tribe of Judah for a reason.



Anyone.. even my neighbor can claim to be him but if that person that claims to be him is not of David, then he is false.

- James

10/20/06 @ 23:56

## Comment from: Yvone [patience lost] [Visitor]



I have a lot to say regarding your response, James. For one, Jesus was not before Abraham, for God made the everlasting covenant with Abraham. Jesus was after that. You don't really seem to know the basic fundamentals, yet you are so cocky and self-admiring in your "wisdom."

You have freedom of religion, it's called the United States and unless we are overthrowing the government and making the law that you must be part of our church, to say that we do not honor that is ludicrous. You don't want me to answer you, but I will, because you are making statements that—alone—are propoganda, and ignorant of my statements which are true.

For example you ignore my first reference when Jesus tells the woman that he is the messiah. And then you refer to the other quote I used to support that he claimed to be God and you couldn't even correctly contradict that! I think it's important you know that much, COG or not.

I don't have a bible in front of me, darling, it's called biblegateway.com— a modern day Christian's best friend =) and copy and paste. It's also called bible study, and taking diligent notes. What takes me hours is finding the specific study in my notebook with pages and pages filled of studies that I haven't taken the time to title so that I may know what they are at first glance, and the fact that I am answering every single one of your questions, and paying attention to everything you say and responding; and in return, you ignore my valid points and then go on to make personal attacks. That is how I know you really have nothing to argue other than your own ignorance. If you want to go ahead and say something, say something. But don't tell me something without backing it up with scripture, because who are you? How do I know it says that? Especially when you're wrong! (i.e. Jesus not claiming to be God... Like I said, I thought this was widely known. Just google JESUS and I'm sure you can find a plethora of things testifying to that fact lol)

If anything, I have kept this conversation friendly, and have tried to keep this at the level of a scholarly debate, but you take it as religious argument and have no tact. So my initial politeness is done, for you have really taken it a little too far. Even confused and Another Confused, while bringing up valid points which I haven't had the time to answer (because I've been sucked in by you), are polite about it. With that said, I would love to continue correspondance with THEM, seeing as they are capable of having a mature debate on religion and the Bible.

Personally, I don't know what your problem is and just how many toes of yours have been stepped on by COG members that have not been as gracious as I have in our previous correspondance. But do not take that out on me, after I have taken my time to beat your over the head with truth that you ignore and flip around because you, yourself, don't even know the story. (I will point out again, Jesus claiming to be God) I haven't called you a non-believer or a heathen (I don't even use that word, nor do I particularly care for the word cult. You'll find that I am one of the most objective people you will meet, Sir James, and anyone who reads our previous correspondance will see that in comparison to yourself- biased and unwilling. "I will not reply to all of this because you posted so much" Well then, I suppose you shouldn't say so much yourself if you don't expect to have it responded to. This is a forum. Not a podium.)

So please, understand that I will not be making any more comments to -You, James- after this here, but I would love to continue this conversation with anyone else (Confused? Another confused?). I am incredibly tired because it's been a long day, but I will get around to answering both of you humble speakers (confused and another confused) because I appreciate your patience on the topic and truly consider you to be wise because of it!

May God grant you many blessings in the future - Yvone

10/21/06 @ 02:33

## Comment from: Yvone [patience lost] [Visitor]



P.S. If you didn't get it, that was the difference between you and I.

I'm not trying to convert people. I came onto this forum to defend MY religion, which you so boldly call a cult. You are a hypocrite and a generalizer and don't know half of what you're talking about. Atleast I have admitted and repeated multiple times when I don't know something, or if I'm not sure on something.

Matthew 16:15-17 - He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. [end quote]

... Need I say anymore?

And things were clearly incomplete, such as the prophecy of Melchizedek. Why James, I believe these couple of verses were dedicated to you... (sound familiar? How does it feel to be personally attacked, in something that should be mature conversation? I'm done being polite when not only are you rude, but also incorrect about a lot of things)

Hebrews 5:7-13 - During the days of Jesus' life on earth, he offered up prayers and petitions with loud cries and tears to the one who could save him from death, and he was heard because of his reverent submission.

Although he was a son, he learned obedience from what he suffered 9and, once made perfect, he became the source of eternal salvation for all who obey him 10and was designated by God to be high priest in the order of Melchizedek.

We have much to say about this, but it is hard to explain because you are slow to learn.

In fact, though by this time you ought to be teachers, you need someone to teach you the elementary truths of God's word all over again. You need milk, not solid food! [end quote]

God bless

10/21/06 @ 02:46

### **Comment from: Yvone [patience lost] [Visitor]**



... Hmm. From the post above "And, once made perfect, he became the source of eternal salvation for all who obey him"

Isaiah 25:6-8 - On this mountain the LORD Almighty will prepare a feast of rich food for all peoples, a banquet of aged wine— the best of meats and the finest of wines.

On this mountain he will destroy the shroud that enfolds all peoples, the sheet that covers all nations;

he will swallow up death forever. The Sovereign LORD will wipe away the tears from all faces; he will remove the disgrace of his people from all the earth. The LORD has spoken.[end quote]

The passover was abolished in 325 AD. Christian's haven't celebrated it since, but their own version at their own appointed time referred to as "communion". A banquet of aged wine- wine left on hold for us because we have not celebrated it for so long, for as you may (Or probably don't, with your track record) know, everytime they had wine it was new wine. Nothing that had been sitting around aging, darling.

Matthew 26:26 - While they were eating, Jesus took bread, gave thanks and broke it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, "Take and eat; this is my body."

Then he took the cup, gave thanks and offered it to them, saying, "Drink from it, all of you.

This is my blood of the covenant, which is poured out for many for the forgiveness of sins.

I tell you, I will not drink of this fruit of the vine from now on until that day when I drink it anew with you in my Father's kingdom.[end quote]

Dude I could go on and on. But I'll leave you with one last verse.

John 6:53 - Jesus said to them, "I tell you the truth, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink his blood, you have no life in you.

Whoever eats my flesh and drinks my blood has eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day.

For my flesh is real food and my blood is real drink.

Whoever eats my flesh and drinks my blood remains in me, and I in him.

Just as the living Father sent me and I live because of the Father, so the one who feeds on me will live because of me.

This is the bread that came down from heaven. Your forefathers ate manna and died, but he who feeds on this bread will live forever." [end quote]

Jesus broke drank wine and bread a lot of times, buddy, a lot. But only on the 1st day of the 14th month of the sacred calendar (month of Nisan) did he say this is my flesh, and this is my blood. Look it up yourself, I'm done with you.

10/21/06 @ 03:01

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok Yvonne,

In no way I have disrespected you and I will not apologize for something that I didn't do.

Religious beliefs usually does that, there is no agreement only tolerance. There is no peace. People can say that they "respect" someone else's belief of religion but in reality

it's BS.

In other words, if you are not with them then you are against them.

But hey...

I don't claim to be wise in anything but I do know what I know can be backed up with history and facts.

I feel that copying and pasted bible scripture is a bit much and if I know of something then I will say it as simple as I can and point the person to look it up for themselves as I have done.

My questions..well I already explained myself about that.

Second, you seem to have forgotten about ACT 8:27 and what I said about that. You seem to have not answered nor responded when I brought up the Ethiopian Christianity and it's origins and it's history.

You seem to have forgotten that I brought up the fact the Ethiopians have the oldest form of Christianity which you've said you would look into and get back to me..however I didn't see anything in regards to ACT 8:27 nor the Ethiopian Christianity.

I let it go because I know you wouldn't see it as important. Instead of asking your deacons and preachers, maybe you should research on your own.

Third..Jesus/God is the ALPHA AND OMEGA..period. The BEGINNING and THE END. No need to explain myself about that or should !?

You can of course point of scripture to refute that then I will do the same and it will go back and forth..unsolved so what is the use? You seem to know the bible so well but when I brings up certain things, I'm wrong or taking it out of content.

Do I have a problem, no. But when people refuse to acknowledge information that doesn't benefit or back up their belief, then I must point it out. Just like you are doing the same with those Christians and those Jews and whoever else your church wants to talk about in regards to passover.

And one more thing, honestly it really doesn't matter to me if you respond to my post, I said what I had to say and will continue to do so regardless. I do not need your "special attention" or guidance.

Thanks anyway,

- James

10/21/06 @ 03:23

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Also, show me in ANY of my posts here that I called your church a cult. Please show me so everyone can see how much of a hyppocrite you claim that I am.

You say you do not convert people but what do missionaries do??

It's their job to use "spreading God's word" as a ploy to convert.

C'mon let's be real about what you guys do. You go around and use the bible to convert people into your relgiion, am I right?

How do you think christianity is so strong in South Korea and any other country that didn't use the bible before missionaries "invaded" their country.

What happens when a big and powerful country invades a smaller? The people are converted to the religion of the stronger.

Look at what the US is trying to do with Iraq, that is a modern day prime example.

How else would an ex-catholic, or ex-christian or anyone with a different belief system totally change their faith. If your church is training you to bring in people of different beliefs then what else are you doing besides sugar coating it with the bible.

It is, what it is.

Who's the hypocrite?

Anyway I'm just a brickwall, ignore me.

- James

10/21/06 @ 03:52

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvonne,

I give you a lot credit for your dedication for your faith , your knowledge of the Bible is also very impressive.

I also want to commend you for taking the time to answer all those questions.

I am glad you didn't stop answering the question, I want to know more about it. My cousin join this church about 9 month ago. May be I shouldn't say she already joined the church, she is just studying bible together with them. She was in Korea for the college exchange program, she was invited to join their Bible study group.

After she came back she ask me to go with her to the Bible study. But I am not sure what kind of church she is going to.

I used to go to Church regularly ,but after college I stop. But I still believe in the Bible.

My family is a worry about my cousin joining this church .

I did some looking around, but religion is a very personal.

It is not my place to give her advise about what she should believe.

I don't want to invade her personal space. But I am interested to know more about this church.

I want to make sure it is not a dangerous cult.

(I don't mean to offend anyone.)

to be continue .. Andrew

10/21/06 @ 08:59

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



listen.

#### continue

I was goggling the word Ahnsahnghong and it bring me to this site , I also read some posts from the skepticism site.

I don't intend to criticize anybody. I come here to learn ,and I am opening my ear to

This is some of the most unusual Biblical idea I ever heard.

I must say I am very impressed with your enthusiasms to your faith, you are so passionate about your Church and that is very interesting.

You said if anyone wishes to ask you any questions about the Church of God ,you will most definitely reply to any questions or debate.

I have a few questions, I just want to hear what you think. Or may be you can clarify a few points for me.

\_\_\_\_\_

In America people are free to choose their religion, we should respect each others faith . I will respect your freedom and your church .

I may not agree with some of your church's teaching .But I have no bad feeling toward the people of your church.

It is all about analyzing the teaching ,please do not take it personally .

I hope you would understand.

\_\_\_\_

According to your post ,you said your Church follow the new covenant, which is not just Jewish customs .

My first questions is:

I would like to know ,how do you define the meaning of keeping the "New Covenant"?

What do you have to do, in order to keep the "New Covenant"?

And where is the Biblical reference to support that teaching?

\_\_\_\_

I put the key word "New Covenant" and "New Testament" to a Bible study web-site . And it come back with about 10 different scriptures.

In the scriptures that describe "the Lord's Supper", Jesus talked about the "New Covenant".

"New Covenant" is God's way of bringing Salvation to men.

It was also described in Acts 3:25,

"For God sent Jesus to take the punishment for our sins and to satisfy God anger against us. We are made right with God when we believe that Jesus shed his blood, sacrificing his life for us. God was being entirely fair and just when he did not punish those who sinned in former times."

Through the death of Christ, God's son bear our sin.

And those who believe in Jesus Christ, will not perish but have eternal life.

Other places in the Bible that mentioned the word "New Covenant" are the following,

#### Heb 8:13

In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

## Heb 9:15

And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

#### Heb 12:24

And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel.

#### 1Cor 11:25

After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.

## 2Cor 3:6

Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

All the scriptures that mentioned "New Covenant" didn't say people need to keep any special days or festivals.

I wonder where do you get the idea , under the "New Covenant" we need to keep all these Days and Festivals.

The Feast of Unleavened bread

The Day of First fruits

The Feast of the Weeks

The Feast of the Trumpets

The Day of Atonement

The Feast of Tabernacles

Thank you very much

Andrew S.

10/21/06 @ 09:00

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvonne

Andrew is my real name but I usually use the name Creasy to post questions here.

My girlfriend is the member of the Church of God and I met girlfriend through my cousin .She is also going to the Church of God .

(But she hasn't baptized yet.)

I was reading a article on psychology ,it says there are two different aspects of personality exist within the human psyche.

The emotional side, and the reasoning side.

Our emotional side would lead us to respond to a problem based on how we feel about the subject.

But our reasoning side would lead us to respond to a problem based on the facts we know about the subject .

A mature person should have good balance between the emotion and the reason.

When it comes to religion, we don't always have all the facts.

But we can't simply believe anything just because it feels right.

Therefore it is hard to find a Good Balance in religion.

Some psychologist use a different way to describe the balance of emotion, and reason.

They called it the balance between the Dreamer and the Realist.

A realist is personality based on facts.

A dreamer is personality based on feelings.

Being a realist, I make decision based on facts. I can more carefully, and less likely to make mistake.

A dreamer is based on feelings, he will believe whatever it feels right.

That is rather dangerous and unreliable.

My question is, when it comes to understanding religion.

Do you think it is better to be a Realist than being a Dreamer?

Andrew S.

10/21/06 @ 10:03

## Comment from: Yvone [patience lost] [Visitor]



To james:

Is my name Missionary Yvone? ... No. -I- do not convert people. So please stop generalizing. ALSO, you say it as if that's a BAD thing. If you knew who second coming Christ is, of the way to salvation, wouldn't you tell people? Are you that selfish? And wouldn't you expect someone to show you through the bible if they made such bold

claims? You ask me how do I think Christianity is so strong in South Korea? Dude, Christianity has been around I would say a good deal of time. But a lot of countries were forced into Christianity with violence. Tribes being killed and beaten or otherwise inflicted because they were not following the religion of the missionaries. In no way do we do anything like that. All we do is show them the Bible. What's so wrong about that? You're going to believe some people who just come to your door and tell you all these things that no one wants to believe, and they can't even prove it in the Bible? Get real, the Bible is here for us to learn, not to just throw in a drawer and collect dust. Even so, they have scripture online which is incredibly convenient for times like this. I'm sorry if you feel that copy and pasting Bible scripture is a bit much—it seems to suit your needs in earlier posts, though, now doesn't it?

Not to mention, you say "what happens when a big and powerful country invades a smaller." I wonder why, considering COG originated in South Korea? Are you trying to tell me that South Korea alone is greater than the United States? Greater than England? Our churches are all over the world, people from all nations are members. And all we had to do was read the Bible.

Second of all, I had actually looked up the Ethopian Christianity on my own, but I haven't had time to read the pages that I had printed out at work because I **did** care to check it out on my own and because my time is limited. Not to mention Acts 8:27. So please don't tell me what I have or haven't done; I haven't addressed that yet because I haven't finished reading it.

... Yes, God is the alpha and the omega. He was here before anything existed and he will be here after it. So what exactly is your point? Did you need me to find the verse for you or something?

You said: "You can of course point of scripture to refute that then I will do the same and it will go back and forth...unsolved so what is the use? You seem to know the bible so well but when I brings up certain things, I'm wrong or taking it out of content."

If that's the case, then the Bible contradicts itself. If that's true, then why are you even a Christian? I will tell you that it does not contradict itself, but should not be taken literally, for many stories are parables and many characters are parallels to God (in all his forms). Jesus spoke to us only in parables. Likewise, many things from God have not been written literally, but to tell a story about him, us, and the kingdom of heaven.

I came to this board by way of skepticism.net, which I am sure I can find atleast one post from you supporting the idea that we are a cult. The only reason I'm **here** and not there is because I didn't have to sign up for anything to post here.

... How would an ex-catholic totally change their faith? You must be of the older generation, James. But it's not uncommon for someone to change their faith. Me, personally, I used to be like you, a "Christian." But I didn't know anything. I would go to church Sunday and listen to the preacher tell me this and that and none of it made sense nor did it really tell anything other than "why you're blessed" or "turn the other cheek" and little, insignificant things like that. I hated it. I couldn't wait to leave church—2 and a half hours of crap. I checked into some other religions, not joining any, but I did research on the Islamic faith, Taoism, Buddhism, and Judaism. That didn't satisfy me, nothing could explain itself or why, just do this do that. I checked into Wicca, that was uneventful to say the least, and there were too many Gods, too many pagan festivals, I just couldn't take it. Because it still didn't explain why or how. So for a while I was just like forget it, I don't need religion, who cares. And long story short a serious of a lot of things lead me to believe there was a some kind of god, so I was being exceptionally thankful and praising some unknown god, trying to asking them who they were. Not long after I ran into this guy and we started talking and he asked me what religion I was (it was in the context of the conversation, not just randomly) and I said agnostic so he invited me to the COG and I tell you I have been there ever since.

My church isn't training me. It's called Bible study- something I would think you would want to take, considering that you're a Christian and all. You seem to have a problem with us spreading the good news. Because it is **good news**.

10/21/06 @ 11:11

### Comment from: Yvone [patience lost] [Visitor]



Anyhow, I've got to go get ready, my stepmom is coming from out of town so that she can come to church with me.

I will reply to Andrew (and the 2 confused) sometime later tonight.

God bless you!

10/21/06 @ 11:20

## **Comment** from: helper [Visitor]

creasy/Andrew do you have an e-mail address?



10/21/06 @ 14:58

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



You are too much Yvonne,

If you say that I called your church as a cult on Skepticsm then find it. I've always refered to your church as "The church" or "COG" after learning more about it. Some people may have asked if it's a cult because of it's characteristics and secrecy.

I've always addressed your god in his correct name, you haven't seen me addressed him in any other name other than how YOU see him as.

Do I ned you to find the verse of alpha and omega, no I don't but thanks for your help. I have a bible thanks, I don't read it regularly but I have in the past so whatever I type is mostly from memory or if I happen to grab it to make a point as I did in regards to "ACTS 8".

About the bible having contradictions, well it was written by men after all so it is very possible. I'm sure there's plenty of websites that you can google up to find them.

I've stumbled upon a few sites myself in the past.

You totally misunderstoodd what I was trying to say which is ok. The reason why christianity is so popular around the world is from christian missionaries (of course not the COG) in early times going to countries they felt obligated to push their bible on.

Some countries were forced into which is what I am trying to say. As far as COG missionaries and not just the COG but any other missionaries or Jehovah Witnesses or a religion that has the bible, they will go out and convert those they feel need to be converted.

For example: Let's say that the US were "victorious" in the war in Iraq, eventually the bible will find it's way in a nation where Islam is the norm. The "good news" will be spread there even though they have their own culture and religion.

That why alot of those Iraqi's didn't want the US out of there because that is one of the reasons.

Are you a missionary maybe not but what would be the purpose for you to learn so much without being able to spread "the good news"?

Is South Korea bigger than the US, frankly I don't care if it is or isn't seing that they are allies with one another, but christianity was brought there by who...missionaries.

Any religion that was brought there was either by force or persuasion.

Second, I am not with any religion and I am not officially a "christian" according to the practices of your church so you calling me a christian is taken very lightly, but thanks for assuming instead of asking me what I am.

As far as this comment goes:

How would an ex-catholic totally change their faith? You must be of the older generation, James. But it's not uncommon for someone to change their faith. Me, personally, I used to be like you, a "Christian."

You seem to type with alot sarcasm in your post and I've noticed that from the beginning when you first responded to a post of mine. Not anger but obvious sarcasm hinting that I don't know what I'm talking about because I haven't typeded a bunch of scripture in my post.

2/11/2020

We can post scripture all day, what exactly will it solve? My questions were based on ahnsahnghong himself and none of those were answered by you nor anyone else in the church whuch is ok because you probably don't know. BUT! I asked those questions to try and spark something in some that may have over-looked those deatils.

You for example can read the question and say.."Hmm, yea I wonder who did name him ahnsahnghong?"

Perhaps you know and perhaps you don't but if you don't you can then take that to your deacon or preacher. Will they give you an answer..they might but it's up to you if you want to accept it just so they can pacify your curiousity.

Would it be the truth, you will never know because it is from them and not from someone who perhaps went to the church before it was divided and knew ahnsahnghong. The answer would be from someone who believes he is what is said of him.

Getting unbiased answers were my intention, not to bash you personally or question your knowledge of the bible as you have done with me.

I don't have to prove anything to anyone, it's your church that have to prove alot besides related scripture about him to alot of curious people.

You can laugh and subliminally call me OR think that I'm a fool but those who think they know, really don't know nothing at all.

Am I of the older generation, maybe but with age comes a little wisdom am I right?

Your church isn't the only church to use the bible to spread "the good news" but since this message board is about it, I chose to stick to the subject.

Do I have a problem with it, no I don't but when someone is of another faith yet your pushing your "good news" on them..where is the respect?

There is none.

Again, I am not disrespecting you or getting personal so maybe you should take that aggression level down a bit.

This is a friendly debate which I mentioned on more than one occasion. So you might want to stick to that without trying to insult my intelligence.

About the Ethiopian Christianity, well I'm glad that you are researching it on your own, hopefully you'll do more.

- James

10/21/06 @ 16:08

## **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Hi James

This really sounds like a fairy tale or a story to me. You know the three billy Goat Gruffs Ashley & Kendal vanished into thin air without giving answer to many of the Questions. After somedays it is like wait until my big brother/sister comes along he/she has much bible knowledge than us.

The issue is the same discussed about this dead korean man being a christ.

Its amazing how these members come to this blog to defend their church. And why should they waste their time

If they feel they have the truth, baptized and have their names written in the book of life as stated by pastor joo cheol in one of his books. Its like getting your ticket confirmed to heaven or is the lake of fire now that's the criteria.

Look at these guys have predicted much before this korean man

1) William Miller (Seventh Day Adventist Founder) who predicted Jesus' return for 1843. When his prediction failed then he said it was to be in 1844. Well, seemingly he again missed it.

Cult

2) Joseph Smith, (Founder of Mormonism), said Jesus was coming in 1891.

3) Charles Taze Russell (Founder of "Jehovah Witnesses") predicted 1914, and then 1917. When Jesus did not appear, he then declared that Jesus came in spirit and only an elect few saw Him.

4)Ahnsahghong?????

To me.....

"Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and today, and for ever."

Heb 13:18 "For behold, I am God; and I am a God of miracles; and I will show unto the world that I am the same yesterday, today, and for ever

The real solution is not to have two Messiahs, but to have TWO COMINGS of the one Messiah: 1) His first coming where he would suffer and die; 2) His second coming where he would conquer and rule and reign but this man is dead

And even if.....

If Christ's Second Coming has occurred, why are we still living on earth?

What has changed since Christ returned?

When did "every eye" see Him?

Why do we yet die? I thought we would live forever?

Why is sin still in the world?

Are we living in the new heavens and new earth?

something to ponder on?

God bless your souls

10/21/06 @ 17:07

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Joshua,

After somedays it is like wait until my big brother/sister comes along he/she has much bible knowledge than us.

As far as bible knowledge. I would say it's more interpretations.

If you have 5 different races and cultures ranging from:

Caucasion, African, Hispanic, Asian, and Middle Eastern.

I can bet that within each one, there would be more than a handful of "second comings" in their culture or race. Each one would have their own savior that they can relate to and identify with and there actually have been situations like that..even now.

To me, it's more who interprets the bible to look for God to come back as one of them and alot of the so called religious people claim to be of God but can not simple look passed race to accept Jesus coming back as someting other than themselves.

Religious racism? maybe...

I would say that would apply to every race or culture I listed. The bible itself is proof of that in regards to:

- 1. The Jews being the chosen.
- 2. The description of the second of God's chosen people which are not the Jews who observe the old testement but is referring to the Jews OR non Jews who accept Christ.
- 3. Jesus's lineage having to be of David's.

I was told once when I was a child that I will not be saved because I'm not Jewish and one of God's "favorites" or chosen. It was good to know that I was worthless and my life was meaningless. That's

something a child should really want to hear and embrace.

All of these people that said they were the "second comings" can and have proved to people using the bible that they are the second coming or else they wouldn't have any followers. Some were able to do it while they were alive and some weren't and are not here to tell their side of the story or to clear things up.

Either way, I will continue to stand my ground because if you put two people from different churches in a room and ask them to interpret scripture, they would do it differently while at the same time calling each other wrong.

There is no seeing eye to eye, there is no agreement and there will definately be no peace between them. Probably pity for one another but until the day when everyone can see and witness everything with no type of disagreements, things will remain to be what it is.

- James

10/21/06 @ 19:27

## **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Creasy,

Excellent composition on religion and reason. You may recall some time recently the outrage the comments the Pope made concerning Islam. In fact, his discourse was not about Islam, but the interaction between religion and reason. While I do not follow nor am associated with the Catholic religion, I recommend you read his speech; it was

superb.

Balance in all aspects of life is absolutely critical for full life: Religion and reason are not the exception. Well done Creasy.

10/21/06 @ 23:14

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Creasy,

Yes I remember. In fact, the Muslims took it way out of content. It appears that they only heard him recite a certain section and that's where they totally lost it.

Is there a link on his speach? I would like to read it.

Thanks Creasy!

- James

10/22/06 @ 01:25

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Sorry, that last post was meant for "Another One Confused" in regards to the Pope's speach.

To Creasy:

I agree with Another One Confused..very nice observation.

- James

10/22/06 @ 03:55

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

?

Hi Everyone,

Earlier I said my cousin has not been baptize yet.

But I just find out today, my cousin had already been baptized in Korea . After she went to their meeting for two weeks ,and they baptize her . That is after she know this church in less than 8 hours.

She doesn't want her family to worry ,so she told people she has not been baptize.

\_\_\_\_\_

To: Helper,

Thank you for caring ,but I don't think it is a good idea for me to give out my email address.

Frankly, I am a little scare of these people of the Church the God.

They can be really mean sometimes.

If they found out I am asking question behind their back, they will eat me alive.

I don't want them to think I am messing with them.

Believe me, you don't want these people to be your enemy.

If you go against them , or if they think you are not comletely loyal to them, they will give you a really hard time .

I better keep my identity secret.

\_\_\_\_\_

To: " Another one confused "

Thank you for your command.

Creasy

10/22/06 @ 03:56

## **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



To James (and those who are interested): The Pope's speach, which i made reference previously, can be read at the following link:

 $http://www.vatican.va/holy\_father/benedict\_xvi/speeches/2006/september/documents/hf\_ben-xvi\_spe\_20060912\_university-regensburg\_en.html$ 

To Creasy: you are quite welcome.

10/22/06 @ 10:06

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Thanks

10/22/06 @ 10:51

#### **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



To all:

As happened before we have lost contact. It seems when we use a realistic approach, as Creasy mentions, they opt out of the discussion. I thought that yvone was really the one who would clear things up for me. Oh well. I was really curious as to what yvone's stepmom thought of their service.

10/22/06 @ 12:18

## Comment from: Yvone [ecstatic!] [Visitor]



Hey everyone!

I'm not opting out of the discussion, I've just been incredibly busy. In these last days I am fleeing to Zion- that is, the church- as much as I can! The funniest thing is, you would think all of this discussion would make my faith waver. But actually it has made things so much easier for me to believe, I can't even explain it. Talking on this forum

confirms my faith, and allows me to believe in Christ Ahnsahnghong not just by the scriptures and my own reason, but by faith from the heart as well (Amen.)

I wish my printer worked, then I could take a look at everything while I'm at church, but right now I can't stand to be home for more than an hour or so at a time (unless I'm sleeping).

Just for the record my mom went to both the afternoon service and the evening service, and she studied. We were there from about 2:00pm to 9:45 and before it was time for her to leave she had already asked if it was OK for her to come next weekend (Amen.) Thank God. Blessings have been poured upon her in multitudes. But now I must go. I'm sorry and I don't mean to disappoint you all with my lack of correspondance, but my top priority is my salvation! I can only say so much—if one doesn't believe in even the smallest of truths, there is no way they can believe in anything else.

I'm off to church!

-May God continuously bless you all Yvone

10/22/06 @ 15:53

### **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



I wish my printer worked, then I could take a look at everything while I'm at church, but right now I can't stand to be home for more than an hour or so at a time (unless I'm sleeping).

translation:

Then I could take it to the church leaders for their approval.

10/22/06 @ 20:18

### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Folks,

It is clear as day, lucid as a star shining in a dark sky what our Lord Jesus wanted us to know: Salvation comes only through Him; He is our lawyer before the Father, pleading on our behalf. There is no other mortal person besides Him, none, that the Bible makes Him comparable to. Throughout the path of time there have been and will continue to be

people claiming to be Him. But Jesus warned us about this; we will have no excuse on our judgment day. Jesus also told us to inform those led astray of their error. But folks, not to all is our faith.

The fact of the matter is that only God can take away the vail of ignorance that prevents them from seeing the truth. Not you, not anyone else, and certainly not me. The book of Jude speaks transparently on this.

Jude 1: 3-5

"Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort [you] that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not."

10/22/06 @ 22:43

#### **Comment from: Yvone [done] [Visitor]**



... I don't need my church leader's approval. I simply spend most of my time at church. Is that so hard to believe? If you know that COG strongly feels we are living in the last days, then you should know that right now we are trying to stay in Zion as much as possible and trying to prepare ourselves for judgement day. You people are ridiculous, really. Things like that make me feel like it's not even worth my time to begin with. Why give up my salvation and my time to learn more for a debate which will never end? Especially

when so many questions have been asked, giving me little to no time to answer them? And you wonder why I haven't responded yet? There's so much on my plate, I want to eat it all, but where do I start?!

translation: Forget it. You, confused, were actually someone whom I thought I should answer their questions- more so than James, which I have had a LOT of correspondance with. But I see everyone here on this board is just... I can't even explain it. I cannot stay in this discussion without emotions coming into play from all sides, and right now humility is best. So I'm going to have to say good bye. But I thank you all for everything you've done for me. May our Elohim God bless you all, Mother Jerusalem and Christ Ahnsahnghong (Amen.)

10/23/06 @ 00:20

#### **Comment** from: joshua [Visitor]



There the big billy goat gruff has given up

I pity her poor mama, must have been going through some difficult times recently and sseking some hope.

Right now humility is best or unable to reply to questions.

Keep waiting in Zion the chosen 144,000 fools and worship a dead korean ghong and a mother Jerusalem.

Indeed too many questions to answer.

If Christ's Second Coming has occurred, why are we still living on earth?

What has changed since Christ returned?

When did "every eye" see Him?

Why do we yet die? I thought we would live forever?

Why is sin still in the world?

Are we living in the new heavens and new earth?

May Jesus Christ forgive your lost souls

10/23/06 @ 13:09

## **Comment from: Yvone [sadly addicted] [Visitor]**

Ok, I promise this is the last thing I'm going to say, really.

When Jesus Christ came to this earth, it was prophecized that a great light would shine on those walking in darkness.

...We later find out in Matthew that the gospel was the great light. Of course, the Jews didn't have the book of Matthew. So they missed their messiah because they were looking for a literal light.

I'm sorry that history has to repeat.

God Bless and farewell! (really this time I promise to bite my tongue even if I do glance back occassionally)

10/23/06 @ 17:43

## Comment from: Yvone [sadly addicted] [Visitor]



And I would really appreciate it if you did not refer to him as dead "ghong", his name is Ansahnghong; whether you believe him to be Christ, or not =/

10/23/06 @ 17:44

## **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone,

I will speak for myself when I say that I respect the fact that you continue to be here conversing about the Lord. It tells me that you are indeed trying to seek the truth. I will not engage in infantile discourse, so let me begin by saying that there are some ostensible inaccuracies in some of previous your statements that – pardon me – warrant

correction.

First, let us clarify that most of the members that belong to the Church of Christ - that is those who testify Jesus as our Messiah - equally believe that we are living the "last days." So there is no point of debating that topic.

Second, you stated that "the Jews didn't have the book of Matthew. So they missed their messiah because they were looking for a literal light."

As a matter of fact, it is self-evident that most the first Christian were Jews; so to say that "they" missed their Messiah is partly inaccurate. I believe you are referring to the Pharisees. Having said that, you may recall that in Jesus' time, the Romans occupied Israel, which led to the Pharisees (and their blind followers) to expect their Messiah (a false one i might add) who would liberate them from Rome and to establish Israel to its former glory.

I believe we would all agree that there is ample and unambiguous evidence in the Old Testament that prophesies Jesus coming and His sacrificial offering. Similarly there is ample evidence that dictates there is no other Christ but Jesus. Jesus never said He would come as another man. On the contrary, He explicitly told us to steer clear from any person that claims to be Him. This last fact is irrefutable.

Yvone, I urge you to compare the prophesies in the Bible concerning Jesus' coming versus the prophesies that your Church claims speak of ahnsahnghong. The prophesies about the latter are tenuous at

God bless you.

10/23/06 @ 20:43

best.

## **Comment from: eddy [Visitor]**



Please dont join this cult. They wrecked my child's life and drove him to suicide.

10/23/06 @ 21:19

#### **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Welcome Eddy

Sorry about that. I am equally concerned about my brother too. Sometimes I wonder this COG members have gone deep into this cult beliefs that the day know it was all a B.S and have been worshipping a false Christ what will be their outcome? Will they be able to face the people around them. Ultimately this is how they give up. You know how Judas ended his life???

I think the website link you gave cannot be accessed. Please retype. Thanks Love & God Bless

10/24/06 @ 01:43

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

I was reading all your posts and I am glad you come to this site . I notice a change attitude is happening within you .

In the beginner you are so enthusiastic ,you are so passionate , full of energy. You said if anyone wishes to ask you any questions about the Bible or about the Church of God , you would love them to email you .

You said, you will most definitely reply to anyone's questions or debate.

You were so up bit ,you were so pump up about your faith that you welcome anyone to send in questions about the Church of God. It is very refreshing to see a person having such a lively expression of faith .

But within a short days, your attitude has change drastically. I am very sorry to see you lost your energy and uplifting spirit .

I am wondering, what caused you to change your mind?

Is it because of James's annoying, inconsidered remarks?

Please pay no attention to him.

If the message you are preaching is truly from the all mighty God ,please let no one stop you from sharing it to the world!

to be continue ...

10/24/06 @ 09:49

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



You have mentioned a few reason that is keeping you from further discussion .

#1.

Sister Yvone ,You said ,

"It is said in the Bible that you should not waste time on one who refuses to see, lest you run out of time and fail to spread the word to those waiting to hear it."

I guess you are referring to Matthew 10:14.

Please look at the scripture, In Matthew 10: 14 Jesus said,

"And if anyone will not welcome you or listen to your message, shake the dust off your feet as you leave that house or that town."

\*\*\*\*\*

The Bible says ,If people do not receive you, or if they do not listen to your message. You can walk away.

However ,when people are ASKING you questions about the gospel, doesn't it shows they are seeking to understand the truth?

( May be some people is not interested to know ,but at least I am interested and I am listening . )

The fact that some people are genuinely asking questions , it shows people are willing to listen . They want to listen to your experience about this religion .

If people do not care, they wouldn't even border to ask any question.

Jesus say you can walk away from people, when they want to listen.

But People are asking you questions because they want to know.

They will listen, and they want to listen.

Jesus didn't say you can walk away from people when they are trying to listen to God's salvation!!

And you can't use Matthew 10: 14 as an excuse to walk away ...

I am interested to listen to what you have to say.

to be continue ...

10/24/06 @ 09:49

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



#2.

Sister Yvone ,You said :

I don't have that kind of time to preach to a brick wall.

Please look at apostle Paul in Acts 17:16.

Paul goes to Athens and the people of Athens were accustom to idols worshipping .They have thousands and thousands of idols in Athens.

They people in Athens were worse than a brick wall .It was extremely difficult to preach the gospel to the them.

But Paul didn't walk away from talking to people. In verse 17 it says Paul went to the market place everyday, to meet with the people and discuss the gospel with them.

They were getting angry with Paul ,they want to stop Paul from talking . They brought Paul to see the Judge Areopagus .

The people want the Judge to punish Paul ,and stop Paul from speaking.

But even in the courtroom, Paul didn't stop preaching about God.

Paul use the opportunity to gave a speech in the court house, right in front of the Judge.

Paul didn't back down just because it is difficult.

Paul didn't let anything stop him from talking to people about God.

You can't use "because it is hard "as an excuse to stop explaining the teaching!

to be continue ...

10/24/06 @ 09:50

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



#3. Sister Yvone, you said,

You people are ridiculous, really.

It make me feel like it's not even worth my time to begin with.

Don't you think you gave up preaching too "easily"?

You just came to this site for a few short days to share God's words, and you already think it's not worth your time?

Talk about carrying the cross to follow Christ.

Just give up when its hard. Is that the teaching of the Church of God?

Because I see a pattern here!

Look at Brother David , Brother Kendall and Sister Ashley . All the member of the Church of God in this site behave the same way .

As soon as people ask them a serious question, a hard question. They disappear.

( And I am not mocking you, it is just talking straight.)

In the beginner they were so excited, they invite people to send in questions. They promised to answer all the questions.

They are all full of zeal, but less than a week they changed 180 degree.

They lost interest to explore the Bible.

They lost the passion for sharing their faith.

\*\*\*\*\*

In 1 Corinthians 9:16 Paul said,

"For if I preach the gospel, I have no reason for boasting, because I am compelled to do this. Woe to me if I do not preach the gospel!"

Paul said he was Compelled to share God's word. He said , Woe will be upon him ,if he didn't preach the gospel.

But Brother David , Brother Kendall and Sister Ashley are the opposite of Paul . Paul is Compelled to share God's word .

Brother David , Brother Kendall and Sister Ashley are Compelled to run away ,and Not share God's word .

And didn't they follow the Bible ,and explain the teaching to people like Paul did? How can you give up so easily?

\*\*\*\*\*

In Romans 1:14 - 16, Paul said,

"I am in debt (under obligation to preach the gospel ) to the Greeks and to the barbarians, both to the wise and to the foolish."

Paul said ,Christians are in debt to those who do not know Christ .

How come you do not share the same feeling that you are in debt to all those who want to learn?

Why didn't you have a sense of reasonability to share God's words?

What didn't you follow the Bible ,and feel in debt to people of the gospel like Paul did?

What do you say to all those people who demand answer from you?

Why are you give up so easily?

\*\*\*\*

In Roman 10: 14, Paul said,

"How will they believe in Him whom they have not heard? And how will they hear without a preacher?"

If you don't share God's message how can people believe?

Why didn't you follow the Bible, and continue to explain the teaching?

to be continue ...

10/24/06 @ 09:52

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



#4.

Sister Yvone, you said,

I can only say so much- if one doesn't believe in even the smallest of truths, there is no way they can believe in anything else.

You have to know, people will believe. But it will happen in God's own special timing.

"To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven." Ecclesiastes 3:1

\*\*\*\*\*

Your job is to preach . And not worry about when people will believe . Because it is not up to the "preacher" to make people believe .

In 1 Corinthians 3:6 Paul said,

" My job was to plant the seed in your hearts, and Apollos watered it.

But it was God, who made it grow. "

Your job is to plant the seed, explain the teaching to people. After you finish you planting the seed, God will make it grow in people's heart.

If you didn't plant the seed ,without the seed nothing will grow .

If you walking away from people ,if you didn't explain the teaching to people. Nothing good will come out of it .

to be continue ...

10/24/06 @ 09:53

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



But within a short days, your attitude has change drastically. I am very sorry to see you lost your energy and uplifting spirit .

I am wondering , what caused you to change your mind?

Is it because of James's annoying, inconsidered remarks?

Please pay no attention to him.

Inconsidered? Hmmmm.

- James

10/24/06 @ 12:56

Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



I will be honest, yes, it was because of James, and partly some others. I personally want to give everyone respect, but in return I would like to be respected. Please understand that I am so aware of the fact that if God were to come back right this second, I would not be prepared! But please, consider this of yourselves as well (not just you, Creasy)! I am striving my hardest to be a good person and to give up the physical things in life, but I am a sinner just like the rest of you and I struggle to manage it all. I work from 9 to 5.

Then I go to the gym from 5 to 6. Then I go to church from that point on until 10:30, and when I get home at 11 I am falling asleep with the keys in the door. Please understand that any correspondance make is usually done at work, as I have an office job, or else it's done when I get home at night with barely any lighting, or in the early morning before I start to get ready for work. Believe me when I say I would much rather spend my time talking to you all about the gospel, and it is my desire to do so that has brought me back again— even though I should be working. I was so very enthusiastic at first because it is my first time "preaching" and I have always been scared to preach because I know that I don't have all of the answers— I've been going for a month, and as I have said I go to church every day for bible study and I still don't have them all. Even online, it is difficult for me to try and explain something with 100% confidence because I may not have all the scripture to back it up, and a lot of scripture presented to me is usually new; the Bible is such a big book, and when carefully analyzing just a chapter at a time it's highly possible that I don't know every scripture written...

That is why most brothers and sisters will invite you to come to our church. It is not so that we can serve you special punch and brainwash you lol Because we do not have all the answers. We are all learning. Someone like a Pastor or a Missionary would be much better suited to answer your questions- that is, in fact, their job. I am not a Pastor or a Missionary, which means that I am not qualified to preach. I have come here to try and share some of what I do know, but things backfired as questions were spilled out faster than I can blink. Again, I don't have a lot of time. My change in demeanor is something of dispair, because it makes me so sad to hear that you want me to answer all of these questions, (though I did invite questions) in a small amount of time, when I am underqualified to do so. Then rude or very assumptuous and offensive remarks are made, twisting my words, "translations" and so forth... That is extremely discouraging. It makes me worry for my own salvation, because there is still so much that I have to learn. I understand what you say about Paul preaching every day, but you have to understand that Paul was someone highly qualified to do that; wouldn't you say? I mean, he wrote many books of the Bible, and we follow them to this day. But I am not Paul, nor am I nearly as qualified, so I will again invite anyone with that many questions to seek a Church of God in your area so that they may be answered. Please, consider anything I say regarding the Bible and Christianity to be sharing what I have learned thus far, not preaching our religion.

Actually, I don't think that is the scripture I was referring to. A sister actually has mentioned it to me many times, so it stuck with me, but she never told me the chapter or verse. But it says something to the effect of "When you are persecuted, flee from that town, lest you fail to have reached the rest of the cities when I come." My point being that I do not want to waste any time here, when there might be someone somewhere else waiting to hear this truth. I am not saying that everyone on here isn't seeking answers. But truthfully, I think a lot of it is not so much seeking as it is instigating. But I'm sure you know exactly who I refer to. I would just like to say, Creasy, that I appreciate your patience with me infinitely, and that I am trying my best to be extremely humble. But it is so hard, especially for me- I have always been extremely opinionated, to the point where I've been kicked out of my house several times at a young age, stubborn, and very inclined to argue and fight. A "true taurus," one interested in astrology would say. But I am seeking to change my ways and I try a new approach at this every time I come back to this board, as I don't wish to follow the ways of man, but of Christ. Also, regarding the smallest truth, something as simple as explaining the Sabbath day would move those brothers and sisters of Zion. But if you are not moved by that, then it is time to move on, for the seed has been planted with just that study, and if they are truly the children of God they will rise with the wheat in the last days, you know? Staying here to continue to try and do studies that I myself just learned is not going to be of benefit; I cannot continue on like this until you agree, because I do not know God's will and it may never be in his will for you to do so. In the same breath, it could be in years. But until I am ready to preach, I need to spend my time continuing to study and learn more. Also, just in a logical sense, it would make more sense for me to be well versed in a subject before I dedicate my life to teaching it, you know? What if, later down the road, I discovered that all of this was a lie (God forgive me). It would take me maybe twice, three times as long to come to that conclusion because I would have wasted so much of my time trying to teach, as opposed to learning. I believe that the seed has been sewn as it is. And I wish to let it grow, and see what comes of it.

2/11/2020 Co

I apologize for any statements I've made previously that have been rude, inconsiderate, and offensive. And I hope that in leading by example with humility, you may consider all that I have said in the past without the anger and passion that was included, and take it at plain face value. Also, I would like to clarify that my brothers and sisters probably have no given up. But consider this: In this world, there is God, and there is Satan. Through another bible study, regarding Babylon and Zion, you come to find that if it is not of God, it is against it. And if it is against God, it is of Satan, for he is always against the Most High. Therefore, a forum like this would be very intense for brothers and sisters of Zion, and just as you've pointed out- it can change you. I went from being pleasantly excited to angrilly excited, and that is no way for any Christian to behave or think. Ill will is not flattering, and it would make sense that they would leave this forum for the same reasons I mentioned in my last post, as well as the fact that it is- somewhat- corruption. Please understand that leaving this forum does not mean any of us have lost interest in the Bible. This forum has made me excited to the point where I would not go directly to church only that I may go home and respond. I made a choice between one or the two, because such a deeply engrossed debate is enough to consume a person like me, and I've chose church. Which in essense, means that I have increased my interest to explore the Bible, for that is exactly what I do at church. My passion, nor do I believe that of my brothers and sisters, has not been lost, but rather is has increased our passion for God for we realize what a difficult truth this is to accept, and we praise and give thanks every day for the blessing of being able to receive it now.

As for me, my seed has been sown, and I hope that you will all nurture and bloom in time. Until then, if you wish to ask as many questions as you would like, I humbly implore you to visit a Church of God, so that you may speak with someone who has the authority to answer all of your questions. I guarantee you, I will not have all of the answers. If you find that, speaking to a preacher or pastor, they do not have all of the answers, then I urge you—do leave! Because it would be a shame for someone to hold the title of Preacher, Pastor, or Missionary without being able to answer all of your questions. And you will find that this is the same for most brothers and sisters—even those who do the studies with newly baptized members and visitors—if you ask them a question they do not know, never will they try and give you their own answer, or tell you that is what it is without proof. They will always direct you to a pastor or missionary. God bless you Creasy, and the rest of you as well, and this experience has been spiritually filling for my soul believe it or not. Despite what you may assume, this has made my love for God increasingly rich, and I hope that this fragance of Zion will reach him and that he will spray multitudes of blessings upon you so that you may, one day, believe. (Amen.)

10/24/06 @ 18:26

## **Comment from: confused [Visitor]**



Thank you Another One Confused. You expressed so well what I feel. And when you mentioned the Church of Christ then I knew why.

10/24/06 @ 20:43

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

?

Hi Creasy,

Of course I will be the one to take most of the heat for non offensive questions, I expect that.

However, I feel that I was not inconiderate to Yvonne and actually respected her belief by not refering to her church (COG) by any other name.

But hey, sometimes debates tend to get a little heated and I do admit that I am not the only one to "ruffle my feathers".

You've witnessed emotion and frustration happen on such a small scale in an online message board, imagine a real debate in an actual forum. The thinking about the disagreements and finger pointing is enough, Yvonne showed some rational aspects but some people who aren't so rational could take it to another level. I'm sure you know as well it can grow into something bigger as a war. Not the COG (let me make that clear before I get heat from that)..but religions in general.

To Yvonne,

Again I say that my intentions were not to disrespect you personally in any way and my questions in the beginning were specifically about Ahnsahnghong and they were more rhetorical since most of what is said of him were stories designed to make him look good..well at least to me.

Things got a little out of hand as far as the Jesus not revealing himself comment that I made and I wish that I explained myself a little more about it. Actually I will..

You've pointed out scripture to me that shows Jesus revealing himself by refering to hismelf as "I AM". Which in that term you were correct but I was trying to say that he never walked around calling himself "The Son of God", it was his disciples and other people that were doing so and refered to him as that.

Jesus didn't technically reveal himself to people by calling himself titles, it was realy his miracles that revealed who he was.

Him walking to different towns and refering to himself as god wouldn't mean anything without the miracles that he performed.

From walking on water, (which was possibly a metaphor) healing people whether blind or sick, from turning water into wine, from feeding a crowd of people with bread and a small portion of fish and even down to casting out demons from people. That alone is proof that he says who is he.

Those miracles and probably others are what caused everyone that witnessed him to follow and believe him, not by him claiming to be this or that.

Without those miracles, he would be just another person claiming to be the messiah. People may have claim to be many times before at that time which is why the punishment was to be stoned.

So it wasn't who or what he refered to himself as, it was his actions/ miracles. Did he walk around and reveal himself as the Son of God, as far as I know he didn't.

If I'm wrong, just point it out. You too as well Creasy.

Well I could go on and on but I just wanted to say my piece in regards to how I am portrayed as annoying and inconsiderate.

Oh and Creasy,

It would be a good idea to take Yvonne's advice to speak with a preacher or deacon and bring your questions to them written down.

- James

10/24/06 @ 20:49

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone, thank you for your reply.

I am having a lot of trouble uploading to this site . I simply couldn't get through . I had written 7 point to you last night After I sent 4 of them I couldn't up load any more.

It just say "site error", it happen many times before.

But somehow it accept shorter messages. I am wondering if anyone has the same problem?

Thank you

Creasy

10/24/06 @ 22:17

#### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**

Yvone,



I continue to admire your demeanor. Forgive me, but I need to clarify one item your church teaches that is incompatible with the Bible:

That salvation & eternal life only comes from partaking Passover at your church's explicit time. What this belief implies is that "deeds" supersede what our heart truly feels. For instance, if I willfully lie, steel, or any other sin, but yet I have partaken in your church's

belief of a magical Passover, I am saved and have eternal life. I set forth an extreme example to prove a point; but anyone could easily utter they believe all your church teaching, but in their heart they don't believe it. Can you say that that person is saved and has eternal life? I would reason to answer an unequivocal no.

John 2:23-25: "Now when he [Jesus] was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast [day], many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did. But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all [men], And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man."

If Jesus did not commit to these people, then, how do we know if we are truly saved?

2 Cor 5: 17: "Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creation; old things have passed away; behold, all things have become new."

One more thing I will say is that if any one of us here belongs to an institution – irrespective whether it's a religious one or not – that claims to have all the answer, please disassociate yourself as quickly as you can. All our inquiries will never be answered in this side of Heaven. So if your pastor, your president, your CEO of the company that employs you, claims to have all the answers, they are implicitly saying they know what God is thinking. And we all know that such is an impossibility.

As I stated on a previous post, I hope to God that He opens your heart to His truth.

God bless.

10/24/06 @ 23:55

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



hi Yvone,

I continue to have trouble uploading my messages.

I suggest we move to www.crosswalk.com to continue our discussion .

In the crosswalk Forum, there is already a Topic discussing about the Church of God.

They seems to have a better structure there.

Easier to locate a topic and easier to read.

Would you consider continue our discussion over there.

Just go to http://forums.crosswalk.com/ stroll down under "Theology", and enter the third sub-forum, under "Church".

The topic is: Anyone Know this "Church of God from Korea?"

It will just let a minute to register.

God bless ,good luck

Creasy

10/25/06 @ 00:10

### **Comment from: lucas [Member]**

Creasy -



There may be a limit to the length of a post to prevent spammers. You will just have to post shorter.

10/25/06 @ 00:38

## **Comment from: Yvone [done] [Visitor]**



## [To James:

I understand that, and nor were my intentions to disrespect you, but I believe it has happened on both our parts, and for that I am sorry. A topic as passionate as religion can become heated, and sometimes we forget to be humble. As for your questions being rhetorical, I personally feel that if a question has an answer- rhetorical or not- it should

be answered. I also wasn't aware that they were rhetorical. But all of that is in the past. I cannot prove his history to you, and I'm sorry for that. But faith is not all proof. As for Jesus revealing himself, again I cannot prove anything to you concerning Christ Ahnsahnghong, so I honestly can't tell you if he did or did not reveal himself or how he did so. Regardless, calling himself the Son of God is more of an understatement than I am, which denotes that he is God himself; not just the son. Still, Jesus has made it clear that the Son of Man is the Son of God in the following scripture:]

#### John 5

25 Most assuredly, I say to you, the hour is coming, and now is, when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God; and those who hear will live.

26 For as the Father has life in Himself, so He has granted the Son to have life in Himself,

27 and has given Him authority to execute judgment also, because He is the Son of Man.

[Also, Jesus did not gain the faith of his followers through miracles— as far as my understanding goes. There were many astrologers and mystics that could "perform miracles." In the Bible God even said that there will be men that will perform miracles, but do not follow him. Jesus said that the scriptures will testify to his divinity. This scripture is after the ressurection of Jesus.]

#### Luke 24

23 When they did not find His body, they came saying that they had also seen a vision of angels who said He was alive.

24 And certain of those who were with us went to the tomb and found it just as the women had said; but Him they did not see."

25 Then He said to them, "O foolish ones, and slow of heart to believe in all that the prophets have spoken!

26 Ought not the Christ to have suffered these things and to enter into His glory?"

27 And beginning at Moses and all the Prophets, He expounded to them in all the Scriptures the things concerning Himself.

[That is the end of that section. In the New King James version, the title is "The Disciples' Eyes Opened"]

[This next scripture shows that Paul, who I think we recognize as a true follower of Christ, did the same.]

### Act 17

7 Jason has harbored them, and these are all acting contrary to the decrees of Caesar, saying there is another king—Jesus."

8 And they troubled the crowd and the rulers of the city when they heard these things.

9 So when they had taken security from Jason and the rest, they let them go.

## Ministering at Berea

10 Then the brethren immediately sent Paul and Silas away by night to Berea. When they arrived, they went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more fair-minded than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness, and searched the Scriptures daily to find out whether these things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed, and also not a few of the Greeks, prominent women as well as men.

[This next scripture is Jesus explaining what bears witness to him- as in, what will prove that he is God.]

### John 5

36 But I have a greater witness than John's; for the works which the Father has given Me to finish—the very works that I do—bear witness of Me, that the Father has sent Me.

37 And the Father Himself, who sent Me, has testified of Me. You have neither heard His voice at any time, nor seen His form.

38 But you do not have His word abiding in you, because whom He sent, Him you do not believe.

39 You search the Scriptures, for in them you think you have eternal life; and these are they which testify of Me.

40 But you are not willing to come to Me that you may have life.

[He says it is the works which his father has given him to finish (as in prophecies), the very works that he does (fulfilling them by riding in on a donkey, etc.) He also says God himself has testified about him, but not by hearing his voice (But the old testament, which is the word of God) or seeing him. He even plainly says that the scriptures testify about him. This next scripture is incredible.]

## Matthew 24

- 23 "Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Christ!' or 'There!' do not believe it.
- 24 For false christs and false prophets will rise and *show great signs and wonders to deceive*, if possible, even the elect.
- 25 See, I have told you beforehand.
- 26 "Therefore if they say to you, 'Look, He is in the desert!' do not go out; or 'Look, He is in the inner rooms!' do not believe it.
- 27 For as the lightning comes from the east and flashes to the west, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be.

[Jesus says that false christs and prophets will rise and perform miracles to deceive. He also compares his second coming to lightning, coming from the east and flashing to the west. I haven't been told this, but to me it seems that this is a prophecy Christ Ahnsahnghong has fulfilled. Coming from the east, like lightning (how fast, it you blink it's so easy to miss it! You will definitely see the light it emits, but you may not the bolt itself) to the west... I don't know if you know anything concerning our church, but it spread to the west incredibly fast. I hope that this will shed some light. For now, please do not ask me anymore questions until I have answered everyone elses, that way it doesn't look like I've run away. It's just so hard to answer everyone, when there are so many answers and much proof through the scriptures regarding certain things. I hope that you will take this time to digest what I've said, as well as find something that contradicts that, and I will invite you to ask your questions at the end of my next post]

10/25/06 @ 01:32

# **Comment from: Yvone [done] [Visitor]**



To Creasy:

I haven't had that same problem. I would like to say it is much more convenient for me to keep to this forum, because moving to another forum will add many many more questions for me to answer and as it is I am struggling to keep up. But you are free to invite anyone here, as long as they have the understanding that there is a line, so to

speak lol. I want to answer these questions, I do, and even though I said I would not, I see that you are truly interested in hearing what I have to say and it has moved me to stay. But I will apologize if it takes me a while to respond sometimes, because I do not always have the opportunity to respond at work. Still, I think of all of this as a great chance for me to review what I have learned, like continuation of Bible study, and I hope that speaking here and answering questions here will make me more capable and knowledgable of questions that might be posed to preach when I am ready to take on that responsibility. So I thank you infinitely for allowing me this opportunity, and convincing me to stay with your understanding words. Bear with me James, not ready for your questions yet. Also, keep in mind, if there is something I did not answer above, feel free to remind me. I am trying to be more organized about this than last time, and your patience will definitely help. God bless you.

10/25/06 @ 01:42

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



( Hi Yvone , thank you for your reply . I will continue send the second part of this piece to you first .

And I will respond to the piece you just sent later .)

#5

Sister Yvone, you said,

My top priority is my salvation!

Why should I give up my salvation and my time, for this debate will never end?

\*\*\*

Where do you get the idea ,sharing God's word will make you lose your Salvation?

10/25/06 @ 03:10

## **Comment from: Yvone [done] [Visitor]**



To Creasy:

That was a bit of a rushed statement, but to explain myself, we do not believe that Passover is the only key to salvation, though it is essential (I am writing an explanation concerning that right now, and will post when I'm done). There is much more to do as well, and I do not know all of what is to be done. So if I am coming home to reply as

opposed to going to church and utilizing all my free time to study these things, I am losing valuable time to study all what I should do in order to please God, especially seeing as this discussion is very time consuming on all of our behalves.

10/25/06 @ 03:15

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



#6.

Sister Yvone ,Please take as much time as you need to answer the question . We are gladly await for your reply.

In 1 Peter 3:15, the Bible says:

" Be ready at any time when you are questioned about the hope which is in you, to give an answer in the fear of the Lord and without pride; "

In 1 Peter 3:15, the Bible says, Christians are require to answer people's question.

The scripture not only say Christians need to answer question, but we need to do it in a nice and humble manner too.

In 1 Peter 3: 15 the Bible says,

"To give an answer in the fear of the Lord and without pride;"

In conclusion I would like to tell you, I have a lot of respect for the people of the Church of God.

I admire your dedication and your loyalty to your Church.

10/25/06 @ 03:49

## Comment from: Yvone [blessed] [Visitor]

[To Another Confused:

I appreciate your admiration, but all glory and thanks must be given to God. I hope that we can all thank him for allowing us to have this discussion, so that his truth may emerge- whatever it is- and that he will see our struggle to know him. As for the Passover, I was told today at church that

2/11/2020



everything links back to the Passover, which is funny that your question should be concerning that. And thank God for that, for I also had the opportunity to help a brother practice his preaching of the False Idols study, which in turn allows me to answer your question a little better than I could before. The key to eternal life is, in fact, the Passover. There are other commandments that God wants us to keep- all of them, in fact- but without the Passover salvation cannot be granted. I don't know if you were told

otherwise, but as far as I am aware that is not the case at all. There are some brothers and sisters that do not believe, but as for me I can say that I do. There have been some doubts in my mind at some time, but continuing to study the scriptures confirms everything (as it did to those who heard them from Jesus, in the scriptures I posted to James above) which is a blessing and the greatest miracle of all (Amen.) We cannot tell you that you are saved or that you have salvation by our own words. But according to scripture, the Passover is essential. I will take this time now to explain to you how I know this.1

[If you believe that keeping the 10 commandments is necessary, then I will say in that same breath that so is the passover, for it is- in actuality- the first commandment. This scripture is regarding the first celebration of Passover:]

#### Exodus 12

12 "On that same night I will pass through Egypt and strike down every firstborn—both men and animals—and I will bring judgment on all the gods of Egypt. I am the LORD.

[As you can see, God was doing a few things that night. 1) He would come by a kill the first born of the Egyptians, for persecuting the Jews- his chosen people. 2) He said he would strike down *every* first born in Egypt (not just Egyptians, but the Jewish and even the animals) that did not celebrate the passover, because if they did not celebrate the Passover then they do not believe in him, for he told them to. 3) He said he will bring judgment on all the gods of Egypt. Through the Passover, he brought judgement on all the gods of Egypt. It can be said that through this specific passover, he allowed our eyes to be opened their eyes to the fact that he is the one and only God. In 2 Kings chapter 22, the prophetess Huldah explained to King Josiah that God was bringing disaster because they were celebrating false Gods. After hearing this, King Josiah is determined to renew the covenant.]

#### 2 Kings 23

- 1 Then the king called together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.
- 2 He went up to the temple of the LORD with the men of Judah, the people of Jerusalem, the priests and the prophets—all the people from the least to the greatest. He read in their hearing all the words of the Book of the Covenant, which had been found in the temple of the LORD.
- 3 The king stood by the pillar and renewed the covenant in the presence of the LORD *–to follow the LORD and keep his commands, regulations and decrees with all his heart and all his soul,* thus confirming the words of the covenant written in this book. Then all the people pledged themselves to the covenant.

[The verses between the above and the below describe how King Josiah tore down all of the shrines and altars to other Gods and things that were obviously not to God. In the next verse, he celebrates the Passover:]

- 21 Then the king commanded all the people, saying, "Keep the Passover to the LORD your God, as it is written in this Book of the Covenant."
- 22 Such a Passover surely had never been held since the days of the judges who judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel and the kings of Judah.
- 23 But in the eighteenth year of King Josiah this Passover was held before the LORD in Jerusalem.
- 24 Moreover Josiah put away those who consulted mediums and spiritists, the household gods and idols, all the abominations that were seen in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, that he might perform the words of the law which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

[After celebrating the Passover, King Josiah goes on to disperse mediums and spiritists. These people are not clearly against God. They were supposed to be mediums between God/The heavenly realm and man, but he saw the idolotry in that only after celebrating the Passover. This next passage concerns]

## 2 Chronicles 30

1 And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and also wrote letters to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the Passover to the LORD God of Israel.

2/11/2020 C

- 2 For the king and his leaders and all the assembly in Jerusalem had agreed to keep the Passover in the second month.
- 3 For they could not keep it at the regular time [The first day of the first month of Nisan], because a sufficient number of priests had not consecrated themselves, nor had the people gathered together at Jerusalem.
- 4 And the matter pleased the king and all the assembly.
- 5 So they resolved to make a proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beersheba to Dan, that they should come to keep the Passover to the LORD God of Israel at Jerusalem, since they had not done it for a long time in the prescribed manner.

[From this scripture we can see that keeping the Passover was also important to King Hezekiah, but not always, and keeping it accordingly as well. However, they could not keep it at the appointed time for the aforementioned reasons- not just because they felt like doing it on another day- and thus God saw this and was pleased. After Passover and celebrating the entire Feast of Unleavened Bread, in the same chapter, this is what happened:]

- 25 The whole assembly of Judah rejoiced, also the priests and Levites, all the assembly that came from Israel, the sojourners who came from the land of Israel, and those who dwelt in Judah.
- 26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem, for since the time of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel, there had been nothing like this in Jerusalem.
- 27 Then the priests, the Levites, arose and blessed the people, and their voice was heard; and their prayer came up to His holy dwelling place, to heaven.

[Clearly God heard their prayer, being pleased with their actions. In the next chapter, which is directly following the last verse posted, suddenly they begin to remove false idols and Gods.]

#### 2 Chronicles 31

1 Now when all this was finished, all Israel who were present went out to the cities of Judah and broke the sacred pillars in pieces, cut down the wooden images, and threw down the high places and the altars—from all Judah, Benjamin, Ephraim, and Manasseh—until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned to their own cities, every man to his possession.

[The passover opened their eyes to their true God, allowing them to see all that was evil and remove it. This next passage is a testimony to the necessity of keeping God's commandments.]

#### Deuteronomy 6

- 4 "Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God, the LORD is one!
- 5 You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your strength.
- 6 "And these words which I command you today shall be in your heart.
- 7 You shall teach them diligently to your children, and shall talk of them when you sit in your house, when you walk by the way, when you lie down, and when you rise up.
- 8 You shall bind them as a sign on your hand, and they shall be as frontlets between your eyes.
- 9 You shall write them on the doorposts of your house and on your gates.

[You shall bind this command, whatever it is, as a sign on your hand and between your eyes, to remember. Let's confirm that this command is the Passover.]

### Exodus 13

3 And Moses said to the people: "Remember this day in which you went out of Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out of this place. No leavened bread shall be eaten.

[Then it goes on to regulate the old covenant Passover. There is a deeper study concerning the parallel between Moses leading the Jews and Jesus Christ leading Christians. To give you a brief overview (though understand there is more detail and testimony to this), God is as Jesus. The Jews are Christians today. Egypt- where the Jews were slaves- is sin, which Christians (everyone, really) are slaves to now. The night before God (through Moses) lead the Jews out of Egypt, he made them celebrate the Passover (according to the old covenant). Likewise, the night before Jesus was crucified (which was the for the remission of our sins, according to Jesus in Matthew 26:28) he made us celebrate the Passover (of the new covenant). There is a lot more to that parallel that matches up with periods of time but that is a long, in depth study that I will not go into because there is so much more to touch that confirms this. That is why I say the more you study, the more you will believe, for it is

not just one verse that leads us to believe this, but many. But back to the scripture. The next passage is still in reference to the Passover:]

#### Exodus 13

9 It shall be as a sign to you on your hand and as a memorial between your eyes, that the LORD's law may be in your mouth; for with a strong hand the LORD has brought you out of Egypt.

10 You shall therefore keep this ordinance in its season from year to year.

[God has used nearly the exact same words regarding the Passover, in this verse, and this mysterious-but very important– commandment he mentioned in Deuteronomy 6. Also, God said that you shall keep Passover in it's season (as in, at it's appointed time) from year to year. Not just until the messiah comes. Not just until the messiah is crucified. And the messiah himself, Jesus Christ, celebrated the Passover as we know from Matthew 26:26, and he also said that he did not come to abolish the law (that is, the order of Aaron– which includes Passover) but to fulfill (Matthew 5:17) Also, just before God gives Moses the 10 commandments, he emphasizes again that he has brought them out of "the house of bondage."]

#### Exodus 20

1 And God spoke all these words, saying:

2 "I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

- 3 [1/10] "You shall have no other gods before Me.
- 4 [2/10]"You shall not make for yourself a carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:
- 5 you shall not bow down to them nor serve them. For I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those who hate Me.

6 but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My commandments.

[Note that you shall have no other gods before me and you shall not worship idols are two separate commandments. Actually, the Catholic Encyclopedia has combined the first two commandments into one:

- 1) Being the one true God, He alone is to be adored, and all rendering to creatures of the worship which belongs to Him falls under the ban of His displeasure; the making of "graven things" is condemned: not all pictures, images, and works of art, but such as are intended to be adored and served (First).
- 2) Associated with God in the minds of men and representing Him, is His Holy Name, which by the Second Commandment is declared worthy of all veneration and respect and its profanation reprobated.

[They happened to separate the two in order to add their own tenth commandment regarding property rights. Can someone from the Catholic church explain this? Is the tenth commandment and the seventh commandment (according to Catholic Encylopedia) not the same? If not, please explain the difference, and why this tenth commandment was added? And why does the Catholic version of the ten commandments suddenly say not all pictures, images, and works of art? God said *any* likeness of *anything* that is in heaven above. I'm sorry to get sidetracked, but this is a huge thing that not many people are aware of. Their church is full of idols... Why do they change God's law? According to Revelations 22:18–19, this is not exactly OK with God. Agh, I digress, I apologize, back to my main point. What I was trying to demonstrate earlier before I got sidetracked was the fact that God wants us to remember the Passover. The next passage is titled "Impending Judgment on Earth" according to the New King James version]

# Isaiah 24:

1 Behold, the LORD makes the earth empty and makes it waste,

Distorts its surface

And scatters abroad its inhabitants.

2 And it shall be:

As with the people, so with the priest;

As with the servant, so with his master;

As with the maid, so with her mistress;

As with the buyer, so with the seller;

As with the lender, so with the borrower;

As with the creditor, so with the debtor.

3 The land shall be entirely emptied and utterly plundered,

For the LORD has spoken this word.

4 The earth mourns and fades away,

The world languishes and fades away;

The haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth is also defiled under its inhabitants,

Because they have transgressed the laws,

Changed the ordinance,

Broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore the curse has devoured the earth,

And those who dwell in it are desolate.

Therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned.

And few men are left.

[Through this passage, we see that everyone is dying- even priests. You see the contrast in those who do good deeds and those who do bad, but they all will perish in the last days. It says only a few men are left (perhaps the 144,000? Compared to 6.something billion, I would say that is a small amount). The world is ending because we have sinned, changed the laws (we think we don't have to keep Saturday sabbath, but Constantine changed that law in 321 AD, not God or Jesus), and we broke the everlasting covenant. Let's confirm through the Bible what the everlasting covenant is:]

#### John 6

53 Then Jesus said to them, "Most assuredly, I say to you, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood, you have no life in you.

54 Whoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood has eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For My flesh is food indeed, and My blood is drink indeed.

56 He who eats My flesh and drinks My blood abides in Me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father sent Me, and I live because of the Father, so he who feeds on Me will live because of Me.

58 This is the bread which came down from heaven—not as your fathers ate the manna, and are dead. He who eats this bread will live forever."

[As you can see, Passover gives us eternal life. If we take Passover, God will raise us up in the last day. So if that's true, then we will be raised up at the last day (judgment day), which means that we did not 1) sinned (baptism cleanses us of our sins, along with sincere prayer for forgiveness of those sins and refraining from repeatedly sinning) 2) changed the ordinance (most people today haven't, they just follow the new laws, which is a sin) 3) broken the everlasting covenant. Thus, passover must be one of these three things. But Jesus never said that Passover forgave us for our sins, nor did he say that it forgave us for changing the laws. That is because Passover is the everlasting covenant, and in these last days, how many people do you know keep it, as well as the rest of his commands?]

But let's look at another scripture to confirm 100% that it is the covenant he speaks of.]

### Matthew 26

26 And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, blessed and broke it, and gave it to the disciples and said, "Take, eat; this is My body."

27 Then He took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, "Drink from it, all of you.

28 For this is My blood of the new covenant, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

[The new covenant is the Passover. Please, don't misunderstand, the crucifixion itself is not the new covenant. He says eat my flesh and drink my blood of the new covenant- my blood is shed for many the remission of sins. It is the death of Jesus that put the new covenant into effect.]

#### Hebrews 9

16 For where there is a testament, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.

17 For a testament is in force after men are dead, since it has no power at all while the testator lives.

18 Therefore not even the first covenant was dedicated without blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and goats, with water, scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book itself and all the people.

20 saying, "This is the blood of the covenant which God has commanded you."

21 Then likewise he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And according to the law almost all things are purified with blood, and without shedding of blood there is no remission. [of sins]

[Only a few will be keeping the Passover in the last days. Brothers and sisters of Zion are desperately trying to get our lost brothers and sisters to see this truth, which is why we try and teach and study and invite people to come to our church. It certainly doesn't benefit us. I don't think we would have any more members if we were getting paid 100 dollars per person that we brought got baptized. We are all struggling, for your benefit, and for ours, for it is said that when God's children have all been found, the end will come, and we will be with our Elohim God in Heaven once again. I hope that all of this is incredibly clear. I know it is a lot to go through, but I just combined like 3–4 different detailed studies into one big explanation. I apologize for that, but I hope that you will carefully consider everything I've said and truly look at it, because we are so blessed to hear this truth, and even more blessed is he who understands it (Amen.)]

[Regarding John 2:23-25, I believe Jesus did not commit to these people because they believed in him according to the miracles which he did, and not the scriptures which he used to testify about himself. There is no way to say we are truly saved or not, but all we be revealed Judgment day. Regarding 2 Corinithians 5:17, I am not sure what exactly you are trying to say. If you would like to clarify, and somehow relate that scripture to what you have said below it, I would greatly appreciate it. Regarding what you said below: If it was my birthday and I had a party, who would you ask about it? Myself. But, say you could not contact me, you would probably ask someone who attended the party. Likewise, Christ Anhsahnhong came and revealed so many truths to us through the scriptures. Because he has ascended and is no longer with us, his disciples would be whom you would ask. His disciples have spread the gospel, so that the church may grow and spread, so that we may have those truths. It is not such a scary idea to know that God has given us all the answers. Especially if these answers are proven through the scripture- which are the very words of God and his disciples. If they have all of the answers, then they must be God. Christ Ahnsahnghong and Mother Jerusalem have all of the answers. Unfortunately, one of the two is no longer here with us. The other, you may never meet to ask. But understand that the word has been passed down, and our brothers and sisters always try and explain that anything they preach is not their own words, but that of our heavenly Father. That is why we use the Bible to confirm such- because it is a widespread belief among Christians that the Bible is the word of our father. By being able to understand these truths that are studied at Church, I feel that I have been infinitely blessed with the truth, and through that truth my heart has been opened up to him- Christ Ahnsahnghong, Jesus, and God Jehova (none of which I really believed in before I came to this church)]

10/25/06 @ 04:21

#### **Comment from: Yvone [blessed] [Visitor]**



P.S. Also, defining "everlasting covenant" – as in a covenant that shall remain, or be everlasting. Passover shall remain from old to new. Jesus celebrated the Passover always, even though this was an old covenant tradition. But Jesus said he did not come to abolish the law, but to fulfill. Not to mention we were told to remember it from year to year.

And James (and anyone else with questions), you are going to have to wait for Creasy to finish his 7 part post and for me to answer it; I wasn't aware there was more, but it didn't post for him, so I apologize. Anyone else with questions, please wait until I have answered James. I'm sorry, but as you can see by the length of my quotes (and the fact that it is 2:30 in the morning!) I have a lot to say and I want to say it all for God's glory, but it takes time because my notes are ridiculously messy and I didn't title the pages. Note to self: Do so at work tomorrow lol.

God bless you all, and good night (or morning, seeing as I'll be up again in about 4 hours)

10/25/06 @ 04:30

## Comment from: Yvone [blessed] [Visitor]

And Creasy, thank you again for your patience and I will try my best to answer everything in due time. I also thank you for your respect, and I appreciate it because it helps me to remain humble and patient as well.



10/25/06 @ 04:34

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Sister Yvone,

I still do not understand why do you call "the Lord's Supper" as Passover?

In 1 Corinthians 11: 20 it was clear referred to as "the Lord's Supper".

The Bible called it "the Lord's Supper", to make less confusing shouldn't we all call it "the Lord's Supper"? After all it is how the Bible call it?

And why your church insist it is Greatest SIN to keep "the Lord's Supper" more than once a year?

I think it is very odd that some Church of God member get very emotional, they accuses the Christians of not keeping the "the Lord's Supper" (Passover).

But as the matter of fact, Christians do keep the "the Lord's Supper", so I totally don't understand why the people from the Church of God getting so upset ???

It is so wired to see them getting so mad for nothing!

To be continue ..

10/25/06 @ 04:39

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Sister Yvone,

As I asked you a question earlier:

You mentioned, under the "New Covenant" not Jewish custom, we are required to keep special days or festivals in order to receive God's Salvation.

I have found all the scriptures in the Bible that mentioned the word "New Covenant", and no where did it suggest God want His people to keep any special days or festivals for Salvation.

Where do you get the idea that God want us to keep all these Days and Festivals under the "New Covenant"?

You said it is God's teaching, but I couldn't find such teaching in the Bible. Would you care to explain it to me, please?

And please take your time, no hurry!

( To Everyone else ,please be respectful and do not mock them anymore!)

Thank you

Creasy

10/25/06 @ 04:42

**Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]** 

[Hello Creasy,



I would like to first of all give thanks to God for allowing me to get to work so early, so that I may answer your questions. Also, the fact that I will be here alone for a while, which gives me more time. Unfortunately, I do not recall any verses recited to me expressing the important of referring to this breaking of bread and this drinking of wine (as Jesus' flesh and blood) as the Passover. But I will ask someone at church when I go today, so that I can tell you.

Aside from that, is it safe to say that we see the importance of keeping this—whether we call it The Lord's Supper or Passover? If not, please explain why, and please use scripture to testify to that (though I'm sure you will, as you have been). I personally do not believe that it was called the Lord's Supper to distinguish it from Passover. If that were the case, Jesus would have used the term himself. I believe that the disciples used the term because it *is* the Lord's supper; as Jesus said do not go for the food that spoils, but that which is everlasting (John 6:27– This scripture also testifies). Jesus, before the "Last Supper," refers to it as the Passover in the following scripture:]

#### Matthew 26

17 Now on the first day of the Feast of the Unleavened Bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying to Him, "Where do You want us to prpeppare for You to eat the Passover?"

18 And He said, "Go into the city to a certain man, and say to him, "The Teacher says, 'My time is at hand; I will keep the Passover at your house with My disciples,"

19 So the disciples did as Jesus had directed them; and they prepared the Passover.

[As you can see, the disciples referred to it as the Passover. Then Jesus himself said that he was going to keep the Passover, and directly after he celebrated "The Lord's Supper." Thus, they must be the same event. However, Jesus- before, during, or after this celebration, did not refer to it as The Lord's Supper. Also, please note that the Passover (or the Lord's Supper, what have you) was never celebrated at any given time, but at it's appointed time. If you can find me scripture saying otherwise, where it was celebrated at some other time, I would appreciate it. But aside from all of that, is July 4th still Independence Day if you light fireworks and barbecue on the fourth of each month? How about if you light fireworks and barbecue on May 21? Most people would say no, because Indepence has an appointed time. However this time was appointed by man. How then, can we stick so true to man's appointed times, but not God's? For everytime Jesus celebrated the Passover, was it not on the 14 day of the 1st month? And isn't Christ our best example? Is that not what it means to be a Christian? Matthew 26: 17 (which is posted above) states that they did so at the appointed time.]

#### Mark 14

12 Now on the first day of Unleavened Bread, when they killed the Passover lamb, His disciples said to Him, "Where do You want us to go and prepare, that You may eat the Passover?"

13 And He sent out two of His disciples and said to them, "Go into the city, and a man will meet you carrying a pitcher of water; follow him.

14 Wherever he goes in, say to the master of the house, 'The Teacher says, "Where is the guest room in which I may eat the Passover with My disciples?"'

15 Then he will show you a large upper room, furnished and prepared; there make ready for us."

16 So His disciples went out, and came into the city, and found it just as He had said to them; and they prepared the Passover.

[This scripture is the exact same time, according to the gospel of Mark. Note that Passover is still what they called it, and it was at it's appointed time. According to the gospel of Luke, it was Passover again.]

- 1 Now the Feast of Unleavened Bread drew near, which is called Passover.
- 2 And the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might kill Him, for they feared the people.

[The verses in between speak of Satan and his plot to kill Jesus through Judas]

- 7 Then came the Day of Unleavened Bread, when the Passover must be killed.
- 8 And He sent Peter and John, saying, "Go and prepare the Passover for us, that we may eat."
- 9 So they said to Him, "Where do You want us to prepare?"
- 10 And He said to them, "Behold, when you have entered the city, a man will meet you carrying a pitcher of water; follow him into the house which he enters.
- 11 Then you shall say to the master of the house, 'The Teacher says to you, "Where is the guest room where I may eat the Passover with My disciples?"
- 12 Then he will show you a large, furnished upper room; there make ready."

2/11/2020 C

13 So they went and found it just as He had said to them, and they prepared the Passover.

- 14 When the hour had come, He sat down, and the twelve apostles with Him.
- 15 Then He said to them, "With fervent desire I have desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer;

16 for I say to you, I will no longer eat of it until it is fulfilled in the kingdom of God."

[Jesus, in three of the four gospels, called it the Passover. In Zero of three did he ever call it the Lord's Supper. Also, I did a keyword search on BibleGateway.com for The Lord's Supper in the New King James version. Nothing in the actual scripture came up in the entire Bible. I also did a search for The Last Supper. Again, nothing. I did a search for the same things in the New International Version. For the Lord's Supper, nothing came up except for the one reference in Corinthians 11:20, which Paul uses to reference the Passover. However he goes on to say that he is passing on to us what he has received from the Lord. He does not mention, in that same breath, that the Passover is to be called The Lord's Supper, but rather that is what he called it.]

[The following scripture is Jesus explaining things to come in the last days.]

#### Matthew 24

- 4 And Jesus answered and said to them: "Take heed that no one deceives you.
- 5 For many will come in My name, saying, 'I am the Christ,' and will deceive many.
- 6 And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.
- 7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be famines, pestilences, and earthquakes in various places.
- 8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.
- 9 "Then they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake.
- 10 And then many will be offended, will betray one another, and will hate one another.
- 11 Then many false prophets will rise up and deceive many.
- 12 And because lawlessness will abound, the love of many will grow cold.
- 13 But he who endures to the end shall be saved.
- 14 And this gospel of the kingdom will be preached in all the world as a witness to all the nations, and then the end will come.

[The gospel will be preached in all the world and then the end will come. But as you know the Bible is all over the world, as is Christianity. But if Christianity as we know it was preaching the true gospel, then this would be the end of the world. But unfortunately, we are still here. Brothers and sisters of the Church of God are dedicating their lives—giving up their jobs, giving up their free time—to preach the gospel which was given to us by Christ Ahnsahnghong. He has allowed us to see this great truth, but the end will not come until it has reached all the world.]

[The Passover and it's importance as the seal of God is a very emotional subject. Any command which God has given us, which people fail to see or ignore, should move any Christian, because we are to love everyone and in our love for everyone we want the world to know that Passover will save them in the last days. Passover, celebrated the correct way, at the specific time and date appointed by God. The Passover is not something that can just be celebrated whenever we feel like it, as I have explained above. It can be very frustrating, and at times it makes me want to cry because I wish all of my brothers and sisters could see that, and through that the love that God has for us. Hopefully all will happen in time, for God's will is divine. Until then, I will continue to share this truth which I have been blessed to receive, God willing (amen.) I will answer your second post in a second post of my own, after this. Futhermore, I would like to to the study of the Hidden Manna with you, so that I may further confirm the importance of Passover, if that is OK with you.]

10/25/06 @ 11:42

## **Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]**



Creasy,

Concerning the new covenant to be all days and feasts, that was actually a mistake on my behalf, and I apologize. It is mistakes like these that lead to confusion, and that is why I do not like to preach until I have studied more, because I want to be 100% confident. The correction of that statement is: the new covenant is the passover. I happened to have the

opportunity to pick up General Pastor's sermon book last night at church, which is an honor really, and in it the new covenant is simply the Passover. We keep the feasts to commemorate different events from the old testament, (remember the parallel to Moses leading the Jews out of Egypt and Jesus leading us out of this sinful world which I mentioned before? This long, detailed study explains exactly why we keep these feasts, though it is not of the new covenant). I cannot go over the study with you concerning the feasts because I myself have no completed the study. But you are free to go to a church and ask, and they can give you ever detail concerning why (though I would definitely set aside the day for that one). But, again, I would like to study with you the Hidden Manna, another amazing truth given to us by God (Amen.) But first, I am curious to know what your understanding of the new covenant, in contrast to ours, and how you have come to this conclusion. Also, any replies or response to my previous answer are welcome as well. God bless you, and I thank God for giving me this opportunity to review my studies and clarify them within myself. All praise be to Holy Jerusalem Mother and Christ Ahnsahnghong (Amen.) God bless you.

10/25/06 @ 12:53

### **Comment from: oswald [Visitor]**



I am a new studier of the Bible. Isn't most of the scriptures you quoted above in the Old Testament and aren't they directed to God's people the Jews? Isn't the Passover a Jewish celebration? Isn't there more than just Bread and Wine in the Passover? The more I study the more I don't understand. Anyone who can answer please do. Thank you.

10/25/06 @ 18:02

## **Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]**



God bless!!! Wow, what a beautiful blessing. I actually was just reading the skepticism forum and Brother Ken Le found this scripture from the new testament which I didn't even know about, concerning Passover and keeping it now, which is an absolute blessing that you should ask me this question, because now I have a reason to post it! Not to say that I wasn't going to anyway lol

- 1 Corinthians 5
- 6 Your glorying is not good. Do you not know that a little leaven leavens the whole lump?
- 7 Therefore purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump, since you truly are unleavened. For indeed Christ, our Passover, was sacrificed for us.
- 8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

Amen!

10/25/06 @ 18:18

# **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone,

Thank you kindly for your detailed response. And, by the way, excellent treatise. Concerning the Passover, I will not debate the veracity of the Scriptures to prove your point. My objective is not to discount the importance of Passover (partly in accordance with your belief, it is quite relevant), but merely to point that we the Gentiles are not

required to keep this particular Law (and many other ones of the Old Testament). In short, Passover is for Jews only. But before I present you Scriptural evidence as to why this is the case, I must rectify a statement you made.

You stated: "The Jews are Christians today. Egypt- where the Jews were slaves- is sin, which Christians (everyone, really) are slaves to now."

If I understand correctly, you claim that Christians are slaves to sin. This is not true. Please refer to Romans 6:17-23: "But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered you. Being then made free from sin, ye became the

servants of righteousness. I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things [is] death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life."

Concerning Passover, you failed to include a very important Scripture of Exodus Chapter 12 that will defunct your proposition. As you know, this Chapter exudes the requirement of Passover. Exodus 12:48–49 state: "And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you."

Unless an individual is Jewish, he/she should not partake in the Passover. Some claim that Gentiles are "spiritual" Jews, but in the flesh and blood they are not. The Jews are special people in God's eyes; this is irrefutable. Again, Gentiles are not Jews; therefore we are not bound to keep all tenets of the Law of Moses. When Jesus partook in Passover, He always did it with His fellow Jews; no Gentile ever participated, please look it up for yourself.

Lastly, with regards to 1 Cor 5:6–8, before a discussion can begin, let us agree on the meaning of Passover. It commemorates the exodus of the Jews from Egypt. Simply put, the Jews were freed from captivity and free to worship the one and true God (certainly a book can be written on the significance of this exodus, but I am simplifying to keep this composition as short as possible). Jesus' sacrifice is the Gentile's Passover; that is, He died to pay our debt and liberate us from sin and death. The Jews in Egypt had to sacrifice a lamb and put blood in their door so that the spirit of death passed over (hence the word Passover) them. In so doing, the Jews escaped death. See the connection? This is the comparison and what Paul intends to bring into mind in 1 Cor 5:6–8. Please read the entire Chapter 5, not just the aforementioned verses.

In conclusion, there is only one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Jesus Christ (2 Timothy 2:5). Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation (2 Peter 1:20). I am sorry to be so blunt, but ahnsahnghong is not Christ nor are there explicit and conclusive Scripture to support the notion of mother Jerusalem. Pardon the redundancy, but there is no explicit and conclusive (beyond a shadow of a doubt) of your church's Christ and mother in the Bible. None. As i mentioned in a previous post, any Scriptural claim supporting such view is tenuous at best.

May God show you His truth. God bless you.

To be continue...

10/25/06 @ 22:21

### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone,

Forgive me, but there is another one of your statements that warrant correction:

You wrote: "'27 For as the lightning comes from the east and flashes to the west, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be.'"...

I haven't been told this, but to me it seems that this is a prophecy Christ Ahnsahnghong has fulfilled. Coming from the east, like lightning (how fast, it you blink it's so easy to miss it! You will definitely see the light it emits, but you may not the bolt itself) to the west..."

For a moment, Let us translate in layman wording verse 27: Jesus will come like the lightning that flashes from east to west.

This sentence is an analogy; in other words, it represents a similarity between like features of two things (this is how the dictionary defines analogy). What are the two things? Jesus' return & lightning. What are the like features? Unexpected, not knowing exactly when, etc.

Now look at you wrote. You have changed the structured of the sentence to yield what you want it to mean, not what verse actually says. You moved the words around as to make "coming from the east" a requirement, which is not the case. Your sentence now says: Jesus will come from the east like lightning. Again, this is not what the verse says.

God bless you.

10/25/06 @ 23:23

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello Yvone,

Thank you for your reply,

I just want to let you I am reading your posting, and I will give you my feedback ( and some answers ) ASAP.

Please take care of yourself, and don't stay up so late every night.

You said you go to Church every night ,that's incredible .

I hope you won't neglect your health, or your family.

You spent so much time in Church, you must really care about your relationship with God.

In my experience, I need to slow down my life before I can be close to God.

If I didn't prepare myself to a peaceful state of mind, I wouldn't be able to hear God's voice.

One of my favorite scripture is Isaiah 30:15

"This is what the Sovereign LORD, the Holy One of Israel, says: "In repentance and rest is your salvation, in quietness and trust is your strength, but you would have none of it." NIV version

10/26/06 @ 05:19

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Contrary to what most would think, Gods Grace and Deliverance is not a frenzy of activity as though it were an ambulance ride. The scriptures here speak of four attributes of our Strength in Salvation by God:

10/26/06 @ 05:27

#### **Comment** from: joshua [Visitor]



The COGs get all the more panicked the moment they hear of wars or disasters. My brother told me to get ready when it was the tsunami, bird flu, katrina and now N.Korea's nuclear test. All the pastors have told to spread the message that the time is near. So obviously they are overworking day and night for this church. I hope this does not drive him insane.

Where family is concerned they do not need to care about anyone.

When one has a broken marriage with no kids or responsibilities like my brother will proudly say that I am the happiest man after joining this church.

10/26/06 @ 08:19

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

### Returning

God is our refuge ,He want us to return to him and unload all our burden to him.



10/26/06 @ 08:34

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Rest We need to rest in God

Quietness

When we have given up our busy rushing life style, we will feel an overwhelming quietness, a peace that passed all understanding. Its wonderful, we should all yearn for this Quietness of God.

10/26/06 @ 08:36

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

?

Confidence

When we are in Gods presences .We are safe and secure as we are with God.

The MSG version Bible says it like this

GOD, the Master, The Holy of Israel, has this solemn counsel Your salvation requires you to turn back to me and stop your silly efforts to save yourselves. Your strength will come from settling down in complete dependence on me. The very thing you ve been unwilling to do. Isaiah 30:15

Take Care

Creasy

10/26/06 @ 08:38

## Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



Another One Confused, I will reply to you in a second

As for Creasy and Joshua,

I am trying to take care of myself. Lately I've been extremely tired, but I think it's because I'm going to the gym every day. Still, I feel bad if I don't go, it's right underneath my work so I kind of have no excuse lol As for staying up late, I only do so that I may answer all of the questions that are posed here— to defend something I firmly believe in. I can't help but think about God every waking moment of my life, when I'm at work, when I'm at the gym, when I'm at home— and that is why I can't stay away from this forum; because I know the kind of things that will be said in my absence, and it hurts. I want to try and dispel all of that in every chance I get— like now, at work, I'm early and I have time because the only other person that's usually here with me has a doctor's appointment, and my boss is on pregnancy leave. With that said, I feel as though God has blessed me with this extra time to give him glory, because honestly I could be chatting some friends up right now via phone or online— which I never really get a chance to do. But I'm not even interested in doing that, all I can think about is spreading the truth...

I go to church every night so that I can study and learn more of the expectations put on me, and more of the sacrifices God has made for me, and all of the things that he has prophecized and their fulfillment in history. I don't neglect my health because of it (If anything, it's going to the gym everyday) and I don't neglect my family. While our weekday schedules may conflict, I still see my parents and say hi to them every day, and then we have the weekends where we bond– I help them wash the car, or we watch TV and talk, or they have friends over and we all hang out (I'm 18 and my parents more or less considered me one of the gang). And then I go to church. I may neglect my

friends, but they are not exactly doing the right things so I don't want to spend too much time with them anyway. They know I'm going to church and handling my spirit right now, and they're not interested so we're not really in conflict. I also go to church every day to pray that my physical family's eyes will be opened to the truth, or that their hearts might be opened to God so that they will at least come and check it out; My mother is convinced she doesn't have time for God (church)—both her and my stepfather are convinced they don't need to read the Bible or do anything to "know God." Also, I personally feel relieved and very at peace and warm hearted when I step through the doors of my church, and being around all of my spiritual brothers and sisters—seeing them all studying and talking about God—it just feels so good. Because the outside world is so stressful, so tasking on the brain—would you rather be around people that love God, or people that would look at you like you were crazy or walk away if you said God Bless You? Do you know how much that hurts me? I can't stand to not be at Church, and if I was brave enough I would quit my job and stay there forever, only leaving to preach the gospel.

It's my home environment that makes me flee to Zion, not because we're in the "last days." Anytime I ever try and even mention the Bible, my mom gets all annoyed and upset and we usually end up getting into an argument because she doesn't want to hear anything regarding the Bible (from me, or anyone!) especially because the only times we have together– the weekends– she is usually trying to "relax" and drinking, and she doesn't want to read the bible while she's drinking. She's not an alcoholic or anything she just drinks on the weekend, and I used to be like that and doing drugs and all kinds of crazy things, but there should always be time for God. Even when I first starting going to church, I still partied on the weekends, but once you start to study more and your faith in God builds, you easilly let go of those things, and they become uncomfortable and scary when you do them again. I say this all from personal experience. But anyway, I don't flee to Zion because we're in the last days. Personally, I don't think the last days will be for at least another two years, if that soon. COG, to me, nor around me, has never claimed a specific date or even year that they predict the last day, so please do not misunderstand; that is not the message we're sending, but that these are our last days so prepare yourself for God. In truth, no day can be guaranteed to you, whether you're religious or not that is just a given.

Anyway, as I was saying, being in the COG gives me a lot of piece of mind, and I mean as soon as I walk through the door I feel like a thousand burders have just been shoved off my shoulders. From there I go to the sanctuary and pray, thank God for allowing me to have a safe journey and praying to God to give me the wisdom and knowledge to understand more truths, and praying to God to bring my stepmother back, and to open my mom's eyes to the truth and seek him. Because I have preached to her, concerning Daniel 2 and 7, and she was amazed. Absolutely stunned. But yeah, once I come from praying then I go on to studying and I meet and greet my brothers and sisters and I'll help them practice preaching or I'll go do a study with someone else and yeah, it's just... my home. No one in COG is panicking, we're all enjoying ourselves studying, eating, talking with our brothers and sisters, and being blessed with the truth. Sometimes we have oral prayer in church. Sometimes I hear people crying. But I also hear them praying for their lost brothers and sisters; never do I hear them panicking. COG is very much looking forward to the day when we can return to Heaven with our Elohim God; that is why we preach so much- to spread the word to all nations, for it says after that happens is the end.

You say that we are preaching the time is near. And you are absolutely correct. But what you consider near is not what God considers near; 5 years is probably like a blink in God's eye, we can't possibly know just how near. For there even in the Bible Jesus said the time is near. We have a tendency to see through the scope of our own eyes, which is not our fault. But have a mind to consider the alternatives at least. God's ways are not our ways. The only thing that would drive me insane is having to listen to my physical mother say she doesn't have time for God. Or the look on someone's face when I say God Bless You. Or the constant fear of this world and the things surrounding me when I simply walk down the street. And let me just tell you, since I was maybe 16 or 17 (I'm 18 now) I would walk down the street by myself at 11 or 12, having snuck out of my house, to go walk all the way to my friend's house and we would go out walking around until maybe 4am and then I would walk her back to her house and then walk home alone at that time of the night. I used to go raving and doing ecstacy and getting rides home from people or driving drunk and all this other crazy stuff; I have not exactly been a timid girl. But now it's kind of scary just to walk around in the broad daylight, but I pray to God and knowing that I have prayed I don't bother to look behind me or think about whatever I was worrying about before because he always makes sure my journey is safe and I know that. That gives me peace of mind. Even at home I have this anxious feeling, especially if I've already responded to all of the questions here I just don't know what else to do with myself. I feel so restless. I don't want to hang out with friends I don't want to smoke weed or get drunk or go hang out with the boys around the

corner; I just want to go to church. My home is in Zion (Amen.) I hope that this fragrance of Zion lifts up and pleases God, because everything is true and I have been warmed just by thinking about it. God bless you.

10/26/06 @ 11:14

### Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



[No problem at all, Another One Confused; I am glad that you can appreciate that I have put a great deal of effort into tell you these truths. However none of this could be known without Christ Ahnsahnghong (Amen.) Nor has any of this testimony been of my own inspiration or discovery, but of He who reveals secrets. And so I would like to thank God for this blessing of knowledge, and I will go on to continue to share. The passage I posted to Oswald– that is, 1 Corinthians 5:6–8– is the first epistle of Apostle Paul to the

Church of God in Corinth. Corinth happens to be located in Greece. The Greeks were gentiles. Thus, this could not have possibly been directed at the Jews. In that passage he is specifically saying that passover is important to the gentiles. That is, Passover is important to *us*. I am a little confused though; Passover of the new covenant, as Jesus celebrated it, is the same way you celebrate Communion or the Lord's Supper– however Passover of the new covenant is celebrated on the same day that Jesus celebrated it, and Communion/Lord's Supper is not. Jesus didn't celebrate the Passover every month. And just because it's called Passover doesn't mean it's different– Communion is the same thing, only you do it whenever you want. Why, then, would you hold something made by man to be more important and dear to you than that which God has given us? And what is with our tendency to do this repeatedly? Sabbath day?

Man took the Passover– God's command, Jesus' ritual of sharing his own flesh and blood– and not only did he change the name but he also said you could do it whenever it pleased you. Or did he say do it every month? Doing it every month, he is changing God's laws. And in that sense, man is taking on the role of God, because he is not saying you can take communion whenever you want, is he? Please tell me if this is just my assumption, and if your church says go ahead and take the passover whenever it pleases you. Also, I would like to bring up the point that doing something more than it should be done reduces the importance of it. Examples being using profane words– it's stunning to hear it out of no where from someone who doesn't curse, but it's normal to hear it from someone that uses them a lot. Also, if someone expects you to hug them all the time it can get kind of routine, and takes the feeling out of it. When you want to give someone a hug, it shows. The First Council of Nicae was the first to institute this change, and since then we have lost sight of what is true. Guys, the Bible never told us to stop Passover. Constantine did. A quote from Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia, article "First Council of Nicaea":

"Another result of the council was an agreement on the date of the Christian Passover (Pascha in Greek; Easter in modern English), the most important feast of the ecclesiastical calendar. The council decided in favour of celebrating Jesus on the first Sunday after the first full moon following the vernal equinox, independently of the Bible's Hebrew Calendar (see also Quartodecimanism), and authorized the Bishop of Alexandria (presumably using the Alexandrian calendar) to announce annually the exact date to his fellow bishops."

### Also from the same article:

"After the June 19 settlement of the most important topic, the question of the date of the Christian Passover (Easter), was brought up. This feast is linked to the Jewish Passover, as the crucifixion and resurrection of Jesus occurred during that festival. By the year 300, most Churches had adopted the Western style of celebrating the feast on the Sunday after the Passover, placing the emphasis on the resurrection, which occurred on a Sunday. Others however celebrated the feast on the 14th of the Jewish month Nisan, the date of the crucifixion according to the Bible's Hebrew calendar (Leviticus 23:5,John 19:14). Hence this group was called Quartodecimans, which is derived from the Latin for 14. The Eastern Churches of Syria, Cilicia, and Mesopotamia determined the date of Christian Passover in relation to the 14th day of Nisan, in the Bible's Hebrew calendar. Alexandria and Rome, however, followed a different calculation, attributed to Pope Soter, so that Christian Passover would never coincide with the Jewish observance and decided in favour of celebrating on the first Sunday after the first full moon following the vernal equinox, independently of the Bible's Hebrew calendar."

The *Christian* Passover, guys, please, please understand this... 325 AD, the Passover in it's true form (that is, at it's appointed time), was abolished... I tell you this, when I say truth I do not say truth from my own words. God has been waiting for us to see this, he has left this Bible here on the earth, he has left the old testament for us, this is God's love, please do not ignore it, for without the Passover we cannot enter the kingdom of Heaven... Everything I have said up until this point is a testamony to this truth:]

Ecclesiastes 3
15 That which is has already been,
And what is to be has already been;
And God requires an account of what is past.

[How many different ways can God say it... I hope you can understand why this is so emotional for me and my brothers and sisters- we only wish that you would come to the truth and see what has been done to us- we have been fooled. There are so many truths Christ Ahnsahnghong has given us, but even if you do not believe he is the second Christ, can you believe in his teachings? Can you believe that he has great truths to reveal? Using your knowledge of the scriptures already, you are free to dispute anything the Church of God says, without a doubt. But don't forget to listen first. Because there are important things that we need to know, and what I've posted thus far concerning Passover and the Council of Nicae... it's undisputable. Tell me, what possibly answer can you have to something like that, the truth is there, we have only to open our eyes and see God's love... Oh my brothers and sisters how I wish I could explain to you how incredibly deviant this world is, and how quick we are to follow man... I love you all, please may God bless you and help you to see and understand what is going on here... Another One Confused, I will answer the rest of your questions in a different postright now I need to take a break and gather myself, because the emotional state I just reached right now... I had originally continued to go on with what I was saying as far as the parallel but I ended up going into the passover and just... I need to start over with the parallel, in a different environment, so that I don't sound so emotional and so that you will hear the rationality in what more I have to share...]

10/26/06 @ 12:51

#### **Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]**



[As for my statement regarding the parallel between Jews being slaves in Egypt and Christians having been slaves to sin, the depth of the study reveals it's true nature better than I have, as I have only made statements but I did not back them up with detail nor proof. But these things do exist, however as I said I cannot go into that study with you because it is a study I've only done once (as opposed to Daniel 2, 7, The seal of God, Sabbath day, the prophecy of King David, and the prophecy of Melkizedek which I've

done atleast twice, if not three or four times). So I will again invite you to visit a Church of God, and request that they explain to you the old testament being the shadow of things to come and the new testament being the fulfillment of such in Jesus Christ. But I will say that personally I believe we are slaves to sin. There is not one person who is free from all sin other than Christ himself: If that were the case, there would be no need for the law– that is, God's commandments, and to follow them. Also, we are sinning all the time. If you tell me you live a life free of sin, you are probably not being honest with yourself, or maybe you are not aware of what is and is not a sin. For even though there are only ten commandments, there are so many different ways to break just one of them. But that is not the only way to sin. That is why Jesus was the passover lamb– the male lamb without defect (or in Jesus' case, flesh without sin).

Also, Romans is again the word of Apostle Paul and his preachings to the gentiles. I am sure that he refers to the gentiles as being slaves to sin, for they have absolutely no way to have not sinned against God because the gospel was not spread to them at first. However he says that because they have accepted Christ as their savior and thus have become slaves to righteouness or servants to God- as in, we have no excuse for committing sin against God once we know him, thus we must be slaves to righteousness- and not sin (evil). Romans 6:17-23 For just as you presented your members as slaves of uncleanness, and of lawlessness leading to more lawlessness, so now present your members as slaves of righteousness for holiness. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things [is] death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life."

Actually, concerning Exodus 12:48–49, I have quite a few things to say. First, it says let all his males be circumcised– clearly circumcision is like conversion then into the faith, and only then can he keep the Passover. Likewise, baptism is the equivalent of that into Christianity (COG or not, right?) and only after that may you participate in the Passover of the new covenant. As you have seen in 1 Corinthians, Passover is important to gentiles. This statement in Exodus 12:48–49 is just a regulation that we are to learn from. Everything in the old testament is written for our learning– God did make them write all of these books for no reason, nor did he decide for us to be able to keep the old testament. Clearly everything is important; as God is perfect, and isn't just giving us details to entertain us. The following scripture testifies to this fact:

Hebrews 8

- 3 For every high priest is appointed to offer both gifts and sacrifices. Therefore it is necessary that this One also have something to offer.
- 4 For if He were on earth, He would not be a priest, since there are priests who offer the gifts according to the law;
- 5 who serve the copy and shadow of the heavenly things, as Moses was divinely instructed when he was about to make the tabernacle. For He said, "See that you make all things according to the pattern shown you on the mountain."

[This scripture specifically says that the priest offerings according to the law (that is, Mosiac law, seeing as this chapter is about the Hebrews) are a copy and a shadow of the heavenly things. Also, note that this chapter about the Hebrews is in the new testament– that is, waaaay at the back by Revelations. Clearly, it's very location serves as a reminder to review the past things, for there are secrets concerning the kingdom of heaven uttered from the beginning to the end (SCRIPTURE).]

### Hebrews 10

1 For the law, having a shadow of the good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with these same sacrifices, which they offer continually year by year, make those who approach perfect.

[Again, the law being the Mosaic law, has a shadow of good things to come- but not the very image. Passover of the old covenant is a shadow of the Passover of the new covenant. Please understand that. I think what we all fail to realize is that there are two Passovers; the Jewish Passover of the old covenant, and the Christian Passover of the new. But hopefully my previous post shed light on that truth, and you will see the important in keeping it. You say that gentiles are not Jews in the flesh and blood. Does that matter? Clearly not, looking at Exodus 12:48-49, because you can still partake in the Passover as long as you get circumcised- gentile or not. It is that circumcision that allows them to be as the native born, is that not what the Bible says? Also... concerning the Jews being "special people" in God's eyes... I would beg to differ. First of all, Jesus said that they were the chosen people, and thus the disciples at first only spread the gospel to them. Then the crucified him. Thus when he resurrected he allowed the gospel to be spread to jew and gentile- thus irradicating the fact that they alone are the chosen people. If they were still the chosen people, it would be pointless today to be a Christian and to follow Jesus- who is God in the flesh. Still, after Jesus' ressurection, Christians like Paul preached the Passover- but of the new covenant. If we don't follow that one law of the Bible, who is to say we should follow any of them? Are we righteous enough to pick and choose? Or should we follow the Bible in it's entirety?

The Jewish Passover is to commemorate the exodus of the Jews from Egypt. However, the Christian Passover is to commemorate the fact that we have been forgiven our sins as Gentiles and now we may practice righteousness according to the works of Jesus Christ. As I have said, the old testament is a shadow and copy of the new. This has been supported by scripture above. His crucifixion is the very act that forgave our sins as Gentiles, and allowed us to follow Jesus Christ– that is, the same Jehova God of the Jews. Do you see the connection?

Also, regarding Mother Jerusalem, there is plenty of scripture regarding here from the very beginning to the end. And I can go in that, in another post, after this, but I do not know all of them, just a few, so keep in mind that whatever I point out regarding here is not even the half of it. In regards to my statement concerning Matthew 24:27, I told you that this was of my own opinion, and I do not claim any correctness in my own opinion as opinion is not fact. So forgive me for being wrong in trying to interpret the Bible, but everything else I have said to you unless otherwise mentioned has no been my own interpretation, and I have given all thanks and praise to God, Christ Ahnsahnghong, and Mother Jerusalem for being able to know this truth (not interpret this truth) because Christ Ahnsahnghong is the one who has revealed it all, and his truths— unlike my opinions— are infallible (Amen), because he

is God. According to the New International Version of that same scripture, it reads:]

27 For as lightning that comes from the east is visible even in the west, so will be the coming of the Son of Man.

[So I will definitely agree that it is in reference to the fact that you will see it, but it's unexpectedness is not mentioned but your own interpretation. I did not change the structure to do anything, I simply said what I believe, and made it clear that it was my opinion; on the other hand, you have claimed that your interpretation is what it is, yet looking at the NIV, your interpretation is only half correct, as was mine. But I will tell you when something is my own interpretation, because I do not know if it is true or not because it has come from my own mind, and not that of God's. Thus I realize it may be true because there are many prophecies I have yet to learn, and I realize it may not be true because I am not God and thus I will not claim that something I have assumed is his. However, I will repeat, what I have told you unless otherwise attributed– presumably– is of Christ Ahnsahnghong, our God Jehova, Christ Jesus (Amen.) I would really like to go into the study of the hidden manna, but I would also like to talk about Mother Jerusalem too. The Hidden manna is more testimony to the passover, but I will let you decide what you want to hear first– after you have responded or rather digested everything that I have said so far.]

10/26/06 @ 13:56

### Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



Er, sorry about the italics. @\_@ I forgot to close the html. It doesn't look like there's a delete option on this forum, so I'll have to leave it as is. God bless you!

10/26/06 @ 13:57

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



Oh, and the (SCRIPTURE) lol is:

Matthew 13

34 All these things Jesus spoke to the multitude in parables; and without a parable He did not speak to them

35 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying:

"I will open My mouth in parables:

I will utter things kept secret from the foundation of the world."

[I will utter things kept secret from the foundation of the world. NIV:]

34 Jesus spoke all these things to the crowd in parables; he did not say anything to them without using a parable.

35 So was fulfilled what was spoken through the prophet:

"I will open my mouth in parables,

I will utter things hidden since the creation of the world."

[Things have been hidden from us since the creation of the world. But yeah, I won't go into the mother study until you ask me too, because I would also like to go into the hidden manna! You tell me what you want first!]

10/26/06 @ 14:09

### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



To Yvone,

I have presented my interpretation of what I believe is the truth. With all due respect, I do not accept a significant amount of what your church teaches and nothing that is said will alter my thinking. Therefore, let God in Judgment Day decide our fate.

One last thing I will like to share is how I know I am saved, and I will quote once more 2 Cor 5: 17: "Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creation; old things have passed away; behold, all things have become new."

Prior to coming to the full knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ, my life was a complete mess spiritually and emotionally, although I was relatively successful in relation to others in my career. I am now 29 years of age, but during my early teen years (around the time I was 12 years old) I started to develop an inferiority complex, feeling a bit insecure because of what I believed were many abnormalities that I had. I had a slight problem with stuttering and dyslexia, which you can imagine the feeling of insecurity this can cause any young boy. But as I grew older, I grew more into myself and shared less about me to others because I thought I was not any good at all. Over the years, around my sophomore/junior year of high school I began to attend church periodically, as a consequence of a good friend back then was dating a girl whose father was a Pastor of said church. I went mostly to socialize, since the people there saw me from an inward perspective, unlike what I thought the world saw me as – that is as an unlovable person. Frankly those years keep me a bit sane, but I did not understand many things nor cared really because very deep down inside, while I frequented church and heard the messages, my heart was strife laden.

Around these years (15 thru 17) my family was going through some difficult moments stemming from financial and emotional issues. My father had a bit of a drinking problem that on many occasions created an environment in my house of not wanting to be there. Things at times used to get so bad, I don't even want to remember. My parents almost divorced – in fact, my dad had packed his bags and was almost ready to walk out of my life. You can imagine how terrible I felt. The combination of my parents' troubles and my self-confidence issues sunk me deeper and deeper into a depression. The feeling got so bad that I considered suicide as an option, but quite frankly I did not have the courage to do it. But what I did have courage to do was to pray to God to take my life away because I did not want to live.

As time progressed I learned to live with the emotional pain. Around the age of 19/20 when I was attending college, my parents' issues had significantly subsided, but the scars were left with me. I have always been a person, like some say, that wears his heart on his sleeve. During those college years I used to have severe bouts of depression, yet the weird thing was that only school provided me the emotional respite, since it was the only thing I thought I was good at. At this time my relationship with God was non-existent, I did not want to have anything to do with Him at all; my policy was: I will not bother with Him, so I don't want Him to bother with me, after all, I was depressed and alone, so what's the point of having God around, obviously I am the exception to His love. Boy what a fool I was.

After I graduated college, I entered the workforce and began to make a decent load of money, as well as acquaintances who were not at all healthy for me. I began to forget my pain by partying, drinking, and engaging in excessive sexual promiscuity. I also began do dab into the casual usage of marijuana. The garbage I used to spew from my mouth, from sexual innuendo to extensive use of expletive, were the norm for me. But all this things led me more into despair, sinking me deeper in a quagmire of self-destruction. A couple of years ago, early 2003, I had sunk into a newfound low. It was terrible, here I was at my age, I would say, and still feeling the same things I felt when I was 13; what a waste my life is, and why was I ever born. It was around this time that once again I heard the Gospel and this time I started to consider it more and more in my life, but I couldn't fully commit.

It was not until about 2 years ago, when many unexplainable things began to happen; they were miracles really, things only a Divine intervention could do. So here I was again, saying to myself, God I don't deserve this goodness happening to me...it broke me down know that God had always been there and loved me, despite of my action. I began to attend a Church, which the Holy Spirit led me. Little by little God and only God through the blood of Jesus freed me from the chains that the Satan had trapped me for so long. The Holy Spirits began to abide in me; I was being absorbed in Christ. Miraculously, my stuttering and dyslexia disappear; God transformed me into a more gregarious and cheerful person...He change 180–degrees my entire being. My resemblance of just a few short years ago do not compare to who I am now. On rare occasions I share my story with people and they cannot believe that I went through the emotional issues I just recited. Jesus saved me, He and only He is my Lord...He made me into a "new creation; old things have passed away; behold, all things have become new."

This is what Jesus has done for me, that is why I know I am right in what I testify of God's grace and mercy. Jesus once asked his disciples, to paraphrase: who do the Pharisees say I am? Then He asked them again, Who do YOU say that I am? And I can confidently and unequivocally answer: Jesus you

saved me, you unbound me from the shackles of sin, you died for me in the cross so that I could have eternal life and reign with you forever and ever! Jesus gave me life, not anhsahnghnon, not mother Jerusalem, not anyone but Jesus. Anyone can quote scripture and give an interpretation, or incessantly study the Bible, or preach...and yet, have no life in them.

And I ask all of you in this forum...what has Jesus done in your life? It's a rhetorical question, you don't need to answer it but to yourself.

May God bless you and forgive me for the length of the email.

10/26/06 @ 19:33

## **Comment from: Yvone [blessed] [Visitor]**



I don't mind the length of the e-mail at all, I just wonder why- if you love Jesus so much-would you not follow him?

You have said nothing that concerns the Passover, even after I have proven it to you to be write (without interpretation, the scripture clearly says celebrate it and it has said at the appointed time. I've shown you all these things) This is the new covenant which Jesus

himself has died to put into effect, as well as to free us from sin. Why, then, do you not acknowledge the fact that this God given law has been changed by man- not Christ Ahnsahnghong, but Constantine? I'm not asking you to believe in Christ Ahnsahnghong; understand that for the most part, all that I've been talking to you about is Passover only. What does that have to do with Christ Ahnsahnghong?

10/27/06 @ 00:44

### Comment from: Yvone [blessed] [Visitor]



Another Confused, I'm sorry, but you have to understand that I've been through all of that too. So I know exactly where you're coming from. Different details, but equally important, equal issues, and I have tried to commit suicide about three times actually. But all of that is past, and before I found this church God was blessing me and blessing me and I kept saying "Thank you whoever you are" and I ran into Kenny and the truth of the Sabbath day and the Passover was revealed to me and it broke my heart to see how

man had changed God's laws and thus taken away from us our salvation...

I just want you to see what I see, for even if Jesus is in your heart at that church, consider that he might be preparing you for the truth, for it is a lot easier to preach Sabbath Day and Passover to someone who at least believes in God to begin with...

Please tell me, and I don't mean to harass you, but can you dispute the importance and truth of the Passover? If so, let me know, but if not, I please ask that you do consider it as something that should be done, because it truly is important to all of us. Understand that Jesus asked you to celebrate the passover, his discples asked you to celebrate the passover, and they all celebrated the passover themselves. It doesn't make any sense for us to do as Jesus did to be Christians- EXCEPT for the Passover, which was of the new covenant for Christians; not for Jews, which was a different Passover...

I know that your heart is true and that God loves you, but if God tells you to do something why wouldn't you do it? Can't we put our faith in the Bible? Doesn't the Bible say do Passover? Isn't the Bible the word of God? Isn't God also Jesus? Understand that God will bless you– his love for us is infinite, but eventually those blessings will run out. On top of that, Satan is also capable of performing miracles, and if you truly know your Bible then you know that, and that is just one reason why we should watch out for him because he is always against the Most High. Satan also tries to bend God's truth– Satan, through the council of Nicaea– made it so that we would not have Passover anymore, and over time he has used countless distractions and lies to make us forget about it. There are many things that Satan has changed, and over thousands of years we've simply diminished their importance and eventually forgotten. Don't forget about God. Don't forget about Jesus. Because he will never forget about you.

God bless you with eyes and ears to understand the truth, brother

10/27/06 @ 00:57

### Comment from: Yvone [blessed] [Visitor]



Also, I would heed any miracles of *vanity* if I were you, as vanity is a sin... but take this not as discouragement, I only wish to hold on to you because I can see that you see the truth in what I am saying concerning the Passover, for you have no said why you disagree, but only that you cannot accept.

I fear for you so much because it stuns me that even though you cannot dispute this truth, you won't believe it. Still, Jesus was rejected when he came to this earth by the Jews, because they could not accept him; even though he proved himself through scripture. Even after the miracles. We are creatures of doubt, and I can understand your hesitance concerning Christ Ahnsahnghong. But right now I am not trying to preach second coming christ to you. I just would like for you to observe the necessity of Passover. It doesn't matter who brought this truth back to us. Let's say Ahnsahnghong is a missionary from Korea. Missionary Ahnsahnghong told you just as I did the infallible truth of the Passover. Wouldn't you want to partake in it, then? Because I bet you if Jesus Christ himself (Not as God, not as Christ Ahnsahnghong, but simply Jesus of Nazareth) came back to this earth right now and told you to celebrate Passover, you would do it. Well the Bible tells us so. And if we can put our trust 100% in the Bible, then I think it's time we bring back the Passover...

10/27/06 @ 01:07

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Is it ok for me to post now, or do I still have to sit quiet in the corner with a dunce cap on my head? :-)

(a little shallow humor)

- James

10/27/06 @ 08:15

### **Comment from: Yvone [blessed] [Visitor]**



Sure James; why not. Creasy is also going to ask a question, but I will answer whoever posts first.

10/27/06 @ 08:46

## **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



Have you cog members ever considered what you have done emtionally to your families? Can you answer questions from your heart rather from quoting the bible? As far as I am concerned, ANY church that makes you turn your backs on the ones who love you the most, is a phony. All they want is your money (IE: "bring more fruit"). Sorry, I don't buy the doctrine. God is a loving, benevolent being, not the hellfire judgemental being that you teach in your church. I'd love to speak to your families.

10/27/06 @ 08:57

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



My family has no problem. My mom, though she does not care to visit the church, doesn't find it to be a problem. In fact, she is proud that I am finding God, and she sees the positive change it has produced in me; she has told me this. Though she won't go, she will get up early to take me at 5 am for the early morning services during the feasts even though I told her she doesn't have to. Families should think about what THEY are

doing to COG members, in not supporting them with their choices, and instead harassing and oppressing them.

Personally, my mom has always been supportive of my choices, because she knows I am smart and that I will make the right decisions; and if not, I will learn from the bad decisions I make. And I have proven that to her time and time again. I must be so lucky that I have a mom who truly cares about me, for some reason I thought all parents were like that...

10/27/06 @ 10:41

### Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



And just for the record, I haven't "turned my back" on my parents at all. In fact, I love them- dispite their rejection of God. That is why I always try to preach to them; out of love. So I don't know what you're talking about, and really your question must have absolutely nothing to do with me as a person so please don't group us all together; just because we are one church does not mean that our personal lives are all the same.

10/27/06 @ 10:43

### Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



[We don't teach God to be hellfire. How would you even know? We teach God's love, abundantly; that is what I've been trying to say all this time with the passover, I've said it plenty of times, "recognize his love for us." However, come judgment day, God is coming WITH fire; and that's just what the Bible says. The whole book of Revelations— that is, the Revelations of Jesus Christ— have you ever even read it? I am pretty sure it is all about God destroying the world, the seven seals, and all the plagues, etc etc... Also, God

created the flood in the time of Noah and drowned just about everyone. Not to mention that whole Sodom & Gomorrah incident with the fire and brimstone... So excuse me for believing in the Bible-I was under the impression that was what it meant to be a Christian. Silly me =(

The problem with a lot of churches is that they change the laws or the teachings of the Bible so that it's easier to accept. But that's because they can't prove it. Our church can prove the Bible is true, and it's your choice if you want to follow the laws or not. But the Bible says (And I used NIV instead of NKJ which I normally use, so that you may understand it better as it seems to be unclear to you):]

## NIV - 2 Peter 3

- 3 First of all, you must understand that in the last days scoffers will come, scoffing and **following** their own evil desires.
- 4 They will say, "Where is this 'coming' he promised? Ever since our fathers died, everything goes on as it has since the beginning of creation."
- 5 But they deliberately forget that long ago by God's word the heavens existed and the earth was formed out of water and by water.
- 6 By these waters also the world of that time was deluged and destroyed.
- 7 By the same word the present heavens and earth are reserved for fire, being kept for the day of judgment and destruction of ungodly men.

## NIV - 2 Thessalonians

- 6 God is just: He will pay back trouble to those who trouble you
- 7 and give relief to you who are troubled, and to us as well. This will happen when the Lord Jesus is revealed from heaven in **blazing fire** with his powerful angels.
- 8 He will punish those who do not know God and do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus.
- 9 **They will be punished with everlasting destruction** and shut out from the presence of the Lord and from the majesty of his power
- 10 on the day he comes to be glorified in his holy people and to be marveled at among all those who have believed. This includes you, because you believed our testimony to you.

## NIV - Galations 1

- 6 I am astonished that you are so quickly deserting the one who called you by the grace of Christ and are turning to a different gospel—
- 7 which is really no gospel at all. Evidently some people are throwing you into confusion and are trying to pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But even if we or an angel from heaven should preach a gospel other than the one we preached to you, let him be eternally condemned!

9 As we have already said, so now I say again: If anybody is preaching to you a gospel other than what you accepted, let him be eternally **condemned**!

NIV - Revelations 22

18 For I testify to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book: If anyone adds to these things, God will add to him the plagues that are written in this book;

19 and if anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part from the Book of Life, from the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

[I'm sorry, I know you asked me not to look at the Bible, but as a Christian I simply cannot abide by your law; you do not give me life, God does. You do not determine my salvation, God does. Looking back at 2 Peter 3:3 it says scoffers will come, scoffing their own evil desires. Yet here you all are, telling me to stop looking in the bible, or to stop following things that the Bible has told me to do. Why? So that you can follow your own desires? How about this; I'll tell you what the Bible says (and show you) and you can decide from there whether or not you want to follow it, or your own desires. Because you clearly don't know what the Bible says. Either that, or you don't believe. With that said, may God bless you, and I'm sorry if I have offended you but you can't sugarcoat God.]

10/27/06 @ 11:11

### Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



P.S. If you truly want to keep your loved ones that are members of the COG, please be patient and understanding of them. Remember that they are still your loved ones. Do not tell them that everything they believe in is wrong (despite the biblical evidence). Do not tell them that they are in a cult. You may not realize it, but the way you treat people has a lot to do with their reaction to you. Thus, if they have turned their backs on you, it has nothing to do with what the church is teaching, and everything to do with what you've

done to them; this is simply human nature.

For every action, there is a reaction.

It's not necessary for you to accept these truths... As I've already told you, my mom doesn't really believe, though I haven't preached much to her because she doesn't want to hear it. But we can still co-exist. It's all about respect. Do not try and tell members of the COG what is wrong or right without scriptural evidence, because I guarantee you that there is scriptural evidence in everything that we believe in. And when you see that someone you love is so passionate about that, don't knock them down. That is no way to progress, no matter what that person's passion is.

Anyway... sorry I had to go there. Creasy, what happened to you? Oh, it's the weekend, maybe you guys are all out enjoying life heh Well this weekend I have some friends coming from out of town, so I may not respond myself until probably Monday, unless you say something today before like 3pm (PST). Otherwise, see you Monday! God bless you all, and have a great Sabbath day =)

10/27/06 @ 13:52

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



Also (man I must be bored lol)

our church collects tithes just like any other church, there's nothing unusual about that... What our church does that most churches don't is they feed the brothers and sisters every day. They put a lot of money into the physical church, the programs we have, and also we use that money to establish more churches because I think there's only like 8

physical churches in the U.S. and then I think there are like 15 gatherings, but a lot of people go through a lot just to make it to church on sabbath (driving 3 and 4 hours), so collecting tithes is good so that we can expand. Right now L.A. and San Diego zion are going to preach in Arizona to get 20 people interested so that they can establish a church there. Also we like to keep our church clean, and seeing as we have people in and out, and being baptized and such like every day, the church does

have to pay for cleaning supplies and stuff. Not to mention the bills for the building itself. How can you act as if tithing is a bad thing when all churches do it? We're no different in that aspect...

You make everything out to be so negative, but you're looking from the outside and you have not had a chance to see from within. You forget that our members started on the outside, and now we're in. So if we really thought there was something wrong with it, we wouldn't tithe. Besides, it's not like anyone's holding a gun up to your head to tithe... It's something you choose to do. Obviously we feel this message is worth spreading =)

10/27/06 @ 15:44

### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



As an ex Church of God decan I can tell you the church is all a carefully constructed swindel.

They have the members and decans (all decans and teachers are male, most members are female) brainwashed into memorising bible verses that they use out of context.

What they dont tell you until far into the lessons is basic historical truths about the faith.

Ahn Sahng Hong was born in Korea to Buddist parents. He joined The Holiness Church (Seventh Day Adventist) in 1947. In order to legally preach the gospel he denounced Buddism and was baptized in 1948. He set up his own church in 1964. During this period he married and divorced several times and had multiple wives and children (none of his children actually believe he is The Second Coming). Mr Ahn Sahng Hong is also the author of several books. Throughout the 35 chapters of one book, "The Mystery of God and The Spring of The Water of Life", Ahn Sahng Hong basically takes Bible scriptures, examines them individually and gives his interpretation. Why would Jesus come back and interpret the Bible and refer to himself in the 3rd person? Why would Jesus write a book explaining the Bible? Why would be not claim lineage to King David or the Tribe of Judah?

During his life, Ahn Sahng Hong never claimed to be Christ and nobody considered or proclaimed that he was the Second Coming of Christ. In fact, before his death, he predicted that the Second Coming of Christ would occur in 1988. In contrast, when Jesus was alive he told his disciples and others exactly who he was. It was only AFTER Ahn Sahng Hong's death that the Holy Mother Jerusalem, (a Korean woman called Chung Gil Cha, whom also claims to be God) proclaimed him to be the Second Coming of Christ.

Chung Gil Cha, an ex lover of Ahn Sahng Hong (they met in her early twenties) ensures that the Church of God guards all details of Ahn Sahng Hong's early life and guarantees that his real birth name and past history remains a secret. Incidentally. Chung Gil Cha's sister was imprisoned in Korea in the 70s for embezzling money from a Church.

In 2004, The Christian Council of Korea, which represents Protestant churches in the country has, according to the visiting assistant professor, declared the Church of God "heretical". Their findings indicated that the Church employs grooming methods, using susceptible young men and women (19–25 years old) to recruit further malleable members. On its Website, the Church of God argues that this allegation is "groundless" and denies claims allegedly made by other Christian denominations that the Church "worships a man", mistreats minors and destroys families. The visiting academics indicated that the Church has frequently been accused of breaking up families and notices that women followers are made to leave home in order to wait in Church of God buildings for the "coming of Christ", which Ahn Sang-Hong initially predicted would happen in 1988.

Furthermore, as of May 2003, FAITH, an organisation set up to deal with cult extractions and family counselling, has reported a 23 percent rise in the number of young adult ex-Church of God members, wishing to receive exit council.

10/27/06 @ 18:17

### **Comment from: Jarod Omalley [Visitor]**

Do Church of God members even read the Bible? AhnSahngHong FULL FILLED NONE OF THE BIBLICAL PROPHESIES OF THE SECOND COMMING.

2/11/2020



Instead you focus on VAGUE Scripture verses that can be MIS INTERPRETED to mean the silliest things.

Cult

I PRAY TO GOD NO FATHER HAS TO LOSE ANOTHER SON TO THIS CULT AS I HAVE. PLEASE GOD HELP THESE LOST CHILDREN.

MOTHER JERUSALEM IS A FALSE IDOL. PLEASE GOD ANY CHILD READING THIS, ANYONE THINKING OF JOINING THE CHURCH OF GOD, PLEASE RESEARCH THEIR CLAIMS BEFORE JOINING! BE CRITICAL. BE OBJECTIVE. DO NOT LET THEM PLANT IDEAS IN YOUR MIND. GOD GAVE YOU A BRAIN. USE IT.

10/27/06 @ 18:21

## **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone,

Thank you kindly for your reply. With all due respect to you, I do not agree with what your church teaches concerning the Passover. As I mentioned previously, we are not Jews and are not required to celebrate it. I believe I explained myself in a previous post; please refer back to it, which is dated 10/25/06 @ 22:21. Furthermore, as you claim it is

required for salvation, this I do not agree and has never been accepted as unequivocal truth; not even Jews believe that the Passover is required for salvation either. More fundamentally, I do not believe in what your church teaches about ahnsahnghong being Christ and in mother Jerusalem. Frankly speaking, I believe your church is misleading you. You have demonstrated a pattern of taking scriptures in isolation, without considering its widen context, to prove something about what you have been told (Actually, it's not really you, you're just repeating what your church has told you). Let me give you a brief example about what I am saying. You quoted previously John 6 to support what your church teaches concerning the Passover. And I will show you how your church manipulates the Bible to fit your end result. Again you quoted:

#### John 6

- 53 Then Jesus said to them, "Most assuredly, I say to you, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood, you have no life in you.
- 54 Whoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood has eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day.
- 55 For My flesh is food indeed, and My blood is drink indeed.
- 56 He who eats My flesh and drinks My blood abides in Me, and I in him.
- 57 As the living Father sent Me, and I live because of the Father, so he who feeds on Me will live because of Me.
- 58 This is the bread which came down from heaven—not as your fathers ate the manna, and are dead. He who eats this bread will live forever."

Please grab your Bible and follow me. Please read the entire piece of Chapter 6:22–59 of John to get a real sense in order to answer the who, what, where, when, and how questions. In summary, it talks of people had follow Jesus because according to what He said to them in Verse 26: "Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled." Read the remainder of the section...Jesus is telling them in many words: He came from the Father above, His words are life (Word of God = bread), to quote in part verse 51: "the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world." This implies His sacrifice. In Verse 53, it says to "drink His blood"...the word "drink" is the translation of the Greek word "pino", which means not only to drink, and it also means, figuratively, to receive into the soul what serves to refresh strengthen, nourish it unto life eternal. Through His sacrifice we have remission of our sins. Verse 59 says, "These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum."

Bear with me. Go now to Mark Chapter 8...read verses 1–26. The people here are the same ones mentioned John 6:25 – 59. Curiously, in Mark it tells us this is the town of Bethsaida, where Jesus took a blind man out of to cure him.

Mark 8:22 - 24: "And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him. And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought. And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking."

25: "After that he put [his] hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly."

Folks, if you think Jesus was having a not-so-good power day, you are missing the point. Ponder for a moment what would "men as trees" resemble: maybe cold, inconsiderate people; people who use each other, or to see what they can get from another; selfishness maybe...there are many interpretations.

All this tells us to seek God, through Jesus Christ, with a meek heart, not only for the physical things He can give us. The bread of life (God's Words) is what fills all our needs of our spirit; and through His blood we are cleansed from our sins. Obviously, He is speaking figuratively and not literally here.

Yvone, see the explicit connection of John 6 you point out to Mark 8?

This is just one mere example; like this are more that your church passes as truths, but are evidently not.

Like I told you before, every evidence that your church teaches you to prove a misrepresentation of truths (like the example I just gave) is tenuous at best; in other words, a very weak interpretations.

I say all this with earnest humility and hoping that God opens your heart to His true message.

10/27/06 @ 23:49

#### **Comment from: Yvone [tired] [Visitor]**



You say we are not Jews. So what? As you saw from HISTORY in the article concerning the Council of Nicaea, it said the Christian Passover. Christian. Not Jewish Passover. There is a difference. Clearly, there is a Christian Passover– unless you think my church has control of Wikipedia too... The council of Nicaea was in 325 AD. The Church of God is not nearly that old. But will you see that? Probably not. Either way...

I can only say it to you in so many ways, you seem to refute history more than you do the Bible. But I'm going to let it go, because there is obviously no convincing you, or anyone else on this forum. It's late, I'm tired, and the fact that you are still trying to deny the Passover after I just proved it to you. Maybe I will look at it tomorrow morning. But I seriously doubt it. If I would have gone over the Hidden Manna with you, maybe you would have a better understanding. Either way, it doesn't matter, because you are set in your ways and I in mine. As for Christ Ahnsahnghong and Mother Jerusalem, neither you nor I can prove anything so it is pointless to talk about that subject. If you are so sure, however, concerning the Passover, I would love for you to speak with a Pastor at your local Church of God, and see what they have to say about your revealing of "widened scope" of scripture. Because I'm tired of arguing, nothing will come of this. With that said, this is Yvone, signing off, because her eyes are closing.

God bless, and goodbye

P.S. James and Creasy, I deeply apologize that I could not hear what you had to say, but I'm tired physically and from this conversation- which is clearly going no where...

10/28/06 @ 01:38

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello Yvone

I am very grateful for your effort to share your experience with us. Its very special to listen to your personal "spiritual journey". Some of your sharing is very close to your heart ,it is very kind of you to share your thoughts with us .

I really appreciated it. I think you are a super sweet girl. I think you are the best things that ever came out of COG. I think everyone in this tiny community of Cyber space has been touched by your innocent outpour of passion. You are so genuine, it is so refreshing. Knowing you are 18, I will be carefully about my language and I will try to be as positive as possible.

As I was reading your post ,it reminds me of many of the teachings that I have heard from the sermons from the Church of God. I didn't understand so well before ,but right now it start coming into

places. But there are some teaching I still don't understand.

I don't want you to see my reply as a "debate" ,but please rather think of it as chit chatting between friends.

The main reason that I want to learn about the church of God its mainly because my girlfriend is a member of their Church . In the beginning I thought it is just another Christian Church . But the more I know about it , I realize there is much for me to learn .I start to pay close attention to its teaching . After my girlfriend and I start dating ,her friends from the Church became my friends. They seems to be very nice ,very friendly to me .But I do realize some of them has a clear intention to recruit me to the Church . And I am fine with it.

Just like you ,I have been attending this Church for about 7 month. And I am learning as I go . They try many times to convince me to get baptize , and I keep telling them I don't think I am ready yet. They says I should get baptize first and learn about the teaching later .I told them I don't think that is such a good idea.

I really can't commit to the Church until I understand and agree with its teaching. I rather use my own approach to handle the matter of faith and religion.

I bought a truck 3 months ago. Before I do any major purchases usually I would do some research before I buy anything. I would check the consumer report, compare prices from different stores. I enjoy a good deal, and I think I have the right as a consumer to know what I am paying for.

Before I walk into the car dealership ,I already have some idea what I want in a truck . When I was doing my research, I try to learn about the "facts" of different models of truck, I try to be rational about it .

For instant there has been report that some Ford truck has a cruise control switch problem that would course the truck to ignite by itself, and Dodge truck has the steering problem because from its defective design. And some 2004 model of the Toyota Tacoma has problem with their transmission.

I need to pay attention to this kind of consumer report.

No matter how much I like the truck , if there is a problem I want to know about it .And I need to know about it Before I buy it .

If there are facts suggesting the truck is not right for me , I would walk away. Because I know if I ignore the facts ,and buy the truck with problems. I will regret it later .

That is why I don't let my emotion get over my head.

And I try to use the same approach for religion .I will to do the necessary research before I join the church .

I am attending their service now, but I try not to get emotion about it. Its like I am taking a test drive about the Church .It is important for me to be objective, I need to look at the facts and analysis them. If I get emotional, it would affect my objectivity.

To be continue ...

10/28/06 @ 04:38

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

?

Sister Yvone,

I agree its safe to say that we see the importance of keeping the ceremony whether we call it The Lord's Supper or Passover.

In Hebrews chapter 13:8 its says

Jesus Christ is the same yesterday, today ,and forever.

God and His righteous will never change .Regardless of what people think about God and His Salvation.

But the following verse Hebrews chapter 13:9 the Bible says Do not be lured away by all sorts of strange teachings

God will never change. Because of our weakness, sometimes we get lured away by strange teaching . Which bring confusion to our own mind.

People do all kind of stupid thing, so please do not rely your hope in people nor in a Church. But directly rely your faith in God .

Jesus Christ is your "personal" Savior ,please don't let anyone get between you and your faith in God .

A Church and its people may disappoint you, but God will never lie to you. Please remember this verse;

Even if we are unfaithful, He remains faithful, since He cannot deny himself. 2 Timothy 2:13

to be continue ...

10/28/06 @ 09:05

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



I have prepare a much longer piece to share with you, but I am worry about your emotion state of mind. I don't want to leave you in a volatile state.

I will share this with you, in 1 Corinthians Chapter 11: 23 - 29 Apostle Paul was giving the teaching about the Lords Supper.

Please focus on verse 26, The King James version put it like this:

For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come.

The Bible use as often as you eat this bread.. to describe the timing we should keep the Lord's Supper

However ,different version of the Bible use different wording to described the term as often as In BBE version Bible it use the word, Whenever

In MSG version Bible it use the word ,Every time

In NIV version Bible it use the word ,Whenever

May be it is not strong enough evident to suggest ,the early Church Christians were having Lords Supper every week or every month.

The English translation does not prove how often they were keeping the Lords Supper.

Lets examine the original language that was used by Paul to see its original meaning. Greek is the language used in the New Testament. With some knowledge in Greek it is possible to interpret the original texts.

The ancient Greek word that was used by Paul: hosakis

Its a Multiple adverb from hos; its means :how many times as , as often as

Which individual Ancient Greek word as its own Strongs Number code . It is for the purpose of research and further study.

hosakis Greek Dictionary Strongs Number code is 3739

10/28/06 @ 09:18

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



According to the hosakis Strong's Number code is 3739 ,there are only three places in Whole Bible has used the word :hosakis

They are:

1 Corinthians 11:25

1 Corinthians 11:26 Revelation 11:6

In 1 Corinthians 11:25, 26 the Greek word hosakis was used to describe people should remember Jesus Lord's Supper as often as they want.

If it is so important that God only want us to keep only once a year Paul should have say it right here, but Paul didn't mention the specify timing we should keep the Lords Supper. Therefore if there is no restriction impose upon the timing, it show God has no regard we must only keep it once a year.

Last but not least ,please look at last place in the Bible that used Greek word hosakis Revelation 11:6,

These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will. Revelation 11:6 king lames version

he Greek word hosakis implying the meaning as : as often as they will or whenever they want.

It is very clear the Greek word hosakis has the meaning of Whenever they want . And it was appropriately used in the scripture.

10/28/06 @ 09:19

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



If you look closer to the ancient Greek language ,you will realize they are at least four words that can be use to describe time or When .

And only hosakis has the meaning of as often as you want, whenever you please. And it is also a word that is not often used. It has only appear 3 times in the Bible.

There are other three Greek words also mean WHEN. But they do not mean whenever. These 3 Greek words has totally been use more than 2600 times in the whole Bible.

Paul used the Greek word hosakis to described the timing of the Lords Supper ,it imply people in the early Christian were keeping the Lords Supper is often as they think is appropriate . Paul didn't set fixed time for the administration of the Lords Supper, but as Paul used the Greek word hosakis it has the meaning of as often as you want. This seems to suggest that we should be keeping the Lords Supper often.

to be continue ...

10/28/06 @ 09:32

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Sister Yvone, I try to put my faith on reasonable understand of the Bible.

The Church of God try to tell the world that they are the only Church remember the Lord's Supper on Passover.

Unless they can prove their teaching is supported by the Bible. Otherwise just being different doesn't make them right.

The scripture we just look at (1 Corinthians 11:26) shows God didn't put a time restriction on how often people should remember the Lord's Supper.

The Church of God teach people they should only remember the Lord's Supper on Passover. But this teaching is not supported by the Bible.

I suggest you to cross check the Ancient Greek reference that I showed to you, but I do not encourage you bring this material back to you Church .

Because if you do that ,they may try even harder to suffocate you with their version of the truth in order to wash out any doubt inside of you.

They might accuse you of talking to the outside world.

They might judge you of having little faith.

They may even tell you that Satan is blinded you.

In my opinion ,their faith is not based on the correct interpretation of the Bible . Their faith is based on their own mistaken interpretation of the Bible.

Even if I can use my Bible study skill to prove that they are mis-interpreting the Bible. But it would have less than zero affect on them.

Because when the Church of God member is no longer reasonable ,it does not matters what I can prove to them. It only matters what they want to believe.

If they insist to believe an Older Korean woman who wears Chanel is God, it is almost nothing anybody can do to change their mind.

10/28/06 @ 09:34

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Yvone I think you are different than other COG member ,I can feel there is rationality and strength within you.

Like you say it yourselves ,you are on the journey reaching for the truth.

You just had breakthrough, This is your blessing. This is your chance to set yourselves

free.

Even if you did not come to this site, sooner or later you will find out the truth about them.

The information posted by the COG ex-decan Ted . I don't know how do you feel when you read it .

You could not believe it?

You do not want to believe it?

Or You do not think want think about it?

If what he said is all true. What are you going to do?

What happen if Ahn Sahng Hong was never what COG claimed to be.

Eventually you have to face the facts.

This information was not news to me . Few month ago I asked a friends who live in Japan to buy me some research material about the COG . He sent me 2 books ,it talk about the Cult religion in Japan. And it has 3 chapter describing the activity and development of COG in Korea and Japan in great details .

I can verify what Ted said matched the descriptions of my books.

Yvone I will pray for you .

God Bless

Creasy

10/28/06 @ 09:36

#### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



To Creasy:

Excellent explanation. I agree 100% with your composition, and that is exactly what i was trying to exert in my prior postings. I would encourage you to not change your faith for your girlfriend.

I also agree with you about Yvone; she seems so innocent, yet, strong enough trying to seek the truth! After all that she has gone through, i commend her for her efforts.

10/28/06 @ 10:23

#### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone,

Like Creasy, I am also praying for you and for all those that may be in the same situation as you, that the Lord Jesus Christ lead you to His truth. As I said in my last posting to Creasy, I commend you for your effort to find the truth.

By no means I have a monopoly on scriptural revelations nor am an expert in Biblican interpretation. But I do know enough, by the power of the Holy Spirit, to be able to cull inappropriate teaching of the Bible. As i mentioned before, my life is a testimony of Christ; I was dead inside, but He resuscitate me.

I do not dispute about the Passover, but merely trying to point out that what you are being taught is not aligned with correct teachings. My church celebrates the Lord's Supper weekly; that is our way to remember what Christ did for us. Again, I believe in the Passover, but not the way your church believes it.

May God bless you always, Yvone.

Regards.

10/28/06 @ 10:35

#### **Comment from: Yvone [tired] [Visitor]**



I don't have time to answer most of this, but I will say this concerning "Ex-deacon Ted"

This is the internet. I have no idea who is on the other side of this computer. I don't know if he is an ex-deacon or not. I don't know if any of these people claiming to be who they are, really are who they say.

Either way, I have already said I cannot prove that Ahnsahnghong has done the things that he's done. But in that same breath, none of the claims this ex-deacon has made can be proved.

Honestly, I am not quite sure how someone can become deacon like that. To be deacon, wouldn't you say you have to have a serious understanding of the religion? And not only that, complete faith? How could they possibly even let you become a deacon if you didn't understand all of the studies? And if you understood all of the studies, and found them to be untrue, why would you even want to become a deacon? These things don't make any sense to me. So I cannot possibly trust what you say, as an ex-deacon. I don't know where you got your information from, but if there was some sort of proof- a hard copy- or if you could site your source, maybe I would be willing to listen. Otherwise... I don't care to believe it.

Also, regarding the Greek; Is there a better translation out there of the Bible? I thought that as of this day, NIV was the most accurate. What, in your opinion, is the best translation, and why? I mean, is

there a translation of the new testament that has been translated accuratly from the Greek text, by a scholar or someone otherwise authorized? Because I am more than willing to believe that NKJ is not the correct translation, and it has been said that it was not accurate because it gave up the true translation for poetic means. So please, tell me, so that I can go from there...

Anyway, when I get home I will try and take a look at everything. Especially because, to Creasy, I have a lot to say regarding the passover, but if you are saying that the translations (versions) of the Bible that I am using are incorrect, then I think it would be pointless to try and prove the passover to you (or myself) through them, you know what I mean?

And if that is the case, then none of us ought to believe in the Bible, because we are too susceptible into believe misguided interpretations if the text itself isn't translated correctly.

10/28/06 @ 15:26

#### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**

To Yvone,

I will try to answer several of your inquiries.

You stated:

"To be deacon, wouldn't you say you have to have a serious understanding of the religion? And not only that, complete faith? How could they possibly even let you become a deacon if you didn't understand all of the studies? And if you understood all of the studies, and found them to be untrue, why would you even want to become a deacon?"

Very simple, really. The belief and understanding is based on untenable theology, which after some time God frees the individual out of that state of mind. It's really no different, for instance, as people who voted for George Bush, but now don't want him to be our president...or those so-call evangelical preachers who tell someone to give them money and he/she will get what they desire, as if God's favor can be bought...or a friend telling me to go clubbing/partying & have a good time because that's what's life is about. These examples are based on a faulty understanding and truth.

### You further stated:

" Is there a better translation out there of the Bible? I thought that as of this day, NIV was the most accurate. What, in your opinion, is the best translation, and why?"

Unfortunately I do not know the answer. What I do know is that despite of the plethora of Bible translations out there, one really has to go back and check the original text for the original meaning for some crucial words. It's like if you were to read something like this barely a generation ago: "The boy is very gay." In this day in age, the idea of this sentence has a sinful connotation; but actually the word "gay" means "happy." I put forth this extreme example because like that there are many words. So that's why it's always good to go back and look in what context and how a crucial word was used in the times the Bible was written.

Oh Yvone, you do not know how much I desire for you to see the true light of God. I sincerely applaud you for being open to our statements. You are such a young, beautiful, and talented lady; you have clearly demonstrated those qualities in this forum. And it is a travesty that you are being swept away by unsound theology.

God bless you.

10/28/06 @ 22:51

### **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



#### Yvonne

You couldn't answer or have avoided many questions neither could you prove that Ahnsahnghong has done the things that he's done and yet you beleive in this dead korean man to be the second coming. Probably you pretend not to know or do not wish to discuss on this mother/father issue altogether. I understand its hard for you to accept the fact that you being brainwashed. It's asking a person with mental disorders that you

are crazy and he denies that he is. In this respect I am beginning to see the COG turning into a large insane asylum

Besides reading through your personal problems, this COG you feel has given you a new hope in life least knowing you are actually on the road to damnation.

Don't be deceived dear by the lie of salvation can be only through passover and be fooled by this cult.

Maybe one fine day when this enthusiasm and excitement of yours about this false man you worship fizzles out or you know you've been tricked I am sure you will be on this same blog to give your testimony like ex-deacon TED what say??? What concerns me about you and my brother is that it should not lead you people back into doing something drastic about your lives as you both had thoughts on suicidal attempts

Acts 26:18, "To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me."

#### Remember:

The ONLY Way for us to go to Heaven is that we must have our sins forgiven. FALSE prophets didn't die upon the cross for you. Jesus Christ wasn't just a prophet, He was God Almighty in the flesh (1st Timothy 3:16 -1611 King James Bible)

Jesus Christ is the ONLY way to Heaven!!!

"I am the way the truth and the life; NO MAN cometh unto the Father BUT BY ME." - Jesus Christ (John 14:6)

10/29/06 @ 01:34

#### **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



It's asking a person with mental disorders that you are crazy and he denies that he isn't. Sorry about my typing error

My brother has this weakness of being easily duped. People learn through experiences but some prefer making their lives a hell on earth no matter how many times God lifts them up. Just because something does not work because of his stupidities he ends up criticizing the Roman Church or his parents for his broken marriage and feels the COG

has given him a ticket to heaven. Its hard to believe my brother who has been so strong in his faith for Jesus and use to regularly attend church is today praying in the name of the dead korean man. Isn't the world going crazy. As been given to understand there are bunch of highly qualified scientist, naval guys who have lost their common sense to have beleif in this false doctrine.

Yvonne I pray for you all. I would advise you to seek God's forgiveness and pray especially for wisdom. You may never know Jesus may enlighten the mind of your parents and they may even begin to read the Bible and beleive in Lord Jesus Christ

10/29/06 @ 03:24

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello Yvone,

Thank you for your posting,

I didn't mean any translations of the Bible are incorrect.

In fact all the English Bible are translated very accurately.

The point I was trying to make is:

The Apostles, Peter, Paul and John. The men God had inspired to write the Bible, their native language was Ancient Greek.

The Apostles thinks in Ancient Greek, the Apostles expressed God's revelation originally in Ancient Greek.

The Ancient Greek was the original language that was used to write the Bible. By understand the Ancient Greek ,we can best understand the original meaning of the Bible.

Studying Hebrew and Ancient Greek, we can read the Bible in its original Language.

Most people after they learned Hebrew and Ancient Greek, they are usually surprise to realize how remarkably in-line and accurate the English translation is to the Original Text.

I am not saying the English translation is not reliable. But sometime there is fine point about particular teaching ,you just want to know its meaning from the original text .

The use of Ancient Greek to study the Bible is more common than most people think. Most of the Bible school in the country require all their students to study Ancient Greek.

The Ancient Greek version of the Bible often affirm the English translation is very accrete.

to be continue ...

10/29/06 @ 10:22

### **Comment from: Bruce [Visitor]**



I think we can all agree that there is a Jewish Passover celebration and a Christian Passover (The Lords Supper) and how it is celebrated and it's meaning is a particular church's doctrine. Right or wrong. I am curious tho yvone, how a woman has become the object of worship of your church. I believe a previous post said her name was Chung Gil Cha. This fact fascinates me because most christian teachings require a woman to be submissive and in fact doesn't Paul tell Timothy in one of his letters on the operation of

the Church that women should be quiet and any questions they have to ask their husbands when they get home or something to that effect? Anyway, just curious. Please continue your teaching, yvone, I find it very interesting.

10/29/06 @ 12:02

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Everyone,

Can someone please help me, I can not upload anything. I always get block.

And I got this messeges : MySQL error!

Illegal mix of collations

Does it mean the forum has a bug ,or I need some kind of solfware upgrade .

Any info would be helpful.

Thank you

Creasy

10/29/06 @ 12:49

### Comment from: Yvone [so happy!!!] [Visitor]



Bruce- regarding that, I actually did ask, because I had read that too. But there is an answer to all of that. I would love to go into the study of mother god, but you must understand that bother Ahnsahnhong and Mother Jerusalem are Christ; they are not just a man and just a woman. If that were so, then they would not be under that regulation anyway. But there is more to that particular scripture in general. I want to go over all of that.

As to everyone else: I did not avoid any questions- rather, I want to prove through scriptures who the second coming Christ will be, but as I said I can't prove to you that Christ Ahnsahnghong has done some of these things.

Cult

I am not crazy nor is the COG an insane asylum. Though this doesn't really offend me at all, I would appreciate it if you at least listened to what I have to say from an object standpoint.

Still, even though we all "agree" on Passover, I don't think we do.

- 1. The celebration of Passover is necessary (sure)
- 2. Passover allows the remission of our sins, and gives us eternal life (No, I don't think so)
- 3. Passover should be celebrated at the appointed time which is the 1st day of the 1st month of Nisan (Nope)

Also, I have asked to do a study regarding Mother Jerusalem, but I also wanted to do the Hidden Manna, but no one told me which one they wanted to hear first. Understand there are so many studies and so many things regarding Mother Jerusalem. I was ready to go into all of these things, but like last time, 50 million people jumped in with a crap load of questions and I only have so much time. If the questions end here for now, I will be more than willing to take them one at a time and begin to give you the answers you seek.

But just know that a woman has not become the object of our worship, but Christ- that is, Christ Ahnsahnghong, and our Holy Mother Jerusalem, the bride in the wedding banquet. Yes...

I want to go over five things now:

- 1) Story of Creation
- 2) The Wedding Banquet
- 3) Jerusalem Mother
- 4) Last Adam
- 5) Abraham's Family

These studies will testify to Mother God... And that Mother and Father are one God. I will go over these things tonight- today I must spend some time with my friends whom I love.

And I just wanted to announce my step mom came, who has always been very in love with God, who has always believed in the name of Jesus Christ, who knows the Bible very well, was told about Christ Ahnsahnghong, and she was ecstatic. I brought her because I knew she was a true child of God, and that she would see this truth immediately. But as for everyone else, it may take longer, but I will continue to try and share these truths so that you may all come to the light, my lost brothers and sisters... May God bless you, and may my words of truth warm your heart tonight.

10/29/06 @ 13:29

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

Nice to hear from you.

It is good to know you let your family involve in your activity. And it is even better to know they support you and your Church. Is your step Mom a member of the COG too?

I am interested to hear what she has to say about the COG. For she represent more mature point of view.

She must has her reason to support you to join the COG. And I love to listen to point of view regarding the COG.

Thank you

Creasy

10/29/06 @ 14:37

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Continue..

Regarding if Christians should keep the Lords Supper only once a year on the Passover day.

The NIV version used the word Whenever to describe the appropriate timing for the Lords Supper in 1 Corinthians 11:26

In its original language Ancient Greek ,Paul used the Greed word :hosakis to describe the timing for the Lords Supper .

OVTE, OTE, POTE, Hosakis.

All these Ancient Greek words were used in the Bible to describe TIME.

OVTE, OTE, POTE means When, and they have been used over 2600 times in the whole Bible.

Paul did not use OVTE , OTE , POTE to describe the appropriate timing for the Lords Supper in 1 Corinthians 11:26

Paul used :hosakis to describe the Lords Supper in 1 Corinthians 11:26

hosakis is the English pronunciation of the Ancient Greek word. The Greek Language do not use English alphabets ,they use Greek symbol , This site could not read Ancient Greek symbol , I try to input the whole piece of Scripture in Ancient Greek ,but it became as error.

The Greek word :hosakis ,has only been use three time in the Bible.

The meaning of the Greek word :hosakis was distinctively different than other Greek words that was used to describe TIME.

The Greek word :hosakis was use to describe something that has a Random quality. It has the meaning of At Whatever Time, Whenever it shall be.

It was translated to English in the NIV version as Whenever.

The meaning of :hosakis in the original text of the Bible ,it has the opposite meaning of a Fixed time or a Specific day.

Paul used the word :hosakis to describe Gods intended time for us to keep the Lords Supper.

It imply people in the early Christian were keeping the Lords Supper as often as they think is appropriate.

Paul did not set a fixed time for the administration of the Lords Supper . This suggest that Christians could keep the Lords Supper often.

If someone tell me, Paul want us to keep the Lords Supper only in a Fixed time on a Specific day ,I will know that person is mistaken.

Because Paul did not say those words.

Keeping the Lords Supper only in a Fixed day: that is the exact opposite of what the Bible is telling us.

\_\_\_\_

The Bible did not tell us to only keep the Lords Supper once a year, nor it tell us to only keep the Lords Supper on the Passover day.

If that is the case, other Churches are no different than COG. For all Churches keep the Lords Supper. The regular Church do consider the Lords Supper as very important.

God Bless You.

I am praying for you.

Creasy

10/29/06 @ 14:47

#### **Comment from: Pat [Visitor]**



Jarod, I too have lost a son and a daughter to this cult, you have my deepest understanding and sympathies.....shoot me an e-mail, we'll talk

10/29/06 @ 14:52

## Comment from: scratching my head..... [Visitor]



Ok, let me get this straight about the COG...a dead Korean gentleman is the 2nd coming of Christ, his wife is suppose to be God? Oh boy, it is amazing how people can be so misled, after Jesus stating specifically not to follow another man that claimed to be Christ.

Folks, i shall say this as bluntly and clearly as possible: ANY CHURCH THAT CLAIMS TO HOLD THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH AND THAT SALVATION CAN BE OBTAIN THRU THEIR ASSOCIATION ONLY, IT IS A FALSE AND HERETICAL CHURCH. A member of this church can pray, sing hymns, and fellowship, but the Spirit of God is not there and their prayers fall on deaf ears.

Folks, bear in mind that the COG is a microcosm of a much larger movement in the perversion of God's Word. I AM REFERRING TO THE APOSTASY. Just look around to what some churches support: homosexual marriage, absolution of sins and salvation thru deeds, and claiming false characteristics of God (including this mother jerusalem stuff).

10/29/06 @ 15:17

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

Thanks for posting,

I am looking forward for your posting on Story of Creation, The Wedding Banquet, and Jerusalem Mother .

The United States is heading for a mid-term election ,people are saying this election is going to be the referendum on the trust of the American people toward our Government. Some people think the Government has not been honest with us, and people want to ask question and hold them accountable. People do have the right to demand the Government to tell them the truth .But enough politics, lets go back to our discussion.

I have been going to the Church of God for about 7 months now, and I also want to hold a referendum against the teaching of the Church of God . I do not think they are telling me the truth. I am not mad with anyone ,and I am not trying to confront anyone . After all I am free to choose what to believe . I just have a feeling the COG teaching is not based on the Bible .

I want re-examine all the teachings that I have received from the COG in the last 7 months. And I want to find out if their teachings is really based on the Bible.

I have spent a lot time listening to them ,now is the time for me to process their teachings. (But I will continue pay attention to your posting and your sharing.)

We have inputting so much Data to our mind everyday, it is more important for us to find the time to sorts them out .

I think I know 20% of the teaching of COG. But I have seen a clear pattern of how they interpret the Bible .And I believe the rest of their teaching would not be so different than those I already known.

\_\_\_\_

The COG has a one of a kind system to interpret the Bible.

I will use one of their teaching as an example.

According to COG, God has incarnated as Abraham's son Isaac.

The COG says ,God became Isaac .Isaac is God .

And this is how the COG interpret the Bible.

\_

From Genesis chapter 12 to 18, God has spoken to Abraham various times.

God said He will bless Abraham with a child in his old age.

In Genesis chapter 18, Three men came to see Abraham. They told Abraham he will have a son next year.

In Genesis 18: 14, the man said to Abraham:

I will return to you at the appointed time next year and Sarah will have a son.

In Genesis 21:2, the Bible says

Sarah became pregnant and bore a son to Abraham in his old age, at the very time God had promised him.

\_\_\_\_

The COG has their special point of view to interpret Genesis 18: 14.

The COG believe God literally came back to Abraham, as Abraham's son.

The COG believe God has become Abraham's son Isaac.

And this is how COG Prove Isaac is God .

\_\_\_\_

But there is no prophecy in the Bible ever suggested God will become Abraham's son.

No Prophet in the entire Old testament ever refer to ,or mention anything about God became Abraham's son.

If God was really Isaac, what was His purpose of coming to earth?

And what was His mission by being Isaac?

Isaac didn't achieve anything in particular important in his life, why did God want to become Isaac?

The COG has no answer to all those question.

\_

In Genesis 26:2, the Bible says:

The LORD appeared to Isaac and said, Do not go down to Egypt;

If God and Isaac is the same person ,why did the Bible say God try to talk to Isaac? ( Are you as confuse as I am? Does this teaching make any sense to you?)

\_

In Genesis 26: 6,7

God asked Isaac to go to a place named Gerar, and Isaac went to Gerar.

In Genesis 26:7 the Bible says,

When the men of that place asked Isaac about his wife, Isaac said, "She is my sister," because Isaac was afraid to say, She is my wife.

He thought, The men of this place might kill me on account of Rebekah, because she is beautiful.

If Isaac was really God, why would God afraid of other men steal his wife??

\_

The Bible describe Isaac was so scared the people of Gerar would hurt him. He didn't want anybody to know he was Rebecca's husband.

The Bible didn't say Isaac was worry about Rebeccas safety.

The Bible says ,Isaac was worry if people know he was married to Rebecca ,he could get hurt! Isaac was really worry about his own safety!

Isaac told people that he was Rebecca brother, it shows Isaac has no intention to stand up to protect his wife .

Isaac was such a coward!

He was afraid people would bit him up because of his pretty wife.

Isaac was weak he did not has any power, Isaac was scared of getting bit up. How could Isaac be God?

But most importantly the Bible did not say Isaac was God .

But according to the speculation of the Church of God, they say Isaac was God.

The idea of Isaac being God, it really was not a Biblical Truth.

Because the Bible really did not say God become Isaac.

The conclusion of God become Isaac ,is nothing more than a speculation loosely based on the scripture.

The COG may get their inspiration from the Bible, but their conclusion are result of pure speculation ,if not fiction.

—-

There is nothing wrong with the Bible ,but the approach that was used by the COG would lead to all kinds of strange speculation and wild imagination. It would eventually lead people to go further away from the truth.

\_

If you put the COG speculating equation to all their major teaching ,you can see their ideas are totally inconsistent with the teaching of the Bible .

Messiah from Korea.

People were all Angels.

The Second Jesus must rule for 37 years.

The Mother God was a sacrificial calf in the past life, she was killed for the burnt offering to redeem the sins of Jews .

Ahn Sahng Hong fulfill the prophecy of Melchisedec .

These are all very strange ideas ,the COG simply took pieces of scriptures apart and make something completely different out of it .

Their story are loosely based on the Bible, but their conclusion are completely different than the Bible.

\_\_\_\_\_

The COG want me to believe their strange ideas ,but I am more interested to know how they come up with all these ideas.

I try to be objective, and think with a clear mind. It is easy to see the teaching of COG are not from the Bible .

I think they are very nice people but they are being feed with teachings that is upside down.

I know you will disagree with me, you may think I am wrong.

But would you care to tell me exactly how I was wrong?

Thank you

Creasy

10/30/06 @ 02:05

# Comment from: Yvone [so happy!!!] [Visitor]



How odd... I really think, Creasy, that maybe you were not paying attention to the studies, or maybe the person did not explain it as good. The study of Abraham has nothing to do with Isaac being God; never. Actually, it comes from the parable of The beggar Lazarus and the Rich man. I will definitely go over that one with you! lol Isaac is not God, Isaac is actually us. That is, God's children. But I have to go to work first, I'll explain it once I get there.

Cult

I don't know about the Mother Jerusalem sacrificial calf though, sorry. Anyway, give me a couple of hours so I can take a shower and actually make it to work on time! lol And so much for that whole taking turns things. Sorry guys, but I need to correct this thing on Abraham's family

10/30/06 @ 09:02

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi,

I couldn't help myself, I thought I'd throw in a few questions.

So who did Ahnsahnghong say was the Second coming?

The COG can give study sessions on who the second coming is, so that means he (Ahnsahnghong) must have done the same in his 37 years of preaching.

Exactly who did HE say is the second? coming when he was alive preaching?

Were decans in the 1960's preaching the same doctrine and format as decans today? If that's the case then it should have been known to everyone that he was the second coming because he would have mentioned it in his teachings. Just like the COG is mentioning it today in their teachings.

If he didn't mention it, that would mean some else BESIDES Ahnsahnghong interpreted the bible and according to the church.."only God can interpret the bible".

I would assume "Mother Jerusalem" probably started the idea. What would make her divine?

Is she divine by association?

So God came as a man and a woman at the same time and one part of God decides to kill himself off and leave the other part on earth until the end times...hmm.

If she never met Ahnsahnghong, would she still be divine?

I mean, people claiming to be God isn't going fly too well with me personally. I will not bow down or worship anyone on this planet.

Wow, I wonder how many times God is going to come back to Earth as a human?

I also wonder how many time he is going to communicate with one person out all of the people on the planet to spread his message?

Oh well...don't mind me.

Just my two cents.

- James

10/30/06 @ 09:50

#### Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



To Creasy:

[Ok. I am go over the study of Abraham's family with you, because you've got it mixed up (not to be mean, just simply saying)— what you have posted is not COG teachings. I don't know who you got that from, and I'm sorry they told it to you like that; if that were the case, I'd have some problems with that too. I am going to use NIV from now on, just so

that everything is more or less clear. First of all, this study is one of a parable. But why are we studying parables?]

#### Matthew 13

10 The disciples came to him and asked, "Why do you speak to the people in parables?"

11 He replied, "The knowledge of the secrets of the kingdom of heaven has been given to you, but not to them.

12 Whoever has will be given more, and he will have an abundance. Whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken from him.

13 This is why I speak to them in parables:

"Though seeing, they do not see;

though hearing, they do not hear or understand.

14 In them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah:

" 'You will be ever hearing but never understanding;

you will be ever seeing but never perceiving.

15 For this people's heart has become calloused;

they hardly hear with their ears.

and they have closed their eyes.

Otherwise they might see with their eyes,

hear with their ears,

understand with their hearts

and turn, and I would heal them.'

16 But blessed are your eyes because they see, and your ears because they hear.

17 For I tell you the truth, many prophets and righteous men longed to see what you see but did not see it, and to hear what you hear but did not hear it.

34 Jesus spoke all these things to the crowd in parables; he did not say anything to them without using a parable.

35 So was fulfilled what was spoken through the prophet:

"I will open my mouth in parables,

I will utter things hidden since the creation of the world."

[As you can see, by Jesus speaking in parables he is giving us secrets of the Kingdom of Heaven. These secrets will be things that have been hidden from us since the creation of the world. So is it so difficult to believe that we might be learning something new, by looking at this parable in a way that most "Christians" do- the same Christians who practice lawlessness, and do not care to do God's will by claiming "It doesn't matter what day we keep the Sabbath?" I don't mean to put anyone down, or be rude, but think about it. Jesus spoke in parables so that his true disciples (followers) would hear the message, but those who were not, could not. Think of it as a secret code. Like pig latin, only divine and thus much more complex. Let's look at the parable of "The Rich man and Lazarus" which is what NIV has titled it.]

## Luke 16

- 19 "There was a rich man who was dressed in purple and fine linen and lived in luxury every day.
- 20 At his gate was laid a beggar named Lazarus, covered with sores
- 21 and longing to eat what fell from the rich man's table. Even the dogs came and licked his sores.
- 22 "The time came when the beggar died and the angels carried him to Abraham's side. The rich man also died and was buried.
- 23 In hell, where he was in torment, he looked up and saw Abraham far away, with Lazarus by his side.
- 24 So he called to him, 'Father Abraham, have pity on me and send Lazarus to dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue, because I am in agony in this fire.'
- 25 "But Abraham replied, 'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, while Lazarus received bad things, but now he is comforted here and you are in agony.

2/11/2020 Co

26 And besides all this, between us and you a great chasm has been fixed, so that those who want to go from here to you cannot, nor can anyone cross over from there to us.'

27 "He answered, 'Then I beg you, father, send Lazarus to my father's house,

28 for I have five brothers. Let him warn them, so that they will not also come to this place of torment.'

29 "Abraham replied, 'They have Moses and the Prophets; let them listen to them.'

30" 'No, father Abraham,' he said, 'but if someone from the dead goes to them, they will repent.'

31"He said to him, 'If they do not listen to Moses and the Prophets, they will not be convinced even if someone rises from the dead.' "

[Ok. So if we look at this the way most Christians look at this, it basically says "Listen to the prophets." In other words, my miracles should not prove it to you, but the testimony of the Bible. However, if that were the case, many people have known that... so I wouldn't say that is anything that's been hidden from us. Plus, there were many prophets, and not all prophesying (is that the correct way to say that?) in Jesus' name. Also, if that is the true interpretation, that tells us absolutely nothing regarding the Kingdom of Heaven, or how we can get there. But let's look at this story again, to understand what the scene is that has been set.

There is a rich man. And a beggar Lazarus. When they both died, Lazarus apparently went to Heaven. The rich man apparently went to Hell. From Hell, the rich man begs "Father Abraham." But think about it. Why would The rich man refer to Abraham as father? We can see that Abraham is not his father, because he asks for Lazarus to be sent to his real father's house. But who do we call Father, who is in Heaven? Definitely not Abraham! God, right? Also, just about every parable Jesus spoke, he was in it. Like the parable of The Sower, he was the man that sowed the good seed. Like the parable of the Wheat and Tares, he was also the one that planted the wheat. In the parable of the Fig Tree, he was that man that went to the fig tree for 3 years. So where is Jesus (God) in this parable? It is common sense to say, since Abraham is addressed as Father, and he is in Heaven, he must be Jesus (God). Not to say that physical Abraham was God; in the other parables, would you say that just any man who sows wheat is God? Of course not. This is just a parable. But why did he choose Abraham? He could have chosen anyone else in the Bible; Moses, Elijah, Nebuchadnezzar, I mean there's 50 billion names, pick one. But God is divine, and has a purpose in picking Abraham. In this parable, as the others, there is a secret regarding the Kingdom of Heaven, which has been hidden since the time of creation.

## Ecclesiastes 3

15 That which is has already been,

And what is to be has already been;

And God requires an account of what is past.

[Again, God wants us to look at the past. How can we understand the parables if we do not? So let's look back to Abraham's family, because if we are children of God, and we want to inherit the Kingdom of Heaven, we need to look back at Abraham's children, and see who received his inheritance and why. Because as you can see from the above parable, God is clearly represented by Abraham. In the next few verses, just to dispel confusion, Abram is the original name of Abraham. God changed it to Abraham, which means "father of the people." Father of the Jews, maybe? But who is the soverign Father, over Jews, and now gentiles? God, right? ]

#### Galations 4

- 21 Tell me, you who want to be under the law, are you not aware of what the law says?
- 22 For it is written that Abraham had two sons, one by the slave woman and the other by the free woman.
- 23 His son by the slave woman was born in the ordinary way; but his son by the free woman was born as the result of a promise.
- 24 These things may be taken figuratively, for the women represent two covenants. One covenant is from Mount Sinai and bears children who are to be slaves: This is Hagar.
- 25 Now Hagar stands for Mount Sinai in Arabia and corresponds to the present city of Jerusalem, because she is in slavery with her children.

### 26 But the Jerusalem that is above is free, and she is our mother.

27 For it is written:

"Be glad, O barren woman,

who bears no children;

break forth and cry aloud,

you who have no labor pains;

because more are the children of the desolate woman

than of her who has a husband."

- 28 Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of promise.
- 29 At that time the son born in the ordinary way persecuted the son born by the power of the Spirit. It is the same now.
- 30 But what does the Scripture say? "Get rid of the slave woman and her son, for the slave woman's son will never share in the inheritance with the free woman's son."
- 31 Therefore, brothers, we are not children of the slave woman, but of the free woman.

[From here we can even see that we, children of God, are being compared to Isaac- also a child of promise. We are children of the Jerusalem above, that is free. Likewise, Isaac was the son of Sarah, the freewoman. It is so important for us to take a look at the story of Abraham's Family if we want to know how God's children are like Isaac.]

#### Genesis 15

- 2 But Abram said, "O Sovereign LORD, what can you give me since I remain childless and the one who will inherit my estate is Eliezer of Damascus?"
- 3 And Abram said, "You have given me no children; so a servant in my household will be my heir."
- 4 Then the word of the LORD came to him: "This man will not be your heir, but a son coming from your own body will be your heir."
- 5 He took him outside and said, "Look up at the heavens and count the stars—if indeed you can count them." Then he said to him, "So shall your offspring be."

[Just for those that need a briefing, God had promised Abraham children, and said his offspring would be as the stars; numerous and plentiful. But Abraham got old and started to worry that God would not keep his promise.]

#### Genesis 16

- 1 Now Sarai, Abram's wife, had borne him no children. But she had an Egyptian maidservant named Hagar;
- 2 so she said to Abram, "The LORD has kept me from having children. Go, sleep with my maidservant; perhaps I can build a family through her."

Abram agreed to what Sarai said.

- 3 So after Abram had been living in Canaan ten years, Sarai his wife took her Egyptian maidservant Hagar and gave her to her husband to be his wife.
- 4 He slept with Hagar, and she conceived. When she knew she was pregnant, she began to despise her mistress.

[In between here Hagar gets mad and runs away, God seeks her, she feels better, etc.]

- 15 So Hagar bore Abram a son, and Abram gave the name Ishmael to the son she had borne.
- 16 Abram was eighty-six years old when Hagar bore him Ishmael.
- [So as we can see, Eliezer- who was just a servant and was not born of Abraham or of Sarah- could not be the heir of Abraham's estate, which was God's will. As you saw in Galations 4, neither was Ishamael.]

Galations 4

30 But what does the Scripture say? "Get rid of the slave woman and her son, for the slave woman's son will never share in the inheritance with the free woman's son."

[Isaac is the heir.]

### Genesis 17

- 15 God also said to Abraham, "As for Sarai your wife, you are no longer to call her Sarai; her name will be Sarah.
- 16 I will bless her and will surely give you a son by her. I will bless her so that she will be the mother of nations; kings of peoples will come from her."
- 17 Abraham fell facedown; he laughed and said to himself, "Will a son be born to a man a hundred years old? Will Sarah bear a child at the age of ninety?"
- 18 And Abraham said to God, "If only Ishmael might live under your blessing!"
- 19 Then God said, "Yes, but your wife Sarah will bear you a son, and you will call him Isaac. I will establish my covenant with him as an everlasting covenant for his descendants after him.
- 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard you: I will surely bless him; I will make him fruitful and will greatly increase his numbers. He will be the father of twelve rulers, and I will make him into a great nation.
- 21 But my covenant I will establish with Isaac, whom Sarah will bear to you by this time next year."

[Ok. So far, this is what we have established in this study. In the parable of The rich man and Lazarus, we are given a secret regarding the Kingdom of Heaven. Abraham, in that parable, is God (our Father). In Abraham's family, Isaac (God's children) will inherit Abraham's (God's) estate (The Kingdom of Heaven). But why not Ishmael? Was Ishmael not Abraham's son? Isaac was also the son of Sarah (Mother Jerusalem, or as Galations 4:26 put it, The Jerusalem above, who is the **Mother of us all**). Clearly, this is testimony facts regarding the Kingdom of Heaven. 1) If we are not of Abraham or Sarah, that is, if we do not believe in God the Mother and Father, we will not inherit the Kingdom of Heaven. 2) If we are only of Abraham, that is, if we do not believe in Mother Jerusalem (the mother of us all), we will not inherit the Kingdom of Heaven. 3) If we believe in God the Father and Mother Jerusalem, we may enter the Kingdom of Heaven. Of course, this alone will not prove to you that God is both the Mother and the father, so the next study I am going to go over, which should have been said before this, was the Wedding Banquet. I will post that next.]

10/30/06 @ 11:51

#### Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



[Another parable Jesus spoke was that of the Wedding Banquet. Please keep in mind, as it is written in Matthew 13:10–17, and 13:34–35, parables were used to give us (children of God) the secrets of the Kingdom of Heaven. Secrets that have been hidden since the creation of the world. So let's look at the parable of the wedding banquet:]

1 Jesus spoke to them again in parables, saying:

- 2 "The kingdom of heaven is like a king who prepared a wedding banguet for his son.
- 3 He sent his servants to those who had been invited to the banquet to tell them to come, but they refused to come.
- 4 "Then he sent some more servants and said, 'Tell those who have been invited that I have prepared my dinner: My oxen and fattened cattle have been butchered, and everything is ready. Come to the wedding banquet.'
- 5 "But they paid no attention and went off—one to his field, another to his business.
- 6 The rest seized his servants, mistreated them and killed them.
- 7 The king was enraged. He sent his army and destroyed those murderers and burned their city.
- 8 "Then he said to his servants, 'The wedding banquet is ready, but those I invited did not deserve to come.
- 9 Go to the street corners and invite to the banquet anyone you find.'
- 10 So the servants went out into the streets and gathered all the people they could find, both good and bad, and the wedding hall was filled with guests.
- 11 "But when the king came in to see the guests, he noticed a man there who was not wearing wedding clothes.
- 12 'Friend,' he asked, 'how did you get in here without wedding clothes?' The man was speechless.
- 13 "Then the king told the attendants, 'Tie him hand and foot, and throw him outside, into the darkness, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'
- 14 "For many are invited, but few are chosen."

[So the Kingdom of Heaven is like a wedding banquet. There are three components to a wedding banquet. There is 1) The bridegroom. 2) The bride. 3) The guests. Without these components, you cannot have a wedding banquet. This is agreed among most Christians that these are the three components. Most Christians will agree that God is the king who prepared the wedding banquet for his son, Christ. But where the bride and the guests come in, suddenly we're all confused. Most Christians say that the Church is the bride. But then some say that the guests are the non-believers, and some even say that the guests are the Jews. But think about it. Logically. Only the bridegroom and the bride may invite people to the wedding banquet. And if, as Jesus said, the Kingdom of Heaven is like a wedding banquuet, then only the bride and bridegroom can invite people into the Kingdom of Heaven. But tell me. Who are we to invite people to the Kingdom of Heaven? Only God may invite people into the Kingdom of Heaven. Only those chosen may enter. Thus there is no way that the Church could possibly be the bride.]

## Revelations 22

17 **The Spirit and the** *bride* **say, "Come!"** And let him who hears say, "Come!" Whoever is thirsty, let him come; and whoever wishes, let him take the free gift of the water of life.

[As you can see, the Spirit and the bride are extending the invitation literally with the word "come," which should be taken as the gospel. Then, whoever hears that invitation (the invited guests) should say "come," as well- that is, we should spread the gospel. And whoever is thirsty, let him come. So far, what we have established here is that the king is God. He makes a wedding banquet for his son, Christ, and the bride. But we need to know who the bride is. Actually, the Bible reveals the Bride- and guess what? It's not the Church.]

### Revelations 21

9 One of the seven angels who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues came and said to me, "Come, I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb."

10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a mountain great and high, and showed me the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God.

11 It shone with the glory of God, and its brilliance was like that of a very precious jewel, like a jasper, clear as crystal.

12 It had a great, high wall with twelve gates, and with twelve angels at the gates. On the gates were written the names of the twelve tribes of Israel.

[As you know, Revelations- which were of Jesus Christ- talks about the last days. So it isn't until the last days that the Bride will appear. The Bride is the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God. But think about it. If a physical city came down out of heaven, we would be crushed (literally). There is no way that a physical city is just going to plop down. In that same breath, the prophets said that the messiah would come and a great light would shine down. Everyone was looking for a great light, when the great light- in actuality- was the gospel that Jesus Christ preached. So please keep in mind, not everything in the Bible should be taken literally. More to the fact; Jesus only spoke to people in parables, and this was to reveal the secrets of the Kingdom of Heaven. If Jesus is God, and the Bible is the word of God, can it not be said that in the Bible are many secrets regarding the Kingdom of Heaven, spoken in parables?]

#### Isaiah 62

6 I have posted watchmen on your walls, O Jerusalem; they will never be silent day or night.
You who call on the LORD, give yourselves no rest,
7 and give him no rest till he establishes Jerusalem and makes her the praise of the earth.

[Ok. So a lot of people think that this is in reference to the actual city of Jerusalem. But it says that second coming Christ will establish Jerusalem. Why second coming Christ and not Jesus? Well, first of all, when Jesus came, he did not establish Jerusalem. He did not make the city of Jerusalem praise on the earth when he came. In fact, he cursed Israel all together (remember the parable of the Fig Tree?) Actually, the prophet Isaiah speaks concerning the last days:]

#### Isaiah 2

3 Many peoples will come and say, "Come, let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob. He will teach us his ways, so that we may walk in his paths." The law will go out from Zion, the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

[Zion, the city of God's appointed feasts, we know to be the church (we believe our specific church, because we actually keep all of his feasts, but for the sake of the example let's say any Christian church.) The word of the Lord will come from Jerusalem. Which is the same holy city Jerusalem we've been talking about– the mother of us all. Hah... I feel like an idiot; I am really going backward in these studies. So far I have gone over Abraham's family, Jerusalem Mother, and The Wedding Banquet. lol But the fundamental study of this is the Story of Creation, and still you must know about Last Adam to fully understand this. So next I'm going to go over the Story of Creation, and then Last Adam, and maybe you guys will go back and read what I have posted concerning Abraham's Family and the Wedding Banquet/Mother Jerusalem as testimony to the fact.]

10/30/06 @ 12:48

### Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



Oh by the way, the parable of the wedding banquet itself is in Matthew 22. Sorry about that @ @

10/30/06 @ 12:49

### Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



Oh wow, sorry I forgot to include the verse that will testify to Mother Jerusalem coming in the flesh.

John 6

37 All that the Father gives me will come to me, and whoever comes to me I will never drive away.

38 For I have come down from heaven not to do my will but to do the will of him who sent me

[Jesus came down from Heaven literally? No, he came in the flesh. Likewise, Mother Jerusalem will come down from Heaven- that is, in the flesh.]

#### Revelations 21:10

10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a mountain great and high, and showed me the Holy City, **Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God**.

[And again, Revelations is concerning the last days, so Jerusalem Mother will not appear until when? The last days. And according to Isaiah 2:3, she will have the word of the Lord (God).]

10/30/06 @ 12:55

## Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]

Note: I actually already had this prepared, because I wanted to send a copy to my stepmom.

### The Invisible Attributes of God, The Father and Mother

[If you believe in the Bible, then it can also be said that you believe Jesus Christ is Godfor the Bible testifies about this. If that is all a correct assumption, let me begin by showing you a scripture:]

### NKJ - Matthew 13

34 All these things Jesus spoke to the multitude in parables; and without a parable He did not speak to them

35 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying:

"I will open My mouth in parables;

I will utter things kept secret from the foundation of the world."

[The wording of the New King James, in this particular scriptire, is kind of tricky. The New Internation Version says it more clearly.]

### NIV - Matthew 13

34 Jesus spoke all these things to the crowd in parables; he did not say anything to them without using a parable.

35 So was fulfilled what was spoken through the prophet:

"I will open my mouth in parables,

I will utter things hidden since the creation of the world."

[As you can see, Jesus, being God, has hidden things from us since the creation of the world. So then, I guess we should look back to the creation of the world; a Christian's best record of that being in the book of Genesis, when God created it:]

#### NKJ - Genesis 1

26 Then God said, "Let Us make man in Our image, according to Our likeness; let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, and over the cattle, over all the earth and over every creeping thing that creeps on the earth."

27 So God created man in His own image; in the image of God He created him; male and female He created them.

[A lot of people tend to read this- if they are going to read the Bible, as it is the beginning. However, they tend to not notice the fact that it says "Let **Us** make man in **Our** image, according to **Our** likeness..." From this, it is clear that God is plural. A lot of Christians would say "Well that is talking about the Holy Trinity," that is, the Father (God Jehova), the Son (God Jesus Christ), and the Holy Spirit (God To Return). But if that were true, why does the Bible go on to say in verse 27, "So God created man in His own image; in the image of God He created him; **male and female He created them.**" Man, here, is not in reference to male, but in reference to mankind. This sentence clarifies that; (He created man in his own image. He created him, male and female, he created them.) If not, it would have said something along the lines of "He created man in his own image- the image of God, the image of the Father, the image of the Son, and the image of the Holy Spirit, he created them." But let's confirm that God is male and female:]

#### Romans 1

20 For since the creation of the world His invisible attributes are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and Godhead, so that they are without excuse...

[Here it says plainly that since the creation of the world, his invisible attributes are clearly seen. As you can see, through Adam and Eve, he has shown us his invisible attributes. Also, he implies that things that have been created in this physical world testify to his Godhead, which is in the spiritual world. With that said, Just about everything in this world is male and female– everything natural, at least. Plants, people, animals... All have male and female (some are even both, right?). "being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and **Godhead**..." It looks again as though the natural things in this world testify to God as male and female. Also, considering the following:]

#### NKJ - Matthew 6

8 "Therefore do not be like them. For your Father knows the things you have need of before you ask Him.

9 In this manner, therefore, pray:

Our Father in heaven, Hallowed be Your name.

[Our Father, right? Every Christian recognizes God as our Father in Heaven. And according to the following scripture, Christians are his children:]

## NKJ – Deuteronomy 14

1 "You are the children of the LORD your God; you shall not cut yourselves nor shave the front of your head for the dead.

[There is plenty of scripture testifying to that, and every Christian recognizes themselves as God's children. But we do not realize that we must look at the things here on Earth to understand that which is in Heaven. If you are a father, you must have children. If you have children and are a father, there must be a mother. Likewise, if you are children, you must have a father and a mother. This is all biologically speaking. Thus, we must have a mother God. In reality, Mother and Father are one God. But there is more concerning that, in the study of Last Adam, which I will post next.]

10/30/06 @ 13:27

## Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



[Through the study of Last Adam we can understand more about second coming Christ. Just for the record, I have only done this study once, and it was so amazing that my notes are a little empty (seeing as I was mostly paying close attention) and from what I can see of them I am missing a lot of details which I have attempted, below, to add. So I'm sorry for that fact, but I want you guys to know anyway, and I'll add any scriptures I missed if I remember or if I find them later.]

1 Corinthians 15:44

44 it is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body.

If there is a natural body, there is also a spiritual body.

45 So it is written: "The first man Adam became a living being"; the last Adam, a life-giving spirit.

[This statement is in reference to Christ, who is the only life giving spirit. However, understand that this is not referring to Jesus Christ-1 Corinithians' time frame is after Jesus' ascension. With that said, we can understand something about the second coming of Christ through Adam. This next scripture testifies to that fact:]

### Romans 5

14 Nevertheless, death reigned from the time of Adam to the time of Moses, even over those who did not sin by breaking a command, as did **Adam, who was a pattern of the one to come.** 

[The timeframe of Roman's is also after Jesus' ascension, so if Adam is a pattern of the one to come, he must be a pattern second coming Christ.]

#### Genesis 2

7 the LORD God formed the man from the dust of the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and the man became a living being.

[Note here, it says God formed **the** man, which is in reference to Adam. In Genesis, he says let Us make **man** in our image. Not **the** man. This confirms that he meant mankind. But also note that God formed man from the dust of ground and the breath of life. Now let's look at how he created Eve.]

#### Genesis 2

21 So the LORD God caused the man to fall into a deep sleep; and while he was sleeping, he took one of the man's ribs and closed up the place with flesh.

22 Then the LORD God made a woman from the rib he had taken out of the man, and he brought her to the man.

23 The man said,

"This is now bone of my bones

# and flesh of my flesh;

she shall be called 'woman.'

for she was taken out of man."

24 For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and they will become **one flesh.** 

[As we can see, the woman was not made from the dirt and the breath of life like the man. She was made from the flesh and bone of Adam while he was sleeping. These are the three components of Eve's creation. But why? Why didn't God make Eve like he made Adam? He ran out of dust? Probably not. He wanted to show that Adam and Eve are one flesh. But as we know from Romans 5:14, Adam is a pattern of second coming Christ. Adam had a wife. Her name was Eve.]

Genesis 3

20 Adam named his wife Eve, because she would become the mother of all the living.

[Galations 4:26 also says that Jerusalem is the mother of us all. So if Adam is a pattern of second coming christ, then Eve must be part of the equation; If I say to you, out of nowhere, hey remember Adam? You're going to look at me with confusion. If I say hey remember Adam and Eve, you'll probably still look at me with confusion, but you'll at least know who I'm talking about. Eve must be in this equation. Also, let's look at Genesis 2:21–24 again. Eve is "flesh" of Adam's flesh and "bone" of Adam's bone. Inside of bone is what? Blood right? Bone marrow. Eve is the flesh and blood of Adam. They are one. Let's go back to the story of creation. Let "US" make man in "OUR" image. "Male AND female." (Genesis 1:26–27). For since the creation of the world, His **invisible attributes** are **clearly seen** being **understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and GODHEAD** (Romans 1:20). If Adam is a pattern of the second coming Christ, and Adam has a wife named Eve, who is the mother of all, and they are one flesh... are you making the connections? These things have been hidden since the creation of the world (Matthew 13:10).]

[Also, looking at Abraham's family, Jerusalem is the mother of us all right? (Galations 4:26) And this same Jerusalem will come down out of heaven from God, (Revelations 21:10) just as Jesus did, which was in the flesh (John 6:38)... And this same Jerusalem will be the bride (Revelations 21:9–10)... which second coming Christ will reveal and make her the praise of the earth right? (Isaiah 62:7)...

Revelations 19

7 Let us rejoice and be glad

and give him glory!

For the wedding of the Lamb has come,

and his bride has made herself ready.

8 Fine linen, bright and clean,

was given her to wear." (Fine linen stands for the righteous acts of the saints.)

9 Then the angel said to me, "Write: 'Blessed are those who are invited to the wedding supper of the Lamb!' " And he added, "These are the true words of God."

[The wedding banquet won't come until the last days. More testimony to the fact that we will not see the bride until the last days. But don't we see the church today? Clearly the bride was not ready to present herself to her children, and the wedding cannot start without her. We, the church, are blessed to have been invited. But not everyone will see these truths for what they are. Likewise, many will be invited to the wedding banquet, but few are chosen (Matthew 22:14). I'm sorry this testimony was so sloppy, and I'm sure there's even more validity to it because half of the verses I put up here (like those from Genesis 2 and 3) I didn't even have written down... But I hope that you can see this. No matter what, no matter if these people are God or not, our Jerusalem Mother is real and waiting for us, and the second coming of Christ will reveal her.

Oh, and a side note:

the definition of Elohim- "1) God, esp. as used in the Hebrew text of the Old Testament. 2) A name for God in the Hebrew Scriptures."

ēl or Eloah in Hebrew = God im = a plural suffix

Think about it.]

10/30/06 @ 14:36

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



Oy! So sorry. I totally forgot to touch on the whole fact of God creating Eve out of Adam while he was sleeping.

This is testimony to the fact that the bride will be revealed after second coming Christ's death, for as you know, sleep can also be another word for death.

John 11

12 His disciples replied, "Lord, if he sleeps, he will get better."

13 Jesus had been speaking of his death, but his disciples thought he meant natural sleep.

So yeah. The bride will be revealed when last adam is sleeping- that is, after his death.

10/30/06 @ 15:52

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



James...

I don't know who Ahnsahnghong said the second coming is. Why would he say who the second coming Christ is? How do you know that the prophecies he fulfilled like Melchizedek and King David were taught back then? I don't know anything about it and apparently neither do you. Still, that doesn't change the fact that he did re-establish

Zion- that is, the place of his appointed feasts and laws. I don't even know why I am bothering to explain it to you, it's a waste of my time because you clearly don't care to believe. So anything I say to you concerning Ahnsahnghong as Christ is pointless. But I believe he is the Christ. And I am not Korean. Dude, for all you know, Christ Ahnsahnghong preached to his disciples the Passover, they said wow how amazing, followed him acknowleding him as a good teacher of the Bible, decided to help his re-establish the Church of God which Jesus established 2000 years ago because no one is following all the rules that have been laid out in the bible, brought back the passover, and after his predicted death they came to that realization. You don't know. I don't know. So sorry to say it. If you want some information on Christ Ahnsahnghong, ask a missionary. And if you don't believe them then that's just too bad, because we don't have anymore proof that Jesus fulfilled prophecies other than

the Bible. So who cares. I didn't come here to prove to you that he was Christ. And I really didn't come here to prove Mother Jerusalem either, because you cannot even accept elementary truths like Sabbath day; what makes me think you are ready for a concept as heavy as that? I came here to share teachings with you, according to the Bible, because you guys think that just because he may not be Christ means that his teachings are incorrect. Also, you guys have all these crazy renditions of our teachings (no offense Creasy) like Abraham's family. But you're wrong. Even before Ahnsahnghong was revered as Christ, a popular religious magazine in Korea acknowledged him as a brilliant teacher of the Bible. Can I prove it to you, no. Can we read Korean, I think not. But that doesn't matter!

Tell me the Sabbath day is not Saturday, and I will refute your claim with biblical text.

Tell me that it doesn't matter what day we celebrate the Sabbath, and again, the Bible will be flipped!

Tell me the Passover is not necessary and I will break my neck in efforts to prove you otherwise with the scriptures, because all of these things I know are true for a fact.

And the very fact that churches will tell you these things don't matter makes me distrust them even more, because they have no Biblical proof. I have always dispised church as a little girl, and now I know why! Just thinking about people going to church on Sunday kind of disgusts me, because they are so blind to what the bible states. I heard this one lady that was taught the study concerning Sabbath day said "I know it's Saturday! But I don't want to be the only one going." Straight up. This is how it goes, people. But do you seek to please God, or to please men? Do I need to tell you where that is in the Bible too?

Tell me why the women don't wear veils in church. If you can't, let me tell you why they SHOULD.

Tell me why we celebrate on Sunday. If you can't, let me tell you why we MUST.

Tell me why we celebrate Christmas and Thanksgiving in church. If you can't, let me tell you what we are SUPPOSED to be celebrating instead.

Tell me why your church has absolutely nothing to tell me concerning salvation. If you can't, I would say good luck in the last days! Because I've already told you, and you won't believe me.

Aren't we supposed to follow God's commands? Most churches, by having Sunday service alone, are hypocrites, and not only practice- but encourage- sin!

Why should I follow you? Why should I follow YOUR lawlessness?

I would rather follow God's commands and praise a false 1/3 of a God (that is, the holy spirit) than do my own wicked will and praise a whole, true God in vain.

So mock me all you want James. I am not asking you to praise Christ Ahnsahnghong. That is far too much to ask of someone like you. But I do ask that you keep God's commands. Sabbath day. Passover (At the appointed time!). Women wearing the veils. These are all commands of God. If you can find a church that follows all them, that does not believe Christ Ahnsahnghong, let me know! And don't forget to ask them who the bride is =)

If anyone else can give me their interpretation of the wedding banquet; that is, if anyone else can tell me who the bride is, I'm all ears!

... Eh. I'm sorry, a little anger slipped out there, but I feel like this is a very long road to a dead end... You demand a lot of answers from me, but I don't see any answers in return.

10/30/06 @ 17:26

# **Comment from: Mathew [Visitor]**



Hello all. I ran the name Church of God/ ahnsanghong in google and found this discussion.

I was just wandering why the Church of God encourages it's members to go to the gym all the time? I and a college friend were approached by two Korean girls who keep inviting us to church. We went a couple times and then they started asking us to go to

the gym with them. I went a couple times because they seemed so friendly but had to stop and tell them to back off because they were getting a bit predatory and weird.

Why is the gym such a big part of their lives? It seems like the church members do nothing but pray together and work out together. On Tuesdays and Saturdays they have service which I went to and the

2/11/2020

members stay together all day and go to the gym together on other days.

10/30/06 @ 17:30

#### **Comment from: Bruce [Visitor]**



yvone, Philidelphia Church of God. Women wear veils, Saturday sabbath, Passover, Feasts. They are based out of Oklahoma. They are an off-shoot of the World Wide Church of God in California. No Ahn Sahn Hong. My thoughts, and these are from someone not as well versed in the Bible as you, Yvone, that the Bride of Christ is the Church. Anyway, I really do appreciate any insight you can continue to give me. Thanks for your help.

Cult

10/30/06 @ 17:55

### **Comment from: Bruce [Visitor]**



yvone, a ps. The World Wide Church of God was started by a man named Armstrong long before the wmscog. fyi.

10/30/06 @ 18:17

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



To Creasy

These are some things you mentioned. I will touch on them briefly with a few scriptures:

Messiah from Korea.

#### John 6

27 Do not labor for the food which perishes, but for the food which endures to everlasting life, which the Son of Man will give you, because God **the Father has set His seal on Him.**"

#### Revelations 7

2 Then I saw another angel coming up from the east, having the seal of the living God.

# Revelations 1

9 I, John, your brother and companion in the suffering and kingdom and patient endurance that are ours in Jesus, was **on the island of Patmos** because of the word of God and the testimony of Jesus.

#### Isaiah 41

- 2 "Who has stirred up **one from the east,** calling him in righteousness to his service? He hands nations over to him and subdues kings before him. He turns them to dust with his sword, to windblown chaff with his bow.
- 3 He pursues them and moves on unscathed, by a path his feet have not traveled before.
- 4 Who has done this and carried it through, calling forth the generations from the beginning?
- I, the LORD -with the first of them and with the last-I am he."

There's more but work's almost over.

—-

People were all Angels.

Can't testify to this right now, other than the city of refuge but I don't have the scripture written down so I'll talk about it later

\_\_\_

The Second Jesus must rule for 37 years.

This is concerning Kind David prophecy which I will go over if you want me to. I think I asked to go over this a billion posts ago lol

\_\_\_\_

The Mother God was a sacrificial calf in the past life, she was killed for the burnt offering to redeem the sins of Jews.

I have no idea what you're talking about, but I'm still learning.

Ahn Sahng Hong fulfill the prophecy of Melchisedec .

Yes, I would love for the next two things I go over to be Melchizedek and King David, but that would be proving Ahnsahnghong and that would be a waste of my time. Though maybe not really to you, Creasy, because even if you don't believe I can see that you are at least trying to understand.

Random testiomony to the fact that Jesus may or may not be 2nd coming Christ; These are the words of Jesus Christ during the infamous "Last Supper":

## John

20 I tell you the truth, **whoever accepts anyone I send accepts me**; and whoever accepts me accepts the one who sent me."

Can someone explain to me how THIS has anything to do with what they were talking about before that or after? If not, then I think it might be wise that we start looking at some of these verses in isolation, lest we miss them. Jesus will utter things. Utter is not exactly blurting.

Also if something is hidden, you're not just going to look around at the big picture. You are going to go investigate every nook and cranny, right? I mean, if something has been hidden by man, maybe you wouldn't have to, but I think God can whip our butts at hide and go seek anyday.

God bless you!!!

10/30/06 @ 18:18

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



lol I have no idea what you're talking about, Matthew: COG doesn't encourage anyone I know to go to the gym. That's my own personal regimine.

This has nothing to do with God. Some people just like to be healthy. lol I've been going to the gym since before I went to COG. Where are you? In Korea? Because if that is so, maybe it's a culture thing, I don't know, but I personally go to the gym. I know a lot of

my brothers and sisters in L.A. don't! lol

10/30/06 @ 18:20

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



Well there you go, James, Philidelphia Church of God is there for you =)

...Bruce... Hmm... I am not so well versed in the Bible. Which kind of makes me worry for you, because I think that every Christian should have a good understanding (or at least try to) of the Bible seeing as the only way we can know how to have salvation is by finding out through the scriptures. All of God's laws and commands are inside. We need

to pick it up once in a while. Not to pick on you, this is normal for most Christians to let it collect dust until Sunday. But anyway;

Even after I have gone over the study of the wedding banquet, you still think that the church is the bride? You think that you have the power to let someone into the kingdom of heaven? Because that is the power that only the bride and groom have, being that it is their wedding banquet.

10/30/06 @ 18:24

### **Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]**

P.S. Just a brief wiki-search on this Worldwide Church of God blah blah that follows God's laws (for which I guess I can commend them), this came up. Please not that Garner Ted Armstrong would be the founder:

2/11/2020



Garner Ted Armstrong blamed Stanley Rader for his two-time ouster from his father's church. Garner Ted and other former and discontented members of the Worldwide Church of God prompted the State of California to investigate charges of malfeasance by Rader and others involved with the AICF. By 1979, California Attorney General George Deukmejian had brought civil charges against the church, and the church was placed into an investigative financial receivership for one year.

The group of dissidents also gained the attention of Mike Wallace, who investigated the church in a report for 60 Minutes. Using documentary evidence obtained, Wallace brought to light lavish secret expenditures, conflict of interest insider deals, posh homes and lifestyles in the higher ranks, and heavy involvement of Stanley Rader in financial manipulation. Wallace invited Rader to appear on 60 Minutes on April 15, 1979. Rader began by answering many questions by Wallace with his confident, characteristic unabashed aplomb. However, Wallace completely surprised Rader with a secret tape recording, wherein Herbert Armstrong had alleged Rader was attempting to take over the church after Armstrong's death, reasoning that the donated tithe money might be quite a "magnet" to some evangelists. Perhaps sensing at this point would no longer do him any good to continue answering questions, Rader jumped up, told Wallace the interview was over abruptly, and left immediately to speak to the press waiting outside.[3]"

Uh... with that said, I don't think I'll be joining =)

10/30/06 @ 18:33

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Yvonne,

Why is it everytime that I post you seem to get your feathers ruffled? You seem to get mad because of the questions that I ask?

Why am I the only one getting picked on here? :-)

My questions have nothing to do with the rest of the people that post here so do not involve them, you can continue to answer Creasy's and anyone elses question. If you don't want to answer mine then it's ok, it really doesn't bother me too much.

Figured I'd post something without catching heat but I guess I should continue to sit in the corner.

Are the questions important?

Yes they are important because questions like that asked by anyone (not just me) will either confirm or disprove certain stories told about this man.

There's always a story or "tall tales" that is made up by followers of someone they greatyly admire.

You mention Sabbath and Passover but I am not talking about that. Maybe everyone else is but I'm not. I'm talking about the man himself.

As far as churches, well I don't care what people do in these churches it's not my concern really. Not to be mean of course.

I will discontinue posting because whenever I do, I seem to offend you in some form because you start to talk with intense emotion.

You can't ignore those questions as simple or stupid as they may sound forever..or perhaps maybe you can.

Thanks for replying Yvonne.

- James

10/30/06 @ 18:53

## **Comment** from: bs yvone [Visitor]



I've had it with your blasphemous mis-representation of scripture. If you would follow the money to your precious church in Korea you would find the same thing as you just posted about the wwcog. They are one and the same just from different areas. I wondered how long it would take for some one to connect the dots. Why don't you investigate Herbert Armstrong's Korean Ministry? He preached and taught in Korea, specifically Pusan, where your church started. When?? 1940-48. hmmm? Gerald Flurry,

grand poopaah of the Philidelphia cog calls Herbert Armstrong the new "Elijah". Beginning to see some similarities here. Herbert Armstrong built a huge fortune on the backs of believers using the "new idea" of copying the Jews and tracing their heritage to British roots. Feasts, Passover, all the Jewish customs. Sound familiar? Check it out yvone. Ahn Sahn Hong did not walk around claiming to be "God". However, his "close female friend", whose sister was jailed for embezlement of funds from a church, may have seen a connection to the wwcoq. Think about how simple this is. wmscog, wwcog, pcog. Same church, different pews. Anyone who has studied Korean history, as I have, will be quick to notice how in the past the Koreans looked up to the Americans. That is why the missionaries enjoyed such success in Korea. They still today "copy" things from the west. I think that is what happened. Chung Gil Cha guards the secrets of Ahn Sahn Hong and together with the supreme poopah Kim keep the "fruit" in line and the cash flowing. I refuse to stand by and listen to this nonsense and not say my piece. wmscog is a MONEY MACHINE. Whenever you see Korean politicians setting in the crowd in a place of honor you know it's about the MONEY!! Young lady you are messing with something you know nothing about. This church will be your ruin. As for Sunday or Saturday worship, open your NIV bible and read Paul's letter to the Romans. I will not cut a paste the chapter and verse, but when you read it maybe you might start to understand. One man may consider a certain day more holy than others and another man considers all days the same. They are both right as long as they are convinced in their own mind. DO NOT TELL PEOPLE THEY ARE CONDEMMED TO HELL IF THEY DON'T WORSHIP AS YOU DO!! That is God's judgement call. As for other churches not teaching about salvation try this. The first Christian sermon was given by Peter and is covered in the book of Acts. On the day of Pentacost Peter preached to the people there. He was asked what should they do to be saved and he said repent and be baptised all of you for the remission of your sins. As for your church celebrating the feasts as they did in the Old Testament, Paul wrote to the Church in Galatia asking them why they wanted to go back to the old ways, celebrating days, months, feasts. Please read with an open mind. They have brainwashed you. I'm sorry if I stepped on your toes, but I have been following this for months now and felt it was time for me to speak up. Just consider and compare is all I ask.

10/30/06 @ 19:16

# **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone,

You demonstrate a lot of conviction based on the previous postings. You show what appears to be a pristine resolution with answers to our question, that quite frankly, border on omniscient. Forgive me once again for being blunt, but no Church of Christ has taught or has believed in what your church teaches. Why that is? Well because your

beliefs give no life...they appear to, but it's only an imagination; you know, kind of like being thirsty in the desert and seeing illusions about water; that is all you are ever going to get.

I ask you to consider this once again, and ask everyone in your church the same question- including your pastor - WHAT HAS JESUS DONE FOR YOU TO DEMONSTRATE HE IS WITH YOU? HOW HAS HE GIVEN YOU LIFE MORE ABUNDANTLY? SOMETHING THAT YOU CAN SHARE WITH THE WOLRD AND SEE YOU ARE TRULY A CHILD OF GOD?

Satan was created by God and Satan know the Bible inside and out...in fact, I bet Satan knows the Bible better than you or me. You seem to take everything that has been said to you at face value; you should try to be a bit more incredulous.

Sorry for being blunt, but you need to know the truth so on Judgment Day you will not claim no one told you about this.

10/30/06 @ 19:43

**Comment from: Ted [Visitor]** 



Yvonne, I'm an ex-Church of God member. I spent three years with the church before leaving. My wife is a psychologist and exit-councilor, and if it weren't for her I'd be truly lost to this cult. I imagine you'll find the word "cult" deeply offensive, but it's a topic you will need to research if you hope to break your own mental shackles.

Nothing I or anyone on this message board say can shake your faith, that is something all these posters need to realise. Their words are well intentioned, but ultimately a lost effort. By putting across their point of view, they are actually re-affirm your faith.

Ultimately only two questions matter:

1. Are AhnSahngHong and Mother Jerusalem God?

and

2. What led you to believe that AhnSahngHong and Mother Jerusalem were God?

These are the only two questions that you personally, Yvonne, need to answer. Forget everything else. God rescued me by putting my wife in my hands many years ago. If it werent for her unwavering faith in Jesus and her deep knowledge of cult behaviour/mechanics, I'd still be feverishly worshiping a false idol.

You need to do some personal research. You need to go to the library and pick up some books on cult mechanics or speak to a psychologist or exit councilor. What this will allow you to do is step back and take an objective look at the situations that led to you joining the Church of God and the means by which you were led to believe in the Church of God.

"None but ourselves can set us free of this mental slavery."

10/30/06 @ 21:54

# **Comment from: Mathew [Visitor]**



Check this out guys:

http://www.arthurchappell.clara.net/brainwashing.htm

reminds me of my recruitment day at the Church of God.

10/30/06 @ 22:01

# **Comment from: Yvone [cold] [Visitor]**

... I'm listening.

I read a good deal of the arthurchappell whatever, and I am looking at things from an objective standpoint, OK? I'm sorry for yelling and I'm sorry for getting emotional =/

Especially to you, James lol I don't know, something about you just naturally ticks me off, but don't take too much offense I am by nature a very... I guess you could say intense, person. Especially when I feel strongly about something that I feel is so true and so plain, but people can't see that.

If the truths of what I have told you are not true, what is? What is the truth of the Bible? Because I will admit I have had doubts, but now I feel as though I know absolutely nothing, and I don't know where to go from here. Honestly, no church can give me 100% reason why I should follow Jesus Christ (other than COG). I mean, not even a "regular" church can explain to me why Sabbath day, or why this and that which they do or do not to. I feel like no one in this world has ever had the answers.

But shouldn't a religion have the answers?

I don't know anything anymore... Things can seem suspicious, but on both ends- please understand that. I am not a stupid person, but right now I am literally torn. I mean, I believe strongly in what I have been taught. But in the same breath, it could all just be a lie. The thing is, if this is not it, what

2/11/2020 Co

is? Because honestly I've grown up around the church for a long, long time, and until now I haven't believed.

What is the truth. I know it seems like the biggest and hardest question asked so far on this forum, but what is the truth? I mean really. Everyone, I want to know. Tell me what your faith is. Tell me the name of your church (I don't need a location). And tell me what your church believes and why. If you can show me that this is wrong, I mean really show me, then fair game. I am willing to believe it. But as of this point, COG has been able to do that, and no other church has. I need purpose. If I am to abandon everything I believe in now, then there's nothing else out there for me. Show me that there is. Because at this point it's like COG or nothing. That was what I was doing before COG. Nothing. Absolutely nothing.

Sure I mean I was having fun and all that great stuff, but was I really doing anything for my salvation? Are we so blessed that we need not bust a grape to enter the kingdom of heaven? I know I have so many answers, and I pray every day for God to give me wisdom so that I may know what is true. But all God has given me is this church, whose teaching I believe in, and nothing else. It makes me feel like this is the only thing God has really ever done for me, in my life. Especially so that I can know him.

Never before has any other doctrine ever made sense nor did it ever try to explain itself. I know I'm just repeating myself, but I'm tired and this has just killed my mood drastically. I'm stuck. I'm stuck here not because of the questions you ask regarding Christ Ahnsahnghong and Mother Jerusalem, but just...

You know that feeling of passion? When you really just love God? I was kind of feeling that, feeling the blessings, and then I did something that was particularly sinful and I really bit the dust with that one. I knew, because of that, that it was wrong, and that I had been temporarilly cut off. And I felt bad for it. And then someone comes along to me on the street, and invites me to church after a little conversation. Sure, why not, I'm looking for God. And I truly felt like I had found him. Not through the smiling faces and the food and what not; because actually those things freaked me out, to hear god bless you every time to see someone. But it was the teaching that really got me— the prophecy of Daniel 2, which proved the bible's validity.

... What do you think? I know other churches also teach Daniel 2. Do you believe that these things were predicted? Do you believe that the prophecy was written before it occurred? Just... I don't know, give me something to work with here. Don't make every attempt to strip me of everything I have and give me nothing to stand on...

10/31/06 @ 01:10

# **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



The Man Who Claims To Be Jesus Followers Claim Doral Man is God On Earth

His name is Jose Luis de Jesus Miranda; his followers call him everything from apostle to Dad, or simply Jesus Christ Man. De Jesus Miranda himself believes he's the living incarnation of "Jesus Christ Man," "the second coming of Christ."

The followers also lavishe him with money and gifts.

"I don't have one Rolex," de Jesus Miranda said, "I have 3 because they want to give it to me. It's like that woman that came to Jesus with the expensive perfume and put it on his feet. He didn't reject it, so when someone gives me a watch or a gift, I receive it. I like them too, they're nice."

This self-proclaimed Son of God is a 60 year old former heroin addict and convict. The divorced father of 4 was born in Puerto Rico and now lives in South Florida with his second wife.

From a warehouse in Doral, near Miami, he presides over the "Creciendo en Gracia" or Growing in Grace Ministry which he also calls "God's Government On Earth.

As any other head of state, he is protected by a security detail that mimics the U.S. Secret Service.

In an interview with the self-proclaimed Messiah, CBS4's Ileana Varela asked de Jesus if he was able to do some of the things Jesus Christ did like performing miracles, healing the sick and walking on water.

De Jesus said not necessarily. "My life is my church and what I'm doing worldwide," he said.

What De Jesus is doing at more than 300 centers in Central and South America, Cuba and the U.S. is preaching a message of "freedom to indulge" because according to this modern messiah, there is no sin, no devil and no hell to pay.

De Jesus says, "It doesn't exist. The devil was destroyed two thousand years ago."

It is music to the ears of his followers, mostly Hispanic men and women who believe they are God's chosen people, predestined for salvation no matter what they do on earth. They also believe all other faiths are false and must be destroyed, from Catholics to Baptists and Jehovah's witnesses.

His followers have organized marches at which they destroy religious books and symbols. They also have a campaign aimed at disrupting other religious gatherings, sometimes with violent consequences.

"What disturbs me is that he fits into the typical mold of a cult leader, total complete submission to his authority," FIU Religion professor, Daniel Alvarez said.

Alvarez has a Masters Degree in Theology from Harvard Divinity School, and is among those who fear "Creciendo en Gracia" has the makings of a destructive cult.

"He destroyed my family," said former member Regina Albarracin, who left the church about 5 years ago. Her husband soon followed but their son Alvaro remained to become one of the ministry's biggest financial backers, donating more than \$1 million to the church.

Alvaro is not alone; many others have set up businesses in de Jesus' name that pour cash into the ministry.

"I know were going to be running the whole world," de Jesus said.

A web entrepreneur and self made millionaire, Alvaro Albarracin left his wife and children for the man he calls Jesus. He has since remarried to another church member and rarely speaks to his parents who insist he's been brainwashed by the man "they" certainly don't call Jesus.

His mother, Regina Albarracin said, "You think he's Jesus Christ? No he's the devil. You think he's the devil? Yes that's him."

Regina Albarracin is afraid for her son's soul, and Professor Alvarez says she should be. Most of these movements, he says, self destruct sooner or later.

"Lots of broken lives, lot of spiritual and emotional and psychological debris that will be strew on the path of the gentleman," Alvarez said, "and the fallout will be inestimable for the lives of these people who get caught up in this kind of movement."

Unfazed by the criticism, de Jesus continues to plan for the role he believes he is destined to play on the world's stage. "I will be president of the biggest government that this earth has experienced," promised de Jesus.

You think he's Jesus Christ? No he's the devil. You think he's the devil? Yes that's him."- Regina Albarracin, mother of a deJesus Follower

10/31/06 @ 02:03

# Comment from: joshua [Visitor]



And now we hear of mother and father God, relating to abraham, bride, wedding banquet and blah blah a well knit story to suck the weak minds into a cult organization.

Obviously however hard you try to convince them their attitude will be cold. The mother cow has nourished them with milk and right now they are on solids LOL

What a piece of B.S too hard for me to digest one needs to be brainwashed to let it go down the throat.

I certainly do not wish to be part of this mental asylum

10/31/06 @ 03:11

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

Thank you for your reply,

I am reading your posting right now ,and I will go through carefully it.

God become Isaac was really part of COG teaching. I was being told of this teaching by a COG member form Korea who has been with the Church for 20 years. And other brothers from the church also confirm it. I am pretty sure they told me God become Isaac.

Regarding the Mother as a burnt offering calf: the teaching given by COG suggested the Mother in past like, she was a young calf that was used as a burnt offerings in order to cleanse the sins of the Jews. They took the story from Leviticus 9.

The COG keep every Tuesday to worship the Mother is because of this burnt offering cow reason.

After I finish reading your post ,I will reply you .

Thank you

Creasy

10/31/06 @ 04:15

### Comment from: Yvone [cold] [Visitor]



That's odd... never heard of Isaac as God. And we keep Tuesday worship according to the Bible.

A lot of churches keep third day worship, it's in the bible as a time to cleanse ourself. Tuesday is the third day, though a lot of churches keep it on Wednesday...

10/31/06 @ 08:52

# **Comment from: Yvone [cold] [Visitor]**



You say that mother's name is Chung Gil Cha. You also say that her sister was arrested for embezzlement.

What is her sister's name?

Where can I find more information?

Google and Yahoo don't pull anything but skepticism boards concerning Chung Gil Cha and Ahnsahnghong (or Ahn sahng hong)

10/31/06 @ 10:15

# **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Yvonne said: "If I am to abandon everything I believe in now, then there's nothing else out there for me. Show me that there is. Because at this point it's like COG or nothing."

I'm in tears reading your message Yvonne. You ARE me. I was lost and wayward, and 'The Church of God' BECAME my life. There was no meaning in anything else.

But this is what science and all religions are all about. Imposing meaning onto our hearts and minds. Our human desire and hunger for meaning is natural, but it is also what makes us prey to manufactured "truths".

No religion can claim absolute truth, and at the end of the day, we all have to rely on simple faith. I've spent my life studying religions and delving into scriptures, but all academics come to a dead end.

The final word in every religion is FAITH.

Do you have faith in God or do you have faith in AhnSahngHong?

10/31/06 @ 10:59

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



I don't know anymore. I didn't have faith in the Christian God until COG. I knew there was a divine being, I knew I was being blessed, but I kept asking who are you who are you.

And suddenly I find this church. I wasn't even looking for it. It found me. Do you understand what I am saying? I feel like I was divinely directed to them. Yes, it could be a coincidence, but there is a lot of series of coincidence regarding this that I don't even

want to go in to.

I don't know. Daniel 2 and 7 prove the bible right? If so, then I guess I can put my faith in the bible. But what then is the bible saying? We don't have to do anything to be saved? the whole world is going to heaven? or is there no God at all, and this book of prophecy was written after the fact and we're all just dupes...

Who else here believes in the Christian God, and why? Because your parents tell you so? Because of the Bible? What exactly makes you believe? Pure faith? Because I can't do that. I can't. So you have to know that it isn't just pure faith that I am with COG....

I called that Daniel Alvarez guy from the article above about that cult. But that cult is clearly a cult; without a doubt. This one, however, doesn't seem like a cult... So I asked him to check it out if he would, and if he says it's a cult then I may reconsider things and leave the church. If he says that it's not... well he's the expert, right?

10/31/06 @ 11:29

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



Ted, can you give me your e-mail?

mine is [Inocentbystandr1@msn.com]

10/31/06 @ 11:48

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

I think it is unfair that people point their finger at you .

Because you are simply on the receiving end of the COG teachings. It is not your fault that the COG has misinterpreted the Bible. It is not your fault because you did not know.

Members of the COG probably had no idea the teachings that they received were flawed . They thought they are on the right side.

However, after listening to them for 7 month, I can truly say the COG is seriously questionable.

In my opinion, there are two aspect that make them incredibly suspicious.

#1. Their mis-interpretation of the Bible.

#2. The tactic that they use to preach their message .

The Church of God claimed their teaching is the only way to Salvation , and they claimed their teaching are 100% supported by the Bible.

But there are many scriptures from the Bible shown the COG are totally opposite to the teaching of the Bible.

\_\_\_\_\_

The COG says keeping Passover is the key to Salvation ,and Ahn Sahng Hong came to remind people to keep the Passover. That is the main idea of COG.

But the Bible the Bible says having faith in Jesus Christ is the way to Salvation, please look at the scriptures .

John 6:40

This is my Fathers will, that everyone who sees the Son and has faith in him may have eternal life: and I will take him up on the last day.

Romans 3: 27

Where, then, is boasting? It is excluded. On what principle? On that of observing the law? No, but on that of faith.

Romans 3: 28

For this reason, then, a man may get righteousness by faith without the works of the law.

Roman 10:9, 10

That if you confess with your mouth, Jesus is Lord, and believe in your heart that God raised him from the dead, you will be saved.

For it is with your heart that you believe you are justified, and it is with your mouth that you confess you are saved.

Ephesians 1:13

In whom you, having been given the true word, the good news of your salvation, and through your faith in him, were given the sign of the Holy Spirit of hope,

Ephesians 2: 8

For it is by grace you have been saved, through faith .This not from yourselves, it is the gift of God?

All these scriptures tell us we are saved through having faith in Jesus Christ.

I did a search about Faith and Passover in the New Testament from the book of Acts to the Book of Revelation.

I try to search for the teaching regarding Faith and Passover in the New Testament . If Passover is suppose to be the key to Salvation, the Apostles would have mention it specify and frequently (the search exclude the four gospels, because Jesus speak in parable.)

I enter the word: Faith to a Bible study web site. I discover from the book of Acts to Revelation, there are 215 scriptures has mentioned the teaching of Faith in the New Testament. The scriptures says having faith in Christ is the key to Salvation.

And I enter the word :Passover .I discover from the book of Acts to Revelation , Passover has only been mentioned 2 times in the New Testament.

The two Scriptures that mentioned about Passover, they are:

Get rid of the old yeast that you may be a new batch without yeasts you really are. For Christ, our Passover lamb, has been sacrificed. 1 Corinthians 5:7

By faith he kept the Passover and the sprinkling of blood, so that the destroyer of the firstborn would not touch the firstborn of Israel. Hebrews 11:28

If Passover is key to Salvation, why would it only get mentioned twice?

Even in these two scriptures, the Bible did not say keeping Passover for Salvation!

\_

In John 11:25 Jesus said,

I am the resurrection and the life. He who believes in me will live, even though he dies.

Just a simple study of scriptures, compare the teaching on Faith and the teaching on Passover. The Bible show us, having faith in Christ ,is clearly the key to Salvation.

The COG talks about Ahn Sahng Hong bring back Passover. But the Bible does not support their teaching.

If you are still not sure, I suggest you go to pick the Bible and start reading these books

1 Corinthians

2 Corinthians

Galatians

**Ephesians** 

Romans

Just read them from chapter after chapter ,book after book.

Let me know how you are doing.

(I still have not finish reading all your posting ,talk to you later..

I will remember you in my prayer. )

Thank you

Creasy

10/31/06 @ 11:58

# Comment from: Yvone [appreciative and blessed] [Visitor]



In John 11:25 Jesus said,

I am the resurrection and the life. He who believes in me will live, even though he dies.

But the Passover is a way to have Jesus in us, and us in Jesus. Eating the passover is eating Jesus. And if Jesus is the way to salvation, then in the same sense, so is Passover... eternal life is only through Jesus Christ, and by celebrating Passover we become one with

Jesus Christ.

I don't know, either way they seem pretty lax to me. I asked a missionary yesterday what exactly was the new covenant and he told me not to worry so much about it, that if I have true faith in God I will have true faith in the passover as the way to eternal life. And for the most part I do. But these both just seem too easy; there has to be something more to getting into the kingdom of heaven, it can't just be faith and passover or else we could be all sex drugs rocknroll and still make it as long as we believe in God. If that was the case, Heaven is going to be pretty crowded don't you think?

10/31/06 @ 12:51

### Comment from: pat [Visitor]



ted, please e-mail me ibewpat@yahoo.com

and Yvone, please understand something, I agreed to disagree with my kids, they were the ones who broke the agreement after I asked them to keep it out of my house and not to preach to us. Like you said, for every action, there is a reaction. I am reacting out of being hurt...repeatedly. COG has most of what was special to me and my children no

longer want to be with us beacuse I speak out against what they beleive, they are trying to make me stop. But I won't. I will fight for what is right. Can you understand what I mean?

10/31/06 @ 15:29

# **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**

Dear Yvone,

2/11/2020 C

Reading your previous postings truly break my heart. Believe it or not I have been praying for you that God Almighty shows you the true gospel that is His Son Jesus Christ, and only Jesus!

I never shared this with you previously, but I believe it warrants to be told now. I had trouble for many year believing Jesus is God; everything I read I thought led me to conclude that Jesus was merely a prophet who died for our sins, but never believed He is God. I used to believe He was God, but then stopped believing because I only saw part of the Gospel; in other words, I didn't true know everything. In fact, I didn't attend any Church because I didn't believe Jesus was God...how could He be, I used to ask myself. I used to consider myself a Unitarian (that is, those that believe that Jesus is not God). But that didn't quite seem right, I knew something was not right and that I needed to keep searching, but it got to a point (just like you are now) that I was so confused and began to doubt everything I once stood for in terms of religion and faith. It was during this time that I bumped into someone from the Church of God and began conversing about my travails. I was invited to attend, so I figure, hey, maybe this is where I'm suppose to go. At first I balked at the request to visit the COG, but after a few more instances of asking, I decided to go and look what's in there. But once I walked into the COG, there was a "frigid" (for lack of a better word) come upon my spirit; it was weird, I had visited many churches before, but never felt what I felt that day. I definitely knew I wasn't suppose to be there, so it was only a one-visit event. I bumped into someone else that belongs to it as well (the COG is very close to where I live) and began to preach to me; but like the person before that had invited me, they left me with "chills" inside me. I mean, their words gave me hope, no life; to quote Paul "clouds without any rain".

I say this because, first, I do not want you to be fooled by pure random events and interpreting them as if they "mean" something. Second, I would encourage you to take some time off from the COG and seek God yourself by praying and asking the Holy Spirit to guide you to visit other church. I have no doubt He will guide you where you should be. Put aside the COG "truth" and start visiting other Churches. In my situation I was very fortunate that a couple of my co-workers, who are Christians, invited me to their Church...If you recall, i used to attend a church while i was in high school and it was a Baptist church; i've visited a Methodists, and the one i attend now is an Inter-denominational. I have always been attracted to the Protestan faith, despite almost all my family is Catholic. But the Church i'm attending now is where God wants me to be...why i know this, well, because I could see things happening inside me not only from an understanding perspective, but also because I could start seeing me change from the person I used to be. Once you stablish a PERSONAL relationship with Christ, He will reveal to you in a unique manner that is different from me and other in this forum. So to say that "this is the way Christ will be to you" actually destroys the PERSONAL characteristic that is very important. Also, all in this forum, while i would bet are Christian attending different Churches of various denominations that are centered on Jesus (not including the COG) are DIFFERENT, BUT WE ARE ALL DEPENDENT on God. And God forbid, WE DO NOT HAVE THE INDEPENDENT SPIRIT.

To echo what other have said previously, as easy as it may sound, but there's nothing that anyone can do (absolutely nothing) to deserve salvation. Salvation is given by God through GRACE to those that in FAITH believe. God does not look at action, but what is inside our hearts. As easy as it may sound, not many can accomplish this...it is, as the famous song says, "AMAZING GRACE."

Sorry for the long letter, I will continue praying for you because like Jesus, I love you!!! God bless you!!

11/01/06 @ 00:14

## **Comment from: Hawkeye [Visitor]**



\*This post has been edited for language. Keep it clean.

WMSCOG COGWMS What ever the \*\* they call themselves are \*\* LIARS. They are a bunch of SICK SICK SICK \*\*!

A Korean man was Jesus but no one knew he was here?

His most prized Concubine is Jesus too?

His own kids from multiple wives didn't know?

Jesus died in 1985? Again?

Jesus wrote Books?

Jesus was raised as a Buddhist in 1918 in Korea ? Jesus needed to be Baptized again ? As a Seventh Day Adventist ? LOL !

What a Crock of \*\*! World Mission Society Church of God-Church of God World Mission Society. I want Google to hit right here every time someone wants to know about these phoney \*\*.

In MY new name,

Hawkeye!

11/01/06 @ 00:58

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Hi Yvonne,

Sorry it took me so long to respond. Oh and sorry if I give you the creeps. Once you get to know me a little better, maybe you'll feel different.

I see that you're getting advice from all directions and that your mind maybe be in over load. Not a good feeling at all and I can surely relate.

I can tell you that as a child I didn grow up in a traditional "Christian" household (which was enforced by my mother) while attending a Catholic school. Back then things didn't add up since going to a catholic school and a christian church clashed with one another and in time, I realised that things aren't always what it seems.

I stopped going to the catholic school and attended a public school but while attending the cathloic school, there were strange things happening and alot of secrecy. I won't get into it but it was one of the causes for the school to close down.

I still went to church on sunday by force like all children and around the age of 12, I told my mother one sunday that I didn't want to go. That gradually turned into not going at all as time went on. I would go on easter sunday out of guilt but even then it didn't feel right. Perhaps it was the church itself, I dunno but I use to pay close attention to the preaching and the preacher would usually pick and choose certain scripture to talk about and that would would the disvusiion for 2 and a half hours along with singing and people shaking and acting as if they have the "Holy Spirit".

To make a long story short went back to the church around 17 and I was determined to get "close to God" once again and I remember women walking around collecting tithes and I didn't have any at all. I was there because I thought I was welcomed and I saw it to be a house of God and a place where I could get comfort.

As the lady approached me and asked me for money, I politely told her that I didn't have any and she frowned at me and said "God is going to be angry if I don't give up money". I was shocked, hurt, and above of scared that od would really punish me for coming empty handed to church.

I went home and never went back there again. From the age of 17–20 I joined a cult that regarded itself as "a way of life" but definately a cult no matter how much they deny it. I did learn somethings like Sabbath day being Saturday from them as well as other things so it wasn't a total loss. I started to question it's doctrine and realised that it didn't make sense to me so I dropped it dabbled into books on other religions and metaphysics. I was then attracted to another cult at the age of 21 which based itself on "facts". I was into it for four years and droped it because of certain things happening within it and I founnd it hard to worship the leader (which everyone did) as some type of savior.

After secrets were revealed and all of the information that I absorbed from the meaning of religious symbols and notonly religious but symbols yo may see everyday such as a logo on a gas station, churches, numbers, history, coverups, conspiracies..etc. I just didn't look at anything as real anymore.

It felt as though there was no where for me to go, especially from what I knew about churches and alot worshipped on sunday and not saturday.

Mentally, I was drained but in time that feeling went away.

No one can tell you where or what church to join because all churches will claim to be the right one and you knowing what you do from the studies you're doing with the COG, it would be difficult for you to join another church, so I totally understand you.

Yanking someone from what they see as happness is something that I don't want to do a all, it's not my call. My personal advice to you would be before you worship a person, try your best to get the other sie of the story about this person.

There has to be information about a person not being revealed by people who adore him simppy because they choose to turn their head from the truth.

The last cult that I was in, the leader was regarded as alot of negative things and his actions confirmed some of those things. However, you will find those who rather ignore the truth and turn their heads.

If you feel COG is the all or nothing then get as much information about Ahnsahnghong as you can. Because if your biological father were to get up and leave you as a child with your mother and never come back in your life, you would want to know eveything about him, not just the good but the bad as well.

Sorry for the long post, I haven't revealed as much as I wanted in detail but hopefully this will help you know the type of person I am.

I can give you answers to pacify you but it won't be any different than anyone else that so call have answers.

- James

11/01/06 @ 04:44

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Oh and sorry for the typos, I have a new keyboard and it seem as though the keys are screwy.

- James

11/01/06 @ 04:53

# **Comment from: pat [Visitor]**



yvonne, like Another One Confused, I keep you in my prayers. One day you will come to realize that you've been looking for something you already have. I pray every day for my kids, other family members in my predicament, and for the strength to live without my kids' love for their family.

11/01/06 @ 06:55

## **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



"One day you will come to realize that you've been looking for something you already have."

Well said Pat. I have a close friend who's an artist and film director and he once said to me that there are only 4 important things in his life and they all start with F.

- 1. Faith.
- 2. Family.
- 3. Films.
- 4. Friends.

He stressed that this order of importance is very important. God first, your family second, your purpose third, and those you influence last.

The Church of God does not put God first, it puts AhnSahngHong first. The Church of God does not put family second, it seperates from family and put's AhnSahngHong second, thirdly, the Church of god does not care about your purpose, it slowly moulds you into a missionary and recruiter, and fourthly the Church of God does not care about any friend who renounce AhnSahngHong.

Concerning your quest for truth, it's a dark path all smart people take. Our brains are only large enough to let us know that we don't know everything. Sooner or later you have to accept that. God loves us and looks after us always, whether our small minds can articulate him or not.

No religion has the hard, truthful evidence that Yvonne is looking for, and it is this very human need that the Church of God exploits. But it is still an exploitation that does not hold up under investigation.

btw Pat and Yvonne, I will email you both.

11/01/06 @ 11:00

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone.

How are you, did you have a good Halloween?

Your last few postings were really moving. I just want you to know I appreciate you being here, sharing your thoughts with us.

When I first went to COG for the Sabbath worship, I immediately knew they are different. For instant, the women in the church would wear a veil. The hymn book that they use are totally different, and people would pray toward a different name instead of Jesus Christ. It was a special experience, but it is not a brand new experience.

If you look closer you will notice ,the style and the culture of their service are very conventional . But their people are very nice ,very warm and friendly . Usually their church are very small ,so you get to know almost everybody , it make you feel very close to everyone .

The reason that I attend their service every week is mainly because of my girlfriend. I do not mind keeping the days, festival, Passover and Sabbath. I am fine with it. I do not mind they use different style to worship, I enjoy trying new things.

But I want to make sure if they are worshipping the right God , and if their teaching supported by the Bible.

These two points in is the most important requirement for me to look for in a church.

- #1. Who are they worshipping. Are they worshipping Jesus Christ?
- #2. Is their teaching supported by the Bible.

My requirement are very basic, I would not mind staying in the COG if they have this 2 basic quality.

++

In your last post, you have mentioned about the way of Passover and the way of faith.

The Passover (Lords Supper) and faith ,is two side of the same coin.

The lesson of the Lord Supper is about Jesus Christ die for our sin.

It is always about the death of Christ ,Jesus Christ scarified His life to die for the sins of all mankind .

But the question is ,what do Jesus want us to do about it?

Eph 1:7 In him we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, in accordance with the riches of Gods grace .

But he scripture is referring to , if we use faith to accept Jesus Christ ,we will have the redemption through the blood of Christ.

If people do not use their faith to accept Jesus ,they will not be a part of the redemption.

Eph 2: 8 We are saved through Faith.

Jesus speak in parable ,the idea of a parable is through telling a story we learn the moral lesson from the story.

The story is a tool that bring us to understand the moral lesson.

The moral lesson of the Lord Supper is to have faith in Jesus Christ in order to receive Salvation.

Through out the New Testament the Apostles has give numerous teaching on faith and Salvation. We are saved through faith.

Salvation through faith is the fundamental teaching of the Bible.

Peter said: You will receive the goal of your faith, the Salvation of your soul. 1Peter 1:9

Jesus said :He who believes in me will live, even though he dies.

++

Please look at Ephesians 1: 13, the scriptures says :

And you also were included in Christ when you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation. Having believed, you were marked in him with a seal, the promised Holy Spirit,

The scripture says, when you hear the gospel and believe. God will mark you with a seal, a seal of the promised Holy Spirit.

++

Please turn to the book of Acts chapter 10, there is very interesting story.

In Acts chapter 10 the scripture says ,there is Romans Military Captain named Cornelius ,who was in charged of the Italian band of Romans soldiers .He live in the city of Caesarea near Antioch .

The Bible said ,Cornelius was a God fearing man. But Cornelius was a Romans , not a Jew. He did not know any Jewish days or festivals. But God sent Peter to see him. In Acts :10:27 Peter came to his house for the first time to share the gospel with Cornelius and his family and his friends .

In verse 34 Peter started to speak:

In verse 40 ,Peter mentioned the resurrection of the Jesus Christ from the death.

In verse 43, Peter said :through His name everyone who has faith in him will have forgiveness of sins.

In verse 44,The Bible says as Peter was continue giving his speech .The Holy Spirit came to all those who were hearing the word.

Please focus on the sequence.

#1.Peter share the story of Jesus Resurrection.

#2.Peter told people, if they have faith in Jesus they will have forgiveness of sins.

#3.People listen and believe, the Holy Spirit came to them, accept them.

\_\_\_

In Ephesians 1: 13, the scriptures says:

When you hear the gospel and believe. God will mark you with a seal , a seal of the promised Holy Spirit.

These people they were Romans ,they did know any Passover or Sabbath . They were never taught to keep any days or festivals .

They just listen to Peter share the gospel to them (verse 34 – 44).

They never took the cup or eat the bread of the Passover or Lord Supper.

They simply believe ,and God immediately accept them.

And God immediately give them the mark of the Holy Spirit as promised in Ephesians 1: 13.

\_

You were interested to know how to receive the Salvation through Faith.

We can use Acts 10 as our reference.

In the story Peter show us what is the message of the gospel ,and how the message of the gospel touched peoples heart .

And the Holy Spirit will come to those who believe.

Thank you

Creasy

11/01/06 @ 12:07

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



A few words of Correction from ther last post:

I was trying to say those Roamns in Acts 10, they did NOT know of Passover or Sabbath.

But God gave them Salvation for their Faith in Christ ,regardless if they know or keep the Passover or Sabbath.

These people they were Romans ,they did NOT know any Passover or Sabbath . They were never taught to keep any days or festivals .

They just listen to Peter share the gospel to them (verse 34 - 44).

They never took the cup or eat the bread of the Passover or Lord Supper.

They simply believe ,and God immediately accept them.

And God immediately give them the mark of the Holy Spirit as promised in Ephesians 1: 13.

thank you

Creasy

11/01/06 @ 12:14

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

Ted had mentioned COG being a cult.

I want to clarify, there is different between a church that use a alternate view to interpret the Bible and a Cult.

Different Churches use different approach to interpret the Bible, As long as they worship Jesus Christ ,and keep the teaching according to the Bible .

Harmless minor differences like wearing a veil is acceptable.

A religious group may have very unusual approach to interpret the Bible, but people has the right to exercise their religious freedom, just having a different interpretation of Bible doesn't make the Church of God a cult .

The different between a Religious group and a Cult, a normal religious group would not pressure people to accept their teaching. They would allow people freely choose what they want to believe.

But a Cult would use confusing language and manipulation to pressure people to accept their teaching . Any religious group that use the technique of manipulation is a cult.

I would to explore this topic a little further.

The following excerpts are quotations from decades of research by Margaret Thaler Singer ,a Psychologist who specialized in research on Cult Religion. (The COG was not the target of the study ,but the study suggest all cult religion do share a lot of similar characters.)

to be continue ...

11/01/06 @ 13:29

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



What is a cult

While the specifics vary from group to group, here are some general characteristics of religious cults that distinguish them from genuine Christian beliefs:

11/01/06 @ 13:35

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

?

All-knowing leadership,

An individual or group of people claims to be sent by God to RULE the one true religion which only includes members of that particular cult.

No room for differences,

Cult members must believe exactly the same way and in exactly the same things; there is no room for disagreeing with the cults rules or doctrines.

11/01/06 @ 13:37

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



A new and better way,

Cults often claim they haveve been given a Special Revelation from God thats superior to the Bible, or explains what the Bible is really trying to say.

Down on Christian doctrine,

Cults often depict basic Christian doctrines and beliefs (like the Trinity, deity of Christ, salvation by grace through faith) as Full of Holes and completely illogical.

Scriptures get an added twist,

Bible verses are often taken out of context or twisted to mean something very different than what was originally intended.

Christians are wrong,

Cult members believe God has given their group the job of pointing out Heretical and Evil teachings of Christianity.

Works prove faith,

Cult members often claim their good works are superior to those performed by Christians, and they say their works prove their religion is the one-and-only truth.

Salvation is a big unknown,

Since cults often teach that salvation is based on performance, cult members can never know if they've done everything necessary to get to heaven.

No exit,

Leaving the cult is not an option, and intimidation is often used to keep cult members from even thinking about getting out.

Cults use sophisticated mind control techniques that will work on anyone, given the right circumstances. Those who think they are immune are only making themselves more vulnerable. Remember the assult is on your emotions, not on your intellect.

The two basic principles of psychological coercion are:

- 1. If you can make a person BEHAVE the way you want, you can make that person BELIEVE the way you want.
- 2. Sudden, drastic changes in environment lead to heightened suggestibility and to drastic changes in attitudes and beliefs.

to be continue ...

11/01/06 @ 13:39

# **Comment from: pat [Visitor]**



Thanks Ted.....

11/01/06 @ 13:43

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

?

To Yvone

Cult religion, Mind Control Tactics

Coercive psychological systems are behavioral change programs which use psychological force in a coercive way to cause the learning and adoption of an ideology or designated set of beliefs, ideas, attitudes, or behaviors.

The essential strategy used by the operators of these programs is to systematically select, sequence and coordinate many different types of coercive influence, anxiety and stress-producing tactics over continuous periods of time.

In such a program the subject is forced to adapt in a series of tiny Invisible steps. Each tiny step is designed to be sufficiently small so the subjects will not notice the changes in themselves or identify the coercive nature of the processes being used.

The subjects of these tactics do not become aware of the hidden organizational purpose of the coercive psychological program until much later, if ever.

These tactics are usually applied in a group setting by well intentioned but deceived Friends and Allies of the victim. This keeps the victim from putting up the ego defenses we normally maintain in known adversarial situations.

The coercive psychological influence of these programs aim to overcome the individual's critical thinking abilities and free will apart from any appeal to informed judgment.

Victims gradually lose their ability to make independent decisions and exercise informed consent. Their critical thinking, defenses, cognitive processes, values, ideas, attitudes, conduct and ability to reason are undermined by a technological process rather than by meaningful free choice, rationality, or the inherent merit or value of the ideas or propositions being presented.

to be continue ...

11/01/06 @ 13:57

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

How Do mind Contorl Work in a Cult

The tactics used to create undue psychological and social influence, often by means involving anxiety and stress, fall into seven main categories.

TACTIC 1

Increase suggestibility and Soften Up the individual through specific hypnotic or other suggestibility-increasing techniques such as:Extended audio, visual, verbal, or tactile fixation drills, Excessive exact repetition of routine activities, Sleep restriction and or Nutritional restriction.

### TACTIC 2

Establish control over the persons social environment, time and sources of social support by a system of often excessive rewards and punishments. Social isolation is promoted. Contact with family and friends is abridged, as is contact with persons who do not share group-approved attitudes. Economic and other dependence on the group is fostered.

#### TACTIC 3

Prohibit disconfirming information and non supporting opinions in group communication. Rules exist about permissible topics to discuss with outsiders. Communication is highly controlled. An In Group language is usually constructed.

### TACTIC 4

Make the person re-evaluate the most central aspects of his or her experience of self and prior conduct in negative ways. Efforts are designed to destabilize and undermine the subjects basic consciousness, reality awareness, world view, emotional control and defense mechanisms. The subject is guided to reinterpret his or her lifes history and adopt a new version of causality.

## TACTIC 5

Create a sense of powerlessness by subjecting the person to intense and frequent actions and situations which undermine the persons confidence in himself and his judgment.

#### TACTIC 6

Create strong aversive emotional arousals in the subject by use of nonphysical punishments such as intense humiliation, loss of privilege, social isolation, social status changes, intense guilt, anxiety, manipulation and other techniques.

# TACTIC 7

Intimidate the person with the force of group-sanctioned secular psychological threats. For example, it may be suggested or implied that failure to adopt the approved attitude, belief or consequent behavior will lead to severe punishment or dire consequences such as physical or mental illness, the reappearance of a prior physical illness, drug dependence, economic collapse, social failure, divorce, disintegration, failure to find a mate, etc.

These tactics of psychological force are applied to such a severe degree that the individuals capacity to make informed or free choices becomes inhibited.

The victims become unable to make the normal, wise or balanced decisions which they most likely or normally would have made, had they not been unknowingly manipulated by these coordinated technical processes.

To be continue ...

11/01/06 @ 14:11

### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone, (Any Anyone Else)

Just in case you might be interested. The Church I attend is call TIMES SQUARE CHURCH... I attach the website to my Church.

http://www.tscnyc.org/

2/11/2020

As you might guess, I live in New York City area, and quite frankly paganism is rampant around here. But it is refreshing to know there still exits a place where the Word of God is preached. In the weblink you will be able to hear sermons from the pastors...listen to any one that the Spirit of God touches your precious heart.

Cult

"Ye shall know them by their fruits." Matt 7:16.

"So then faith [cometh] by hearing, and hearing by the word of God." Romans 10:17

Yvone, May the Grace of God and His Holy Spirit be showered upon you...IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, OUR ONLY LORD & SAVIOR.

11/01/06 @ 19:33

# **Comment from: Bruce [Visitor]**



Yvone, you dear, sweet, child. As others have posted my prayers are also for God to guide you out of this cult. I can see that since you didn't know that mother's name is Chung Gil Cha that you are new. I hope you will be objective. As recommended by Ted, take a break from them for awhile. Attend a few other Church services. But don't tell them what you are doing.

11/02/06 @ 17:52

## **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone,

Wanted to let you know that I hope you are doing well.

God Bless you.

11/02/06 @ 22:29

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



To Ted

It is a great idea, I really appreciate the hard work that you and your wife had put into the web site.

I believe it will help literally hundreds and thousands of people who is confused and troubled by the teaching of COG.

Sometimes I find it very difficult to keep the balance of speaking the truth and not hurting people feeling.

I have a develop friendships with the members of the Church of God . Regardless of their religion ,they are really nice people. But I think they are being handed a really bad case of illusion .

We are living in a free society, I respect their right ,their freedom to chose whatever they want to believe. I do not mind they constantly preach their religion to me.

But what really make me feel bad is, knowing they are on the wrong path yet there is simply nothing I can do for them. If I even try to convince them their Church is misleading people, I am sure I will never hear from them again .Keeping my mouth shut is the only thing I can do to maintain our friendship.

Thank you again for building a site to neutralize the ms-information of the COG.

# Creasy

I hope everyone would remember Yvone and continue to pray for her.

11/03/06 @ 21:35

# **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Ted,

Well done, excellent website.

11/04/06 @ 10:42

### **Comment from: Jarod [Visitor]**



Yvonne said: "I wish my printer worked, then I could take a look at everything while I'm at church, but right now I can't stand to be home for more than an hour or so at a time (unless I'm sleeping). Just for the record my mom went to both the afternoon service and the evening service, and she studied. We were there from about 2:00pm to 9:45 and before it was time for her to leave she had already asked if it was OK for her to come next weekend (Amen.) Thank God. Blessings have been poured upon her in multitudes.

But now I must go. I'm sorry and I don't mean to disappoint you all with my lack of correspondance, but my top priority is my salvation! I can only say so much—if one doesn't believe in even the smallest of truths, there is no way they can believe in anything else. I'm off to church!"

Classic cult brainwashing! Recruiting her mother. Can't stand being home. Can't stand being away from church. Hyperactive! Wake up child!

11/05/06 @ 19:17

# **Comment from: Ken [Visitor]**

Ted many blessings in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Your website will help me to refute the teachings of some very close friends that have been drawn into the New Zealand COG.

I warned them 2 years ago that it was a classic brainwashing cult but they are now staunch brainwashed believers.

I will continue to pray and support them in the struggle to win them back to Jesus.

Blessings again.

11/06/06 @ 04:17

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Where's Yvonne??? If you are still viewing the site, I hope you're doing well Yvonne on one level or another.

- James

11/06/06 @ 04:53

# Comment from: o [Visitor]



0

11/06/06 @ 07:55

**Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]** 

2/11/2020



I echo the same as King James....where's Yvone? I hope God is leading her in the right path. If you read this Yvone, know that you have somone here that is praying for you.

Cult

11/06/06 @ 18:44

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Everyone

I was talking to a COG sister over the weekend, I asked her if there is any web site that can provide more info on COG. She told me their Mother God from Korea has given them instruction to stay away from using the internet. The so called Mother told them the internet is the work of the devil, the COG suggest internet would bring a negative affect

to their faith. May be it is why so many COG member suddenly disappear.

I guess it is part of their mind control techniques. If the member never get a chance to listen to a different opinion. They will always be trap within the walls of their faith.

It only take a simple suggestion to put a mental barrier in people's mind. Its not their physical body being trap, but their mind .Just a few influential words can imprison a person's spirit forever .

Creasy

11/06/06 @ 21:41

### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Hi Creasy,

That is unbelievable what you've just said. But you're right, only those that are fully brainwash follow such nonsense.

By the way, how do you deal with the fact that your girlfriend is from that false faith? It's got to be difficult i suppose.

11/06/06 @ 22:00

# Comment from: joshua [Visitor]



Hi all

Following most of the boards where this COG matter is discussed. I've noticed they type in their well knit fairy tale over and over again and the moment you put forth a few questions they aren't able to give you a reply. They simply vanish. We aren't so bad like Romans to persecute them. It an open forum.

we really do miss Yvone out here. Don't we!Infact are also equally very worried about her and ofcourse so many other lost souls.

May God illuminate their minds.

By the way

Well Creasy if COG members have been told that the internet is evil. How does one log on to their website where mother gives her sermon?

11/06/06 @ 23:54

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



1+1=2

That is irrefutable truth.

They claim to have the irrefutable truth so why should they care what people say over the internet?

Why do they even have a website? If that's the case, then they shouldn't have computers at all. Maybe they should be more like the Mormons and denounce technology.

What good would their truth be if no one is allowed to put it to the test or question it without being looked at as evil?

Who are they to consider what's evil or not? They use the very source of technology to spread their garbage.

unbelievable...

- James

11/07/06 @ 05:56

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



They deamed crosses as unholy and evil and now all of a sudden the internet is "evil". Obviously it wasn't so evil when they decided to register a domain name and design a website promoting their trick-nology. If something is evil, you stay away completely.

They use the same evil that they denounce, what would you call someone who does that?

A hypocrite? hmm...

- James

11/07/06 @ 06:07

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Everyone,

According to the COG sister that I talk to ,she said the Mother God from Korea said ," The internet would bring a lot of negative affect to their faith." And the COG make it their Church policy not to use the internet as a primary tool to preach their message.

In all fairness, the COG did not say the internet is evil.

To: Another One Confused, I think it is very admirable of you that you share your personal spiritual experience with Yvone.

As time gone by she may not remember the discussion we have in this site, but she will always remember the endearing story and the lessons that you share with her. (by the way my girlfriend is fine ,she just has too much trust on a religion that she do not even understand. Thank you for your concern.)

To others who try to ridicule Yvone .

I know how you feel . Your friends or family member may be under the spell of this cult. You are frustrated , and you want to hold somebody accountable. But you can't have ill intention toward a particular COG member ,it is not the way. Individual member like Yvone is just a victim of the Cult as your loved one. I hope you can see it through.

I hope can look inside your heart and find some sympathy for this people.

Some of you may not aware the words that you used for Yvone ,to be honest I see a lot of abusive language. Even you said you miss her ,but your words shows you were judging her ,you ridiculed her ,and you personally attack her.

You try to amuse yourselves by making abusive comment to Yvone ,that is depressing.

If you see someone who has been cheated by a scam ,they were hurt and heart broken . When people are down and confused ,you shouldn't ridicule them by saying words like," You deserved it , you stupid!"

But that is what you did to Yvone.

Deceived by a cult is terrible enough, it is not necessary for you to put salt over their wounds.

Thank you

Creasy

11/07/06 @ 11:10

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Creasy,

Dude, I know you mean well but as far as i'm concerned anyone or anything that speaks against their doctrine OR in fact any church in general..they will be consider evil. No matter what church you're in.

Alot of churches will tell you not to read any books besides the bible in regards to God and spirituality because most of them might mislead.

Not that it means anything but I've been through two different cults which had message boards, debates, all sorts of things speaking against them and testing their doctrine and we were told to avoid such things and to consider them.. "the enemy", "devils" "babylon" and whatever else.

Whether it's books, a website, audio/video..whatever. So, yes it would definately be fair for them to consider the internet as evil for the fact that it's the "information highway" and you can gain access to useful information or negative information. So if their telling their followers to avoid the internet it must be a deeper reason than how it misrepresents their faith which they still shouldn't be worried about because they have "the Truth".

In fact, they should consider it worse than television and the filth that is displayed daily. If they are telling their followers that people who speak against their doctrine are "devils" then what do you think they are saying about those who speak about them on the internet.

Any real person would avoid such things and if their information is so irrefutable then they should not worry about their followers being mislead or lead astray.

There's no such thing as an online church so preaching online shouldn't be a thought in their minds.

You say you attend their church from time to time but how would they view you if they knew you weren't totally submitted and faithful to their God Ahnsahnghong?

How would they view you if they found out you were posting here to debate their doctrine? I bet evil.

How would they view you if they knew how you really feel about their doctine? It wouldn't be as am "angel"...I guarentee.

(Example: Not calling COG a gang by the way just a real life example)

When it comes to religion and choosing a "gang" to follow, either you are with them or you are not and if you are not, then you are the enemy.

If someone were to speak against them, they too, will be the enemy. If someone were to against their faith...in their eyes..they are against God.

Maybe you wouldn't see it that way because you hink with a rational mind but obviously those who chose to avoid the internet are not thinking the same or else they would still be here.

Whether or not anyone here used harsh words against Yvonne isn't the point, it all boils down to who's church is better or preaches the truth compared to others.

I appreciate your postings Creasy, but when it comes to religion, anything can be said and can taken very literally by someone mystified.

If they say to "avoid the internet" i'm sure it wasn't just to avoid this message board and i'm sure the phrase wasn't put in a way where someone wouldn't misunderstand it as calling it evil or not.

If they are telling their congregation to avoid something (cross or internet), it would be for a irrational reason since their doctrine is based on irrational thinking on a "spiritual level".

Dude I like what you bring to the table but don't try to play me like i'm some kind of moron.

- James

11/07/06 @ 14:17

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

?

Hi Creasy,

Oh and as far as "negative affects" to their faith, well things have already been said about them which effected their faith way before the internet or a message board ever existed.

As you can see from the information on their website about the statements they may call rumors or lies said about them by other people or churches and yet they still go on..right?

It could it be that people like yourself are digging too deep instead of giving in? When you go to church, ask them about the early 90's (1991–1994) and why their church were experiencing problems.

Anyway, If someone's faith in their God Ahnsahnghong is weak then i'm sure it would effect them. Even then it's not based on faith but lack of evidence.

- James

11/07/06 @ 17:29

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Creasy: The internet is not the devil, it's the half-truths on the internet. Which is why I stopped coming here, and why I stopped looking for answers. Recently, on the internet, I read that Daniel 2 was written in 2nd century B.C. If that's true, then the Bible is nothing but a book to me. That can be said for any Christian. Daniel 2 proves the Bible's validity. That's not to say to stay away from the internet, but do not seek answers in the internet. The internet can't give me salvation, that much I know for sure.

Joshua: Well knit fairytale? ... Anyway. If you want to dispute the validity of it, feel free. I am done. I do actually have to occassionally do my job, and seeing as I was mostly posting during work, that would of course draw me away from all of this. It's not that you've asked questions that I can't answer; though I am sure you have plenty that I can't. But I'm sure if you have questions you'll take them to a COG and they can answer you; or are you too afraid to be brainwashed—I mean, corrected? =)

I'm sure you all miss me =/ Pray and pray all you want, I continue to pray and time and time again praying in the name of Christ Ahnsahnghong has led me to the church. Praying in the name of God has given me nothing. Praying in the name of Jesus has given men nothing. Praying to God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit has given me nothing. Sorry.

I just want to drop a little bomb on here to shake you all up on what you think you know:

Horus of Egypt

"Egypt, the primeval seat of learning, was the high seat of Sun adoration. The Sphinx, with the face to the east, represents Harmmachus, young Horus, or the rising Sun. The orb is Osiris, the ruling god of day. In its descent it is the dying deity, going below to the land of Shades; but only to be resurrected as the victorious Horus, piercing the head of the dragon of darkness." James Bonwick, Irish Druids & Old Irish Religions

2/11/2020 Co

The Egyptian sun god Horus, who predated the Christ character by thousands of years, shares the following in common with Jesus:

Horus was born of the virgin Isis-Meri on December 25th in a cave/manger with his birth being announced by a star in the East and attended by three wise men.

- His earthly father was named "Seb" ("Joseph"). Seb is also known as "Geb": "As Horus the Elder he... was believed to be the son of Geb and Nut." Lewis Spence, Ancient Egyptian Myths and Legends, 84.
- He was of royal descent.
- At age 12, he was a child teacher in the Temple, and at 30, he was baptized, having disappeared for 18 years.
- Horus was baptized in the river Eridanus or Iarutana (Jordan) by "Anup the Baptizer" ("John the Baptist"), who was decapitated.
- He had 12 disciples, two of whom were his "witnesses" and were named "Anup" and "Aan" (the two "Johns").
- He performed miracles, exorcised demons and raised El-Azarus ("El-Osiris"), from the dead.
- Horus walked on water.
- His personal epithet was "lusa," the "ever-becoming son" of "Ptah," the "Father." He was thus called "Holy Child."
- He delivered a "Sermon on the Mount" and his followers recounted the "Sayings of Iusa."
- Horus was transfigured on the Mount.

He was crucified between two thieves, buried for three days in a tomb, and resurrected.

- He was also the "Way, the Truth, the Light," "Messiah," "God's Anointed Son," the "Son of Man," the "Good Shepherd," the "Lamb of God," the "Word made flesh," the "Word of Truth," etc.
- He was "the Fisher" and was associated with the Fish ("Ichthys"), Lamb and Lion.
- He came to fulfill the Law.
- Horus was called "the KRST," or "Anointed One."
- Like Jesus, "Horus was supposed to reign one thousand years."

I wonder, just how much you know. Look it up. Krishna is also another Christ parody, coming from the Vedic religion, or Hinduism. I wonder how much you know about other religions. Read a book. Study. Learn. Then take it to the church of God and be amazed at the answer.

Anyway, I wonder how you all know that the bible is true. Is it through the Daniel 2 prophecy alone? What else? Blind faith? And you say I'm a fool.

You're right, James: I don't care what you say. Clearly. I have done my own soul searching and my own information findings and I have come to answers I could not possibly begin to explain to you, nor do I care to. It's all a journey you have to experience on your own. If you want to be ignorant, then only look into one thing; that is, whatever you're in right now. If you want to be enlightened, look everywhere. That is my only advice.

It's not about you not being allowed to put it to the test. Sure, please visit a COG and put anything to the test. Ask someone worth asking. Someone who knows all of the studies. There is so much to learn there, I know maybe a fraction of it. Go ask a pastor at COG. Refute all you want. I implore you. COG doesn't claim the internet is evil. But they do bring up the point that just because someone makes a website doesn't make it true. Just like Ted, over here, making his little website. [How cute, by the way =)] You're going to believe it now, because it's on the World Wide Web? Wow... Then I see how easy it must be to put your trust in the Bible.

If it's written, it must be true, right?! haha. Garbage. Take a look, it's all around you. James, you don't know what you're talking about, so please stop. The internet is not evil. The internet is a good place for half-truths and ideas. Never accept them as fact. With that said, our website is for us; not for you, sweetie. You don't have to visit it if you don't want to =)

I hope you all can use your brains and do things for yourself. Have an open mind. Be objective. I've been objective to standpoints from people who I didn't even know; come to see that you don't have much to offer.

The internet brings a lot of negative things to any religion, darlings. Just like my example with the "scholars" who still go to church on Sunday saying that Daniel must be written in 2nd century B.C. If that's true, the Bible is a lie that you all believe in. Do you believe that's true? It's on the internet, think-for-yourselfers. And by the way, I got that from Dane Cook, and not COG =D

As time goes on, I will always remember this ridiculous conversation I had here on this website, and look back at the fact that I never even bothered to ask why you're all what you are. Why do you believe in your religion? Faith? I am a victim—I mean woman— of logic and reason. I'll take that any day. So much logic and reason goes into the teachings of COG, which have been given to us by the 2CC. I realize that you're either going to get it, or you're not. So I'm going to let it go. But, I thought I would bring up the point of Krishna and Horus and Jesus, just to give you a completely different point of view; that is, one of the atheist. I am not an atheist. I know why I believe. Do you?

And creasy, thanks for trying to defend me and all, but I appreciate this for nothing less than a beautiful spiritual journey. Thank you all, and goodnight =)

As for James' second post:

I am encouraging you all to challenge your own faith. Think about why you put your trust in a book. Then pick up some other books. Search around Wikipedia; knowledge is free, brothers. Just remember to keep an objective standpoint, and know when bias has been poured into so called "truth." With that I say to you Amen and I hope one day you will find your own way, whatever that may be.

And just for the record, no one is calling any of you devils. You guys have a real totalitarian view. It's like this, or that. No maybes involved. And it kills me. But I will survive!

I really think you all should just do a serious intense research project on your faith. I could tell you a lot of things, but I didn't make a website, so you probably won't believe me =)

Be ware of "Facts" and where they're coming from, is all I've gotta say. Use your rational minds, eh? =D

"Who's church is better" what ever dude. lol That is some serious misguidance right there. May God help us all.

How irrational is putting your faith in a book which does not even have a confirmed date of authorship? Oh, I forgot, it's the "spiritual" level thing. Get real. Use your brains, and bring something REAL to the table. Let's get down to the meat of this conversation. Let's disect Christianity. Anyone up for it? From a completely objective standpoint, yes? Let's look at the bible.

To everyone: What makes YOU believe in the bible? Rational answers only, please =)

P.S. It's still the same Yvone. I am just really, really amused at everything. And I mean –everything– XD It's time to progress. We can stick to this all day and all night talking about COG and it'll never end. So let's get to the root of it all: The Bible. And for the record, no I'm not answering any more questions. Sorry, I am not Jeeves. I am not going to spend every waking moment of my life trying to convince you of something. My church's teachings have been put on blast here just about all day every day. Let's talk about –your– churches, and what –you– believe. I'm sure it's all so true and perfect and will really make me see that COG is a cult =0

11/09/06 @ 14:51

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Yvonne,

I'm going to keep this simple. I was going to respond with a long post but no sense in that because it's like argueing with a child, which is pointless.

All I really have to say is Been there, Done that...

You have said nothing new in your post especially the Horus story.

Do you believe in Good luck and Bad luck?

Do you believe in Ghosts?

What about aliens?

Maybe in another 10 years or so you will see what I mean. Until then, continue to do what you're doing, no one can't stop you but you.

p.s. To believe IS ignorance, Fact.

- James

11/09/06 @ 19:44

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Yvonne,

One more thing. This message board is about Ahnsahnghong and the COG. Debating about the Bible or Christianity isn't sticking to the subject so let's try to stick to what this board is about and not get ourselves distracted with bible scriptures and who's interpretation is correct or not.

Take care,

- James

11/09/06 @ 23:46

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



"I was going to respond with a long post but no sense in that because it's like argueing with a child, which is pointless." Now you understand where I am coming from, James =)

How can you speak for an entire forum, James, and what is your answer? Explain to me, why Horus and Jesus are so similar. What is the great explaination. What is right? Hinduism came before Judaism, and way before Christianity.

I don't believe in luck, I believe in God's will. I believe in blessings, and I believe in miracles, and I believe in the miracles and blessings of the devil as well.

I don't believe in ghosts. I believe in the holy spirit and I believe in souls.

I am an alien =) I think you are one too.

I don't see what you mean at all. Maybe in another 10 years I will be in my own galaxy. Tripping space balls off of intergalactic pulsations of notes incomprehensible to the flesh-encased soul.

What, exactly, am I doing? Not that I conform to your wishes; I do the will of God, not the will of man. Just curious to hear what you think it is I'm doing.

To believe is ignorance? Hmm, now that is a controversial statement... You strike me as the kind of person that would use the slur "gook" while in Vietnam. I'm not trying saying you're racist...

As for this message board, you are not the moderator, James. I am not debating the Bible; I told you that I believe in God and the Bible, and that I am still a Christian; nothing has changed that. I want to know why you all believe in the Bible, to see what force drives them, to have something to compare my reasons to.

Don't feel so threatened, I encouraged everyone to debate their religion on their OWN time, not here on this forum, sweetie. Don't be so quick to mandate what we can and can't say. (You certainly have no control over me, in case you didn't get the memo) This message board may be concerning COG, but you didn't tell Another One Confused to "stick to the subject" when he posted about HIS church. Or Creasy on his "How Does Mind Control Work in a Cult" post. Or his "What is a cult" postings. Or your life story that you posted. None of these things, like my question, directly and plainly regard to the COG. But, like my post, it obviously has a point relating to the COG. It's not up to you to censor me or anyone else here, the government does that enough thank you =) I'll discuss whatever I like on this forum, and I don't personally care what you think about it. If people wish to answer, they can. But I think this new discussion is a bit more productive in really getting into the depths of some answers for *me* (which before, you seemed to adamant to shove down my throat), regarding the *"truth."* A lot

2/11/2020 C

more productive than us all going at eachother's throats from our own stubborn viewpoints attacking eachother's churches and views. But of course, your mind didn't see that as constructive, you saw it as a threat; oh no, we'll no longer be wasting our lives bashing a "cult," even though it's not changing anything— oh no, we might actually use our brains for something productive— stop the press! Freeze the thread! Hah. Amen, eh?

If anyone would like to talk about what makes them believe in the bible, I would love to hear it from their standpoint. Seeing as we're all coming from different backgrounds, I'm sure the answers will vary, and I am really curious to compare your reasons to my reason. This not only involves COG, but all churches. Can I say it any plainer for you, James? Let's make this a *real* group discussion. By the way, I'm still curious to hear your response on the subject of Horus...

11/10/06 @ 01:39

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



P.S. I find it funny that you try and divert the discussion back to COG after you have asked me all of these random personal questions about bad luck and aliens. Way to go, man

You know, you remind me a lot of my father (I think that might be why we don't get along to well!). He goes to church every blue moon, but never fails to remind me to "Honor thy mother and father" =)

We'll discuss what we like. I think the people can talk for themselves; we don't need the electoral college in a so-called "open forum," sweetie.

11/10/06 @ 01:42

### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone. I was just wandering, what is it about the Church of God that appeals to you? What distances it from any of the other religions you may or maynot have "tried"?

11/10/06 @ 06:08

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

Ok I will answer your questions and even though you like to make a mockery out of my posts, I sort of enjoy it, especially coming from an eager young buck as yourself.

First off, I do not speak for a whole forum I speak for me. When I sign my name at the bottom of each post, I do not add anyone else's name to it so whatever I say, I expect no one else to agree or co-sign what I say..let me make that clear.

Religion – to me – is nothing but a device set to control the minds and limit the thinking of the masses. Not saying that you can not get some kind of enlightenment from religion because someone as yourself can really become a better and more spiritual person but it is very controlled and limited.

All of the world's religions (Hinduism, Christianity, Judaism and Islam)came from the Middle and Near East regions and to my knowledge, they were designed to imprison the mind and install fear and guilt and there's a higher agenda at work of course but moving along.

The stories of Horus, Khrishna, Jesus, Buddha and whatever savior-like figure were once symbolic and have now become literal truths. If you research all of the ancient religions, which I'm sure you have, you will see that the basis or the focus point was the Sun.

We are influenced by The Sun (whether you want to accept it or not) and what ever changes it goes through, we experience the same especially when it comes down to it's cycles and the energy it

projects and how we (humans) react to it.

- Continued

11/10/06 @ 06:41

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok now in the ancient times, the Sun was the primary focus because they knew it's effects on a higher level.

Cult

If you look up an ancient zodiac charts, you will see how the cycles of each zodiac sign would go in order like numbers on a clock with the Sun being in the center of it all, like the center of a real clock with the hands on pointing to each number(zodiac) as it

changes from cycle to cycle.

Some people worshipped the Sun because it gave heat and life while those who knew of it's true potential while those who had the esoteric knowledge (which your church claims to have by the way)will read the Bible and recognise the symbolism, the numerology and the esoteric codes..while other would take the text literally (which your church claims Christians do).

So bascially those without the knowledge would take the text literally and be trapped in a mental prison.

Ok let me get to the point before you start to read half way through. As I'm sure you know, before Christianity the deities that were worshipped were said to have been born on December 25th. The Sun began it's winter solstice (December 21st-22nd) and the Sun is at it's lowest point of power at that time and on December 25th the Sun began its symbolic journey back to summer and the peak of it's power and the ancients said that the Sun was "born".

As you know Christmas is a pagan holiday and any other Christian related holiday, including Easter. The term "Sun of God" or "Son of God" refers to the person that died for our sins but he was not the first.

Basically the stories all relate because they were all made up. It so happens that the Jesus story over powers the rest. From Horus, to Khrishna to Jesus to Buddha, they all are basically recycled to suit the time and they all are based from the Sun...the LIGHT of the world so to speak. I can go on but I have to answer the rest of your post.

- Continued

11/10/06 @ 07:28

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



You asked: What is the great explaination. What is right? Hinduism came before Judaism, and way before Christianity.

My answer: To keep it simple, religions are made up.

You say: I don't believe in luck, I believe in God's will. I believe in blessings, and I believe in miracles, and I believe in the miracles and blessings of the devil as well.

I say: What is the difference. If you get into a car accident, who's caused that to happen..God or Satan? I seem to understand that God controlls everything that happens in your life, since he caused you to find the COG ..or was it Satan who done that?

Well, you will never know now would you, it's all based on how you feel, correct?

You say: I don't believe in ghosts. I believe in the holy spirit and I believe in souls.

I am an alien =) I think you are one too.

2/11/2020

I say: Holy Ghost, Holy Spirit, HOLY COW (pun intended)..no difference. All based on what has been changed in the bible. Some say Holy Ghost, some say Holy Spirit. As far as being an alien, well that's how I feel sometimes but thanks. I can some what agree with you on that one.

You asked: I don't see what you mean at all. Maybe in another 10 years I will be in my own galaxy. Tripping space balls off of intergalactic pulsations of notes incomprehensible to the flesh-encased soul.

What, exactly, am I doing? Not that I conform to your wishes; I do the will of God, not the will of man. Just curious to hear what you think it is I'm doing.

My answer: You haven't experienced anything yet. How many cults have you been in? I've experienced them on more than one occasion. You seem to know so much but you are so inexperienced at life. I have 11 years above you (not that it means anything and i'm not saying i'm special) but there are those who have 20 years above you and yet, they have heard so much and seen so much. When you turn 28 or 29, you will see how differently your way of thinking is compared to now. It's not what you know, it's about the experience.

A college kid can graduate and get a good job and think that his schooling is enough to get him a good job making 6 figures and take over as CEO of a company just because he's young and hungry and ego driven, but in reality, he has to start at the bottom and get the experience like everyone else.

You will change in 10 years..for the better or for the worse is not my call or concern but you will take in more knowledge and information from now until then. Maybe that will tame your hunger.

You say: To believe is ignorance? Hmm, now that is a controversial statement... You strike me as the kind of person that would use the slur "gook" while in Vietnam. I'm not trying saying you're racist...

I say: So exactly what ARE you saying because I'm clueless. I don't know everything so please enlighten me. But to clear things up, No I am no way shape or form racist.

You say: As for this message board, you are not the moderator, James. I am not debating the Bible; I told you that I believe in God and the Bible, and that I am still a Christian; nothing has changed that. I want to know why you all believe in the Bible, to see what force drives them, to have something to compare my reasons to.

I say: If you are going to come here to defend your church and why people reject the notion that Ahnsahnghong is God, then stick to the subject matter.

Another One Confused or Creasy did not come here to DEFEND Ahnsahnghong..you did. They can bring up whatever information they wish to debate or to enlighten you. After all I'm not the moderator. Sure you can use the bible to show people why he is God but basing a forum on the Bible or Christianity is taking it out of the direction where it started.

The focus and the source of the COG is Ahnsahnghong..point blank. Not their weird behavoriors or their friendly faces and kindness, or the so called rumors and lies said about them. If he can stick to what is said about your God then that would be great.

Like I said to you before, I have nothing to prove to you, if anything your church does and since you represent them and took the time to google up this site, then you should be the one to take on scrutiny just like any other person that defends what they believe no matter what religion.

So as far as me asking those questions about believing in ghost and aliens, well I'll make sure to underline \*do not answer\* next to the questions. I guess I should be the one to "reveal secrets" in my own postings so that you won't take things literally.

Take Care,

James

11/10/06 @ 08:11

**Comment from: King James [Visitor]** 



One last thing..

I know, what I know and I choose not to go around bragging about how much I know what am I proving if I go off the deep end like you? You telling me to "do my research" is taken lightly because that's what I do and that's what I've been "trained" to do so that part of the cult is still in me.

We can talk about other churches but they aren't the ones worshipping a 2CC, are they?

Hopefully I was able to answer all of your sarcastic, smartalic statement and questions. If not, maybe next time.

Take Care "sweetie"

- James

11/10/06 @ 08:34

# **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Hey Ted. To answer your question, it would be the fact that things are explained through the Bible and they can tell you exactly why they do everything they do through it. A lot of churches can't. Also, it's like a history lesson, but more exciting; never have I been so enthusiastic to learn, let alone the bible, but everything is prophecies and history lessons and it's just... really amazing. On top of that, it's all rational and makes perfect sense to the point where you're just like wow... Like it's not simple, but it's understandable; not

something anyone could come up with on their own, but something that we can all understand nonetheless. As far as other religions go, none of them can ever –prove– their religion, but all of the fulfilled prophecies in the Bible have. So yeah =)

11/10/06 @ 11:32

# **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Hahaha. Nice. Actually, I too have heard the "Christ Conspiracy," but I do not believe it because I have my answers. I just wanted everyone ELSE to know that, and I am very glad that took the time to write all of that out, so everyone else here could see it. I encourage everyone to take this problem to their churches and present it to them, and ask them why that is. Ask them to explain it. I bet you they won't be able to, or they'll say they "don't have time." If so, I'm sorry that your pastor or priest doesn't have time for your

salvation and can't tell you even their THEORY let alone the truth. Then I encourage you to take it to a COG and see what they say. Like I said, I'm sure the answer will amaze you =)

Religions are not made up, that much I do know. Like I said, I've heard both sides of the story, and from what I can see they are not made up. But it's very convenient for people who don't understand the Bible to come to that conclusion, as well as any other religious text =)

If I get into a car accident, I don't know who has caused that to happen, and I will never know. It doesn't really matter; a car accident is trivial. I have found the COG; I believe that was God. And I know this through the Bible, I know that Satan would never purposely lead me to God, and I know that COG is praising the true God, so I believe it was God. Of course, you wouldn't know that because you haven't done some of the studies, but let me just say all studies are through the bible, and the bible leads to Christ (These are the scriptures that testify about HIM, right?) It's not based on how I feel. If I get into a car accident I get into a car accident, doesn't matter if it was Satan, God, or me; either way I'm not going to denounce God for it or curse Satan. I just deal with it and Thank God I'm alive, hopefully!

I don't get the holy cow pun, sorry = (And yeah, it is a difference. I don't believe in ghosts, as in spectres, as in people being able to come from the "other side," let alone haunt this world. I do believe in the Holy Spirit, which is actually the second coming of Christ =) Most people know that much. I also believe in souls, as in I believe I have a soul within me and so does everyone else, but I do not believe that souls from the "other side" can come back to the earth. There is a big difference.

I am an alien in the sense that I was not born on this Earth nor do I belong here.

"All these people were still living by faith when they died. They did not receive the things promised; they only saw them and welcomed them from a distance. And they admitted that they were aliens and strangers on earth." (Heb.11:12)

There's more scripture testifying to that but I'm too lazy to go get my notebook; I'm enjoying my veteran's day off =)

I'm sure I haven't experienced much yet, but I know that I will experience so much more in 10 years. I think I will experience the best moment of my life in 1 year, maybe 2. You can poke at my age if you like, I frankly don't care; I've heard it all before, I have parents thank you =D I'm sorry that you've been in cults, that sounds very tragic to have fallen into more than once. I have never claimed to know so much; is that what you think about me, then? Is this your own perception of me, even though I'm so inexperienced at life? I don't think I'll be making it to 28 or 29, but we'll see won't we! How cute, it's not what you know, it's about the experience. That is not exactly the best statement; it's not clear at all. What's not what you know? Don't be so vague. That phrase is nonsensical. I could have an ignorant as all out SOB father who had experienced all the racism in the world and hated a certain race, does that make his view on that race better than mine, someone who has only experienced modern day racism? I would say no, because things change. I wouldn't say that my view is perfected, but neither is his; mine just happens to be a little more of this generation and thus accurate. But again, your statement is vague, so I have no idea what you're talking about =D

That's a terrible example that you used: Likewise I can say that a woman that was working for a realty company for 12 years gets dropped and they replace her with a college kid that just came fresh out of his classes (including ethics, right?), which things have changed, like standards and practices. Make sense?

I am aware that I will change in 10 years; I think that's a statement everyone can agree with.

lol I put that statement there so you didn't misunderstand me, but I can see that it only lead to you believe that more. My mistake, sometimes I have a funny way with words. What I am TRYING to say is that you would say "to believe is ignorance" in a form where it's mostly people who are ignorant; that is, people that believe. Do you understand me now? =) Same thing. I don't know why you would really think that, you haven't done anything here to make me think you're racist, I just had to use that example. Blah.

Like I said through my examples, I AM sticking to the subject matter, just because I am not DIRECTLY saying COG doesn't mean that I don't have a point to make, defending my church, with this. Who the hell are you to dictate how I have a discussion, I don't need to conform to your framework! Why is it OK for you to sit up and talk about Christ conspiracy and all this other stupid crap, but the second I open my mouth you're pointing your finger? Please, get out of my face with that crap. Take a nap, you're tired. There are no rules on this board saying that if you are part of the COG you may only talk about the COG; otherwise, feel free to talk out of your asses.

If I came here to DEFEND my religion, I think I have the right to bring up whatever information or point I wish to enlighten YOU. So don't tell me what the hell I can and cannot use, you're not my dad, you're not the moderator of this board, and most of all you're not God. Seriously, you are really bugging the crap out of me, you've got a lot of audacity. Who are you to tell me in what ways I can defend my church in? You obviously see that I'm trying to do that, what difference does it make how? Sit back and shut up; you might just learn something yourself. Never have I told you "Oh stick to the subject" or "Oh you can't use that to attack my church" so give me the same respect. You are really out there, James. Really. And I am using the nicest language I know how to use in a situation like this; Thank God for that much. ... Wow. I think even a supreme court judge would say "objection overruled" at that statement; it's not too hard to see where I'm going with this, and this isn't even a trial.

You don't know what the focus or the source of COG is, you're not even in COG, how can you make a claim for us? You're ignorant of anything that we teach, you can't comprehend the concepts, nor do I believe you're actually hearing them. Who other than a company is authorized to declare their mission statement? Now, who are you? Don't make any claims for us, sweetie, we get enough crap on this board as it is from everyone's backward ideas (Like Isaac being God, I don't know -where- that came from but it wasn't COG.)

I have been trying and trying to stick to what is said about my God, through the Bible, with all of the studies. But when the studies stopped, you guys went on to attack and "pray for" ME. Thanks for

sticking to the subject =) Don't you worry your pretty little head about what direction this forum goes in; if it does happen to stray, I'm sure you can find another one that's on topic (Like, say, the one that led me to this one? Or the one that Creasy tried to move this discussion to?)

Sweetie I didn't take the time to google up this site. I didn't even know this dinky little site existed; I don't make a habit of frequenting message boards of any kind. I googled Ahnsahnghong, and all I got was this B.S. and more B.S. of people bashing him, and little to nothing supporting it because the rest is in Korean which I can't read. So excuse me if my only source for the COG side of the truth is from the actual church; it's not like I'm not hearing the other side by looking at this ridiculous forum. You say I should take on scrutiny; haven't I already? That's ALL I've been getting, with the occassional objective standpoint from Creasy. Can I actually say something, or did we just come here to tie me to a pole so that you could all throw rocks at me. Do I actually get to throw them back, or is this not a debate/disccusion/FORUM?

lol So you are just saying "Do you believe this?" "Do you believe that?" but "Don't answer!" For what purpose? Wouldn't that REALLY be straying from the topic then? You have already revealed so many secrets about yourself, James, no need to work for it =)

I am not bragging about anything. I said do your research because there is so much more to the little that I posted concerning Horus. I wanted people to see that just like my religion, there's going to be a lot of "convincing truth" out there bashing their religion too. Just to put things on ground level. Maybe because you're not "ignorant" you wouldn't have seen it go down like that. But my mind works in ways that you clearly don't comprehend, and if I have to explain myself over, I will, and I have. Not to say that I'm smarter than you, but rather, my mind simply works in different ways.

I know you may FEEL that my post was only directed at you, but it's not. Sorry. I know we have that special connection, but I have to be honest with you; there's someone else. =( That post regarding Horus was actually posted in reference to Joshua, but I even said "you all" as in I was referring to all of you. Never did I direct that at just one person. When I said "You're right James: I don't care" that was the beginning of my statements directed to you. As was the format that I have been following =) As you can see it says "Joshua: Well knit fairytale?" clearly Joshua is not a well knit fairytale. Oh! I must have been talking directly to Joshua. Which means that I wasn't before, unless I specified. Ah yes, it all makes sense now.

A cult told you to do your own research? ... Wow. That's funny because you would think that opens you up to BOTH viewpoints, therefore possibly leading you away from the church. That's kind of crazy =0 We can talk about other churches, but it's not like we're the only ones worshipping a 2CC, are we? It's called Adventists. There are plenty out there. And personally the Bible says he's coming back again, so I don't understand why everyone seems to think this is a new concept; it's been in the Bible for years, guys =D Maybe if we -gasp- opened it once in a while and really took a good look (maybe revelations to really get to the point) we would actually know more about what it says, rather than just what is taught in a 2 hour sermon (which from my experience, hasn't been much of a lesson at all).

I think you've answered it all, James =) Thank you for taking me there, though. Love love <3

11/10/06 @ 12:26

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

Sorry but you really amaze me and I just had to laugh at this "Christ Conspiracy" statement..really. Just because my answers doesn't suit your way of thinking or what you have been told, then I'm wrong. I did say that I know of THE Horus story and all I did was say there's a connection with them all (Krishna, Jesus and who ever else you listed).

I don't read minds and you act like what I said isn't true. As far as religions being made up? Well who else could have created them...God? Knowing for a fact that they are based on the Sun or Sun God....correct?

I've said nothing about "conspiracies" in regards to Horus etc.. but I did say that religions are made up and the stories of Horus etc. are also made up.

I did say that there is a higher angeda involved but I won't get into it because that is not the focus, I simply stated that to show the purpose of Religions which are in fact created or made up by who?

2/11/2020 Co

Again not God, I don't know what you've been told but God did not create Religions of the world only to have people worship the Sun "symbolically".

It's very nice how you try to make it seem as if I'm some loony that has no clue, I like that. Alot of what I believe in are backed with facts, I don't believe blindly in stories and fairy tales..just to show that I have faith.

As far as keeping things simple and avoiding writing long posts well since you know so much, why would I bother to get into deep detail about things that you already know? There's no purpose and those who want to know should not be here looking but instead going out searching for themselves because I don't usually spill pages and pasges of information..as you politely but not exactly put it, that we all should "use our brains" and how "the knowledge is there" for the taking etc..

To believe is ignorance and everything must be proven with facts. Maybe I should have made that statment a little more clear but there it is.

You laugh at everything, yet believe in a chick who was a virgin, gave birth to a baby. Is that humorous? \*DO NOT ANSWER\*

Oh wait don't tell me, that story is symbolic, right? Hmm...

As I said before, we can post Bible scripture all day back and forth, it's all based on interpretation.

The focus of the board is the first post on the board as I said before let's stick to it. As far as Creasy posting information on cults well it sort of relates since it's said that the COG have the characteristics of one.

Yes a cult told me to do my research if I didn't believe in their doctrine and I did not say that their information wasn't wrong and that caused me to leave but what did cause me to leave was the worship of the leader of the cult.

Anyway, I'm not one for typing long posts with Bible scriptures and I have nothing to prove as I said before and the age thing well..maybe you'll gain a little wisdom and maturity as time goes by and you will see that most of what your parents said to you in the past, is true.

Talk later,

- James

11/10/06 @ 14:24

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



It's not that your answers are wrong, James, Christ Conspiracy is the name of a book, not some title that I put to your post or your response =) It has a lot of information concerning Horus and other Pagan gods that "Jesus" was supposedly based on. But it is written from the standpoint of someone who does not understand the Bible.

I am telling that I know that they are not made up. God came down in the flesh and gave

us rules to live by. If you want to call it religion, that's what it is. Simple as that. It is actually said, in the bible, that the things which are made (by God) in the world attest to things in the heavenly world. But I'm not going to explain it, it would be a waste of my breath (as have all studies I've posted here have been.)

It has nothing to do with you being a loony; I've never called you that, I don't even use the term. I hardly refer to people as being crazy either. Though if you feel like a loony, I'm sorry. I thought most people that were crazy didn't know they were o\_O See I don't believe blindly in stories or fairy tales either, I believe in the facts, and the fact of the matter is that the bible prophecized about so many things that would happen, from the time of the Jews up until this very day and on. You don't know that, because you haven't studied it. Not your fault. I have invited you to church, but you don't care to go. Your loss =(I am not trying to show my faith by blindly believing; I don't try to please men, I try to please God, and any serious leap of faith I have I would keep to myself to prove to God that I want only to please him, and do not do it for the sake of others. I believe in facts and I believe in history, and that is why I have faith. I tell you these things not to please you, but so that you might investigate it and have faith yourself. Which was my original intention of coming here to begin with.

2/11/2020 C

I have never claimed to "know so much" and again and again I have said this; this is what you label me as, being an adult, because your knowledge is threatened by things that I tell you that you DON'T know or have never heard. You tell me they are wrong, and you get butthurt, and for that I am sorry. I never meant to threaten your intellectual ego. I'm not asking you to write anything, in fact I would really love it if you stopped giving your two cents altogether. I think I kind of implied that with "Sit back and shut up; you might just learn something yourself." Maybe. Maybe not =)

I didn't tell anyone to look here for answers, I told you all to research for yourselves. I put that information so that you have something to start with, so that you can all question your own faith and somewhat be put in my shoes. I also wanted you to see what your pastor would say about these things, or rather the lack of things to say, and then invite you to ask a COG pastor and see the difference.

I have told you time and time again that everything is proven with facts and history. I said that to Ted before I even posted to you. But then, if the facts make be believe, then I guess knowing facts is ignorance; by your own logic. That statement is *clearly* an oxymoron.

I laugh at a lot of things; I like humor =) You don't want me to answer what I think about the virgin mary, then I won't. Are you afraid of the answer? Have you ever heard of a metaphor? How about a similie? WAIT, DON'T ANSWER THAT QUESTION! lol I'm juuuuuust kidding. I'm not a tyrant, please, speak freely; this is a forum =D

Look, James. I am tired of you telling me what to do. I AM sticking to the topic. If you'd stop interrupting and let the people answer, we can come to that conclusion. I have said this already, but you don't seem to get it. Let me put it in these terms: I ask this question. They answer. Then I make a statement that will be DIRECTLY relating to their question, and to the COG, thus making my original question indirectly relating to the COG. Since that is the topic, it's a valid question, so stop trying to tell me what I can and can't ask. I've already explained it to you how it's going to work out, do I need to draw you a diagram?

Creasy posted info on cults. It SORT OF relates. My question SORT OF relates to, so shut up about it already and let me ask it. Man, you are one thick headed guy.

And while I would love to hear more about your journey with cults, I would like to bring one thing to your attention: All religion is a cult. This is through your own logic. (Well actually, I don't know why everyone else here believes, but I'm sure it's as "blind" as my own; still I wanted to ask just so I didn't have to make an assinine assumption) Either way, we are all worshipping something, "blindly." Something that has no "proof" no "facts." Or does it? How can we know, I think we'd better ask the people who believe in it! You've heard bits and pieces of just some of my beliefs, but I haven't given you a chance to tell you how I can put my trust in the Bible. I wanted to know why others do, so that I could relate it and discuss the COG from there. Allow me to get my own research for my discussion; it'll only take a minute, provided you let them speak, oh master of message board.

... Does this mean your leaving? -gasp- Will the people actually get to speak? Let me not hold my breath...

11/10/06 @ 15:25

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Hi Yvone,

\*sighs\*

It's obvious that we're not going to see eye to on anything and no I'm not leaving. You're telling people to do all of this research yet at the same time, there's ex members of the church lurking around and not just on this internet board so apparently they know something that you don't.

Something must be wrong with them or your church's doctrine. You asked me or perhaps you were refering to the whole room (who knows) about what we believe in. I've noticed everyone else giving their "life story" to explain where they are coming from and what lead them down their own path, so I thought I would do the same. Nothing to brag or boast about just figured I'd share that much with you.

You already had your mind made up about me regardless if I opened up a little to you or not so I guess that was a waste of my time.

Believe what you want it is totally encouraged but when you or any of your church buddies go out and tell other people that are not of your faith that they are not follow the right path, then there is a problem as I mentioned before.

I have never suggested to you to believe what I do and have never used the Bible to convince you to. Also I have never pointed out who a second coming is or was and expected you to believe it unlike others who go around claiming who the second coming is.

You mentioned Adventist being another church to worship a second coming, which just explains and sheds light to the situation seeing how your god was taught the Bible way back when and was baptized by them, of course there will be a connection.

Also..lol I find it funny that you say I tell you what to do and how I think that I'm the "board moderator" EVEN THOUGH you constantly tell me to "sit back and shut up" WOW!!..LOL

I guess you're my parent as well as my teacher. :-)

Listen, from the start I have been focusing on Ahnsahnghong in general. ALL of my questions were based on HIM...nothing else. Not passover, not what Jesus said, not King David..just this man in particular. I went straight to the source while you posted a bunch of crap to everyone else.

I've tried to give an impression of not being an "a-hole" or a "wise guy" or even a "know it all", I've also tried to open up a little because things were getting a little heated so I figured I'd fill you in on why I think the way I do but it appears that you already had your mind made up about me from the start.

Oh well, regardless you're going to do what's best for you and I will do the same of course.

Oh and No, I'm not going anywhere. My ego have always been in neutral, so you are not hurting my pride or ego or feelings BUT it's all about respect..which you tend to show lack of towards me.

You want to talk about Christianity? Ok we can. You want to talk about the bible..fine we can do that too. It's your world, I just live in it:-)

You say I should talk to COG preachers which I don't know why..they're not God. Anyway done that too and they didn't appreciate the fact that I came there just to debate with them.

Perhaps you should speak with ex-members of the church, I'm not sure what use that would do on both of your ends.

Well talk later Yvone,

- James

11/10/06 @ 17:43

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Sorry I forgot to mention that you can tell me what you think about the virgin mary, I won't laugh or say "you're wrong".

Didn't you not say that I have permission to post not too long ago? So.. I am. I'm not the one pushing cult information on you, just asking questions which most of them were rhetorical. That is what I do at times, sorry to say. Questions pop in my head and I post.

On a serious note Yvone. No sarcasm, just me asking you something. Did you learn about the number 12 and what it means in church if you haven't then forget it...I'm just curious. Just wanted to see if there's soemthing that we can see eye to eye on and if what I've been taught is similar.

Baby steps I guess.

- James

Cult

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



11/10/06 @ 17:58

Hi Yvone, how are you,

I miss reading your posts.

I have been busy at work lately, I spent a lot of late hours evening in the office.

We were talking about the teaching of COG and I am wondering if it is supported by the Bible.

You mentioned about Daniel chapter 2.

You also said, How do you know that the Bible is true. Is it through the Daniel 2 prophecy alone? What else? Blind faith?

I would say Faith has a very big part in religion .I believe the Bible is the recording of Gods revelation to people . It is not possible to prove everytyhing, but my believe is not completely based on Blind Faith.

You have mentioned somebody said the Book of Daniel was written in 2nd century B.C. Do you mean the discovery of the Dead Sea Scrolls. The Bible we have today is based on the copied stripe that people have copied from other copy.

The original copy of any book in the Bible has never been discover, When I say I believe the Bible is the word of God, I mean the original copy is a the word of God. The copy we have today may have some flaw, but I think it is still very reliable.

The Dead Sea Scrolls was discovered in the 1950s . Using the Carbon dating technology, scientists has proved the Dead Sea Scrolls was written between the middle of the 2nd century BC and the 1st century AD. The Dead Sea Scrolls are actually the only known surviving Biblical documents written before AD 100. Therefore it is true to say the last known copy of the Book of Daniel was written around the 2nd century, but the original copy must be written much earlier than that.

The second part of your question, about the dream of Nebuchadnezzar in the book of Daniel chapter 2. Daniel used words like gold, iron, brass and clay to describe different kingdoms. But Daniel's description about the future come in a very broad stroke.

For instant 2:42,42:

2:42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

Daniel said, a kingdom partly broken and partly strong. A lot of country fit this description.

And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

Iron mixed with clay ,it indicate the people in that country practice mixed race marriage. But that is not very specific information. It could be any country .

The bottom line is, everybody have their own interpretation. And it is impossible to prove one interpretation is better than the other.

You probably know this, I don't feel about Ahn Sahng Hong the way I was told how I am suppose to feel about Ahn Sahng Hong by the COG.

I don't accept the interpretation that they instructed me to believe. When I was in a COG meeting, I felt I was order to think Ahn Sahng Hong is God ,and I don't buy that at all.

I am not used to letting other people to draw a conclusion for me. My mind doesn't work that way. I prefer to do my own thinking , I like to form my own opinion ,I don't just roll over .

I am at my break right now, get to go back . Talk to you later .

Nice to see you back.

Creasy

To be continue..

11/10/06 @ 18:15

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



What I'm trying to point out to you guys is that it's the same for any religion. There's always going to be moments of doubt, there's always going to be some long spiritual journey you go down, if you really truly believe in your religion. No matter what they're telling you. I don't think it means there's something wrong with you, or with the "doctrine," it's just what we all, of faith, must go through, because there will always be someone out there like Ted or You or even Me saying "Well what about THIS?" You know

what I mean?

I didn't ask you, I asked all of you. I think that was pretty clear when I said "To everyone: What makes YOU believe in the bible? Rational answers only, please =)"

Everyone else was giving their life story to explain where they're coming from... Not directly relating to the topic. Which was the point I was trying to convey there; I personally don't care, that's fine. You're the one with the dire need to stick to the topic, but you only say that in response to me. When in fact, I had a purpose too. It wasn't just a random, "Hey look over there" situation.

"Believe what you want it is totally encouraged but when you or any of your church buddies go out and tell other people that are not of your faith that they are not follow the right path, then there is a problem as I mentioned before."

... Well how do you think Christianity was spread to begin with? Wasn't that what Apostle John did? Isn't that what a good chunk of the new testmant is about?

Personally, I don't think it matters who he was taught by. Jesus was taught by the Jews, he was baptized by a Jew; Connection? The Jew's believed in the first coming of Christ, the messiah...

Oh James, tell me you noted the sarcasm in any reference to your being the board moderator... I know you're smarter than THAT. I say that to bring up the fact that you are not, and that you have no right to tell me what I can and can't ask as if you are. Telling you to shut up seemed to be the only way I could say it; being polite wasn't working. And I said it maybe once, or twice; up until now, I have been pretty allowing of every comment you've made towards me. So I think "constantly" is misused badly there.

How can you talk about Ahnsahnghong without talking about why he is the messiah? That is, through the truth of the Passover, King David, Melchizedek, and Jesus? If that's the case, then prepare yourself to be satisfied in your ignorance, because if you withhold me from explaining it you then you'll never know. It's common sense. Also, there is also talk here about Mother Jerusalem too. So I should at LEAST be allowed to talk about things concerning her like Abraham's family and Heavenly Wedding Banquet too. It's like if you're asking me to prove that the world is round, but you won't let me take you into outerspace to see it. Are you afraid?

It's not crap, it's proof. The only way the Jews can identify the messiah is through the prophecy. Are you going to tell them to stop looking at the Torah? It's common sense dude. Really.

Whatever, James, this conversation is not about our beef, it's about Christ Ahnsahnghong. I wouldn't have beef with you to begin with if you weren't so arrogant, though I have to admit it's not too mature of me to stoop to your level; sometimes I can't help myself. Clearly you couldn't either. I had respect for you initially, and I went through great lengths to try and show you things when you really didn't want to hear it. I tried with all my best to be humble and to be nice and understanding like a good Christian should. But I'm trying to prove second coming Christ to someone who apparently doesn't even believe in the first coming, and you have no idea how hard that is; consider how hard it is to prove it to someone who at least believes in Jesus. Yeah. See my point? The argument of Christ Ahnsahnghong with you is pointless without at least proving the Bible to be true, but I was unaware up until now. I wanted to see why everyone else believed in the Bible, because any Christ all boils down to that; they must be proven through the Bible. So please don't make me out to be the bad guy

that is just putting you down, because from the beginning I have been begging for you to give me a chance to explain my religion. "Stick to the topic," as you would say.

... This isn't my world, and it's not my message board either. If you live in it, you might want to reevaluate your lifestyle right about now. Just remember it's not your world either, nor is it your message board, so thank you for giving me permission to continue with the simple question I asked God knows how many posts above. And judging from THIS little "debate," I am not surprised that they weren't too appreciative of it. But I think that's the same thing for any pastor of any denomination. Anyone care to dispute that? James, would you like to test drive that theory?

Perhaps the ex-members of the church should speak to me, and in person. I don't know where they are, I don't have an ex-COG-member radar.

To your second post: I only asked you not to post because you would give me huge compound questions when I was trying to answer each one individually, and because it took me so long or I missed one or two all of a sudden I don't know or I'm "ignoring" them. You, on the other hand, are trying to dictate to me what I can and can't say. So wow is all I have to say to that one. I'm not PUSHING cult information on you. I didn't start this message board. I found it. I came to explain these things to you all, which you don't understand, through the Bible. I don't see the problem with that.

I don't believe in rhetorical questions. Sorry. If you ask me a question, prepare for my answer; as you can see, I don't like to be mistaken, misunderstood, or made assumptions of. As for the virgin mary, I don't believe she was really a virgin. I believe that it was said he would be born of a virgin, and that the book said that he was, to show that he was God. That he was holy. That he was God in the flesh. I think that concept is a little hard to swallow if it says "He will be born into the world by a man and a woman."

The number 12- the number of the disciples and the number of zodiac constellations in the sky, each of which the sun passes through at 30 degrees. That's what I know, thus far.

11/10/06 @ 19:39

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Creasy, have I told you anything about teachings of the COG that I haven't supported with verses? Have I not said over and over that nothing we will tell you isn't supported by the Bible? Of course everything is supported by the Bible! If not, I wouldn't believe it! You can't just tell me "this is how it is" and don't prove it to me. The Bible is enough proof for me. I wonder if it is for the rest of you.

The 2nd century dating is proved through Carbon dating, which has to do with the material that it was written on. Linguistically, the Daniel 2 prophecy- in it's original form- has been proven to be written much earlier, maybe 6th or 5th century BC. I, too, believe that the Bible is very reliable. Clearly, as I use it in every claim that I make, right?

Actually, regarding the fourth kingdom, many people (Christians and non-Christians) know that it is in reference to Rome, being the iron. Not only was Rome known as the Iron Monarchy but Rome in latin means Iron too. When it fell, during the Germanic migration (that is, the clay being mixed in), it fell into 10 kingdoms; never before heard of! Kingdoms usually fall in two, maybe three or four, or are destroyed all together. This is also confirmed in Daniel 7, when he has the same dream with different symbols, to give more detail concerning all four kingdoms. Because only so much detail can be given with metals (worth, strength). But with animals, that are made up of different animals and have different characteristics (raised up on one paw, with three ribs in it's mouth) these all back up that they are the same kingdoms by giving more detail. Actually, the iron mixed in with clay was the ten kingdoms that Rome fell into, (we also have ten toes) and it said they would mix, but not adhere to eachother; just like the Romans and the Germanic tribes that invaded. They mixed race, but they always struggled and fought. It said some would be partly brittle like clay, and some partly strong like iron. Actually, the three that fell (Heruli, Vandals, Ostrogoths) did fall because they would not conform to the new Roman empire's rules and regulations imposed by the Vatican, and were destroyed. The other 7, like iron, exist today as modern Europe. There are quite a few websites that explain this. If you google "Little Horn" or yahoo it or whatever you can find quite a bit. Even if you google "Daniel 2" prophecy" or "Daniel 7 prophecy."

I don't know why you felt ordered to believe; all they do is show you the proof, and they will go through great lengths because there is a lot of it. But you don't have to buy anything. It's just our duty to spread the word, and we try so hard to do it in a manner that you will not feel threatened or scared or angry, so that you will see the truth and how eager we are to make you see, so that we can all go Home already. But anyway, I understand where you're coming from, and maybe one day you'll draw the conclusion yourself that he was second coming Christ. Either way, thank you so much for sharing, and it's really nice to see you too. I always have really good dialogue with you, so thank you. See you round Creasy...

11/10/06 @ 19:53

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



And please come back soon. You bring out the best in me =( sarcasm aside, really.

11/10/06 @ 19:55

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



To everyone else:

...you guys still there?

Why do you believe in the Bible?

Faith isn't enough for me, guys, I need proof. Daniel 2, 7, and Revelations 13 is proof enough for me. But there's so much more, so many other prophecies that were fulfilled in history.

What makes you believe?

11/10/06 @ 19:57

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Yvonne said: "Hey Ted. To answer your question, it would be the fact that things are explained through the Bible and they can tell you exactly why they do everything they do through it. A lot of churches can't. Also, it's like a history lesson, but more exciting; never have I been so enthusiastic to learn, let alone the bible, but everything is prophecies and history lessons and it's just... really amazing. On top of that, it's all rational and makes perfect sense to the point where you're just like wow... Like it's not

simple, but it's understandable; not something anyone could come up with on their own, but something that we can all understand nonetheless. As far as other religions go, none of them can ever -prove- their religion, but all of the fulfilled prophecies in the Bible have. So yeah =)"

It's great isn't it, Yvonne? They sit us down in their study rooms. They have private, intimate study sessions with us. They explain everything. Everything makes sense. They show us the Bible and reveal their truths in a clear, step by step fashion. And what truths they are! Everything is simple and concise. We are children! We are silly lambs and need to be taught! Amazing mysteries, historical videos, everything exciting and fun to learn! Secrets which we are priviledged to be taught and which we will eventually be eager to pass on. We want to learn more. In fact, we come back for more. And if we don't, we feel loved and wanted when they call us up on their cell phones and eagerly ask when next we'll be available.

But it's all lies. It's a religion started backwards. The verses are selectively interpreted to justify Ahnsahnghong, and Ahnsahnghong's history is hidden or selectively re-interpreted to adhere to prophesies.

Wait until there are no more "truths" to teach. Wait until they start repeating their 20 pre-packaged sermons until you know them all by heart. Wait until they convince you to dedicate ten percent of your earnings to Mother Jerusalem because the Bible says so. Wait until you are gradually cut away from society. Wait until you find yourself on the streets at 11pm at night, recruiting others just like yourself because the end is near! Wait until the table turns and it's YOU in that study room, teaching those same "truths" you learnt a year earlier. Repeating those messages to some lost recruitee who looks at your "accidental meeting" as a gift from God.

You will be just like me. You will embrace the Church of God and love it passionately until one day, several years down the road something just clicks. You start reading beyond their underlined Bible verses and highlighted lines. You start flipping the pages to where YOU want to and not where they tell you.

The WMS Church of God is not a religion and it does not require faith. It is a cult founded by a Biblical scholar who professed that the second coming would occur one Biblical generation after the reformation of Isreal. 1988.

Search the libraries for any of his books published in the 70s. The Ahnsahnghong you learn about is a carefully guarded lie.

Let me ask you, how many people are in your COG church? How many adults? Let me make a prophesy of my own. If you stay with that Church for more than two years, you will find that the entire "established" congregation will filter out, most leaving the country, while YOU and other new recruits will be left behind to build the church. You will become a deacon and recruiter. The leaders stay only long enough to recruit and groom a congregation and then move on to setting up another self-sustaining church. Move, recruit, build, profit, lather, rinse, repeat.

11/10/06 @ 20:48

### **Comment from: Yvonnecheckthisout [Visitor]**



Take alook at these Yvonne.

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PEFNBgarSMQ

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=P4\_KyqMWSpM

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ifEACinhrAY

11/10/06 @ 21:59

#### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone, good to know you are okay. You stated:

"To everyone else:

...you guys still there?

Why do you believe in the Bible?

Faith isn't enough for me, guys, I need proof."

\_\_\_\_\_

To answer plainly and bluntly, if you don't have faith then God does not hear you. The Bible is clear about that. Please read the entire Chapter 11 of Hebrews. What you are praying to is a man made idol. You are free to believe what you want to believe, but there is only one Gospel of Jesus, and nowhere in it is your christ.

You also stated:

"What makes you believe?"

2/11/2020 Co

Very simple. I have experienced in my life the very words of JESUS CHRIST. The person I was two years ago: The one who loved to curse, engaged in sexual promiscuity, was a habitual smoker, and unable to love myself & others, no longer exists. These things I could not do unless there was divine intervention. This is why I believe, this is what JESUS CHRIST has done in my life.

No one in this forum can give you an infallible interpretation of a Biblical prophecy. This is why it's a prophecy: We won't know for sure until it passes. Your most recent postings have crystallized what I wrote several days ago: your religion is like seeing illusions of water when being thirsty in a desert – this is all the satisfaction you are going to get. The wonderful thing about God is that through His people He warns those who err, but He will never force you to believe in faith His Word. You are free to choose.

May God bless you to help you unveil His truth.

11/10/06 @ 23:23

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



To the person who posted those videos, the first one is rehash; that second and third, I don't speak Japanese nor can I understand it, but I will say I do know what it sounds like =D Sorry. I also know what Christ Ahnsahnghong looks like, so I'm going to assume that is someone else lol

I have my proof. And I have my faith. Separately, but I can't have faith without proof. I can't have blind faith. It's ridiculous. God made the Bible so that we could understand him, that's why Jesus said "These are the scriptures that testify about me" and if Jesus is God, then they testify about them both. I am asking you if you believe in the Bible and why. Not why you believe in God. You can believe in (a) God and not the Bible. Many people do. I want to know why you put your trust in the Bible as the word of God, and not the word of men persay.

What I am praying to is God in the flesh; the holy spirit. The thing is, you say there is only one Gospel of Jesus Christ, but there are so many things regarding that gospel that so many churches don't follow. 1) Sabbath day 2) Women wearing veils 3) Passover of the new covenant. Does your church follow that? Because that's all part of the gospel of Jesus Christ. Also, that by faith alone is not enough to get into the kingdom of heaven, which I'm the general consensus around here has been. That is not true. I can show you a verse, spoken by Jesus, if you'd like- which testifies to that fact.

What makes you think Jesus Christ did that for you? Maybe it was Satan. Maybe it was Allah. Maybe it was Jehova. How can you be so sure? Because suddenly you grew up, you attribute it to Jesus Christ. People grow up all the time, people clean up their acts every day, without God, without Jesus, in their life. I'm not saying it isn't the work of Jesus, I'm just curious why you are so sure it is. You said you experienced the words of Christ; but I have no idea what you're saying. Can you explain that more?

... The Bible has prophecized what has already happened. There are few prophecies left to be fulfilled. And trust me when I say that the entire Bible is a book of prophecies.

I am curious to hear what you think, Another One Confused, about the information of Horus? Also, the fact that Krishna is the same. And Buddha. Actually, check out these sites:

http://www.truthbeknown.com/sunsofgod.htm http://www.truthbeknown.com/christ.htm

And then tell me what you think. Keep in mind, I still believe in Jesus Christ, but I know why I do. I want to know if you still believe in him after reading all of that, and why. I can tell you right now that my reason has little to do with faith.

11/11/06 @ 00:43

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Nice videos, atleast that guy came right out front and said he's the second coming.

I guess he proved his divinity through scripture like everyone else that claimed it. Nice way to abuse the Bible I would say.



Riding the best donkey man could buy.

- James

11/11/06 @ 01:03

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



So much for some of these religions bringing people together. Wars will be fought over this stuff

Oh well.

Hi Yvone! LOL :-)

- James

11/11/06 @ 01:11

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



So Ted, what exactly do you believe? Are you just anti God/Christ now, or have you conformed to a "normal" church.

... I don't know about the "intimate" part, I've been part of group studies where's there's two three people, I've been in studies where it's two or three or four people all outside when it's noisey; it's not like a condition, like oh we must only study one on one in this

small quiet room. Maybe YOUR zion was like that, but we're really cool in L.A. zion. =)

They explain everything, and everything makes sense. The show it through the Bible, and everything is clear. Step by step. Perfected by the word of God. No one else can do that. It's not the church. It's God that has made the truth so perfect and clear in the last days. As you know, the Bible has been locked, so anyone trying to read or "interpret" it is wasting their time unless they believe the second coming messiah has come. that is, if they believe in the Bible; because that's what it says in Revelations.

I I don't know about feeling loved; I came back on my own, but I had a little fall out before and I didn't go after talking to one of the guys there (he wasn't a pastor or anything) and telling him some concerns I had with the Bible being true in general. The next day they called me and I was rather annoyed; not happy that they called. I have friends and family. I don't need church to give me a feeling of being loved; I was always a blessed, loved, happy child growing up—looking back at it, I was always loved, my parents did EVERYTHING they could for me, even when they couldn't. Aw, I think I'm gonna go hug my mom right now. Not like I haven't hugged her and cuddled with her all day today. I know it sounds weird, but I very much love my mother and my family and COG hasn't torn us apart or made us bitter; if anything, it made us closer, even though my mom won't even go.

Anyway, it's not as if they are selective interpreted for no reason. You are an ex-deacon yourself, you should know why. Anytime they look at the Bible in a different way, they always show you a verse that supports the idea that we should look at it that way. But keeping in mind that the scrolls have been locked until second coming Jesus, is it so hard to believe that we have been reading it the wrong way all this time? I wish I could find the verse, but it clearly says every verse has it's mate. Another verse also says God requires an account of what is past. There are so many things that testify to the way we should be looking at the bible; if every verse has it's mate, then I guess we'd better start isolating verses, shouldn't we? What, else then, was God trying to say with that? I think it's pretty clear cut. I don't know much about Ahnsahnghong, which I'll admit three million times over. But I don't need to. The light shines on me, so to speak. That is, the truths are evidence enough. No one can unlock the scrolls but Christ. There is so much more than 20 studies, I don't think I'll ever be done studying! There's so much to learn, I don't know the half of it (keep in mind, I go every day!) They haven't tried to convince me to dedicate ten percent to anything; though most churches teach that you should give 10% of your earnings to the church in tithes. Just about every Christian knows that. I don't think I'll be cutting away from society, I am at a nice little medium right now where I can balance my work time,

my physical self improvement time, my family time, my friend/party time, my church time, my free

2/11/2020

time, and my sleep time (lol I know it's crazy, it kind of just fell into play like that) without being significantly stressed out. But God has blessed me to do it all and equally so. Mm. Amen.

They never ask anyone to be preaching at 11pm at night; that's crazy. How can you see in the dark? The latest I've ever preached to is 9, and they always make sure to shoo everyone home because that kind of crap is so unnecessary, we need to rest and prepare ourselves for the next day, no need to wear the body down. It's like people who overextend themselves exercising and then have to stop for like three days just to recover. It's retroactive; it's taking two steps forward and having to take four steps back. That's just common sense; my zion church leaders don't ever suggest anything like that.

I have done studies with some of my friends, from my own mouth, as well as my mother, and I have had different responses. Some have been like "...well that's an interesting fact, but I still don't believe, sorry" then again he happened to be gay. My mother was like "wow... I didn't know that." I mean everyone has a different reaction, not everyone is going to jump up and say hallelujah, but that's never been my experience in church and never have I felt any presence or anything for Jesus or God in a baptist or methodist or lutheran or catholic church, actually. And I've been to quite a few. Remember, I grew up on that crap. I was spoon fed a plethora of them, and none of them made sense at all.

I don't embrace the church, I embrace God- passionately so. But maybe we'll see in several years if something clicks. Because I already read past the underlines verses; I now read the Bible on my own time, which is a serious change for someone who didn't believe in God before. The church of God is not a religion. Christianity is. The World Wide Church of God is not a religion either. Christianity is.

I would say with the great deal of people like you, and message boards like this out there, it requires a lot of faith. Do you think I'm the only one who happened to stumble upon his name; almost everyone at that church has googled Father's name at one point in time, I know, because I've asked, and I've talked to them all individually to get their opinions.

Can you list some books that he published in the 70s? That would be really nice for proof, actually. Will they be in english? I hope so...

I don't know how many people are in my zion, it's not like I count. There are quite a few adults in my zion, but also a good amount of teens and some little kids too. It's a good mixture, we have people in all age ranges; old, middle age, adult, young, babies. You name it, we got it. Blacks, Whites, Latinos, Jews, Asians, Pacific Islanders, it's all there. I even think we may have one Middle Eastern brother or sister, but maybe not. I don't think we have any Native Americans or Inuits or Aboriginals either =( But then again I have never seen one of those in person my entire life, actually. Iol Not that I'm aware of, at least.

I think you of all people would understand that in order to set up another church, this has to be done. The leaders must move on, must make apprentices; this is how a church grows. Someone's got to do it. Just because another church is fine just being one church or three churches, or because they are already established, doesn't mean it didn't work out that way too. It's normal. That's how new franchises work. If we are trying to spread the gospel, then we're going to need more churches. We have brothers and sisters that drive all the way from Riverside just to go to L.A. Zion; that's two hours. That sucks for our members, that's why we're trying to establish more churches. Come on, Ted, you should know this already! How long were you in the church before you left?

11/11/06 @ 01:16

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hey Yvone,

I'll try to gather some notes myself and compare it to yours when you're ready. I don't usually come prepared when I post but since we're taking things in a new direction, I'll follow along.

Talk later, :-)

- James

11/11/06 @ 02:56

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



I'm not exactly sure what you're talking about, James, but OK =D

11/11/06 @ 03:56

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



To Yvone:

That was sort of my olive branch post. After watching those video clips and seeing how people would argue and would show unhealthy dedication to their faith, I kind of noticed that some postings on this board was sort of going in the same direction (not that extreme however) as far as not coming to a common ground.

We're not going to agree regardless but as I can see, no one here is a bad or evil person, just strongly dedicated to what they believe is truth, no matter who told them or what they read.

Someone's answer along with history can be truth to another person and BS to others but there will always be someone who will believe the person that claims to be revealing hidden secrets especially after seeing that video when that so called Second Coming Christ was telling everyone on national TV, he is revealing secrets and telling the truth.

I'm not judging but I could have sworn Jesus was a being without sin and this guy is an ex-offender. That would mean anyone born in sin can claim to be him.

Ok let me not get into that too much but instead of me "pointing things out", I want to adjust my tie and approach this situation in a non threatening or arguementative way. Let's see what we have in common then work from there.

Also, you asked Another One Confused what makes him think Jesus was the one to show him divine intervention and not Satan but I think that same question applies to you which you have answered but his answer is no different from yours seeing how you both FEEL that it must be through Jesus or in your case Ahnsahnghong that lead you on the paths that you are on. It's what you believe and you both can prove that through the bible I'm sure but neither one of you can really say it's Jesus, Ahnsahnghong or Satan. How are you be able to distinguish the two or three?

It's basically about how you feel and if it feels right, then it must be through Jesus or Ahnsahnghong but if it doesn't feel right then I'm sure it's from Satan since God wouldn't lead you away from him, correct?

### To Creasy:

The bottom line is , everybody have their own interpretation. And it is impossible to prove one interpretation is better than the other.

I agree, good point.

To Ted:

You being an ex-member, if we were to think of how the apostles went out and preached about Jesus being our savior, I'm sure they made it the focus point of preaching to someone.

Now, when you were a member of the church did you or the missionaries make Ahnsahnghong the focus point when speaking to someone you were trying to save or was this information revealed later on? To my understanding, without faith in Ahnsahnghong..you can not be saved. You have to accept all, not half I assume.

When and how is this information revealed and is it different from the APPROACH that Jesus or his apostles had when preaching to people over 2000 yrs ago?

As I was corrected by Yvone, Jesus revealed himself to people and I'm not sure if him just claiming to be the Messiah got him killed a part of prophecy (even though he prophecied his own death) since anyone who claimed or made that statement often got killed.

If I made that statement today, I'm sure it would lead to me getting killed by someone and I too can say to people "I will be persecuted and killed" giving some hint that it's prophecy because eventually someone is going to take me out.

Of course there's more to his story that proved he is what he is but I just wanted to weigh-in other ideas and if it was really prophecy or just something that was bound to happen regardless just by him claiming to be the Messiah.

Also, does it say in the Bible that he will come in secret as well? Just give me your point of view from what you believed as a member and your point as an ex member.

- James

11/11/06 @ 10:40

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



To add to the previous...

For the second coming to be born in this world that would mean his parents would have to be sinless. It was said that Jesus was born without sin in his first coming but what about his mother, wasn't she born with sin and if so, why wouldn't some of that sin pass on to Jesus.

However, if someone says Mary was without sin, then what about her mother, wasn't she too with sin? The list goes on.

It appears that Jesus will be born to a mother with sin unlike his first coming...correct? And to add to that notion be will not be "King of the Jews" anymore or be from the line of David as he was said to come to claim lineage and the Tribe of Judah which would refer to a person of Jewish descent.

All of these second comings do not fit the description. It is said that the Queen of England sits on the throne of David and is from the House of Judah

through the last king of Isreal (Zedekiah) which whom God said there will be no second coming from his seed.

It is also said that the Ethiopian kingdom is from the House of Judah and also holds the throne of David and the kings who sat on that throne were descendants of David through Solomon and Sheba. Both kingdoms says that the second coming will sit on their throne because of what is said in the Bible.

So, the notion of Jesus coming back as a descendant of David and taking the titles of King of Kings and Lion of Judah..etc. is thrown out the window since anyone can claim to be him.

- James

11/11/06 @ 12:22

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

How are you,

I just want to drop in to say a few words before I go hiking. I will try to write a little bit more later .

#1. The COG convinced you their teaching is based on the Bible.

#2. But the name Ahn Sahng Hong is not from the Bible?

#3. You said you don't much about Ahn Sahng Hong ,but somehow the COG convinced you to worship his name . You don't see that is anything wrong because everybody in COG is doing it.

You thought your faith is based on the Bible , but you are singing praises and worshipping to a name that is not from the Bible .

You are worshiping a man, but you said you don't even know who he really is .

Isn't that amazing !!!!

A cult can make people do things they don't even know why they are doing it ??

Talk to you later

Creasy

11/11/06 @ 15:14

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**

Hello again, everyone.

Yvonne I was in the WMS-Church of God for a little over three years. How old are you? I was about 22/3 and doing a university masters in the UK when first recruited.

You asked about my religion- I'd simply say I'm very Spiritual. My family goes to a Christian Church and my wife is Jewish. I've been studying Judaism for several years. I am comfortable with the abstract and unknowing nature of God and believe he is comfortable with my ignorance.

I was adopted by foster parents who both had no religion, so when I left home I was ripe to believe in anything. I was recruited by the Church of God and loved it so much. I thought all religions were like this. Then when I became a full time member I was determined to learn more about the Bible so I joined a Bible study club led by a Christian evangelist. We ploughed through the Bible for several months and gradually I began to question all the nonsense the COG was teaching me. I saw how verses were repeatedly taken out of context and used to back things up in improper ways.

Anyway, a good book to check out is "The Mystery of God and The Spring of The Water of Life" by Ahnsahnghong. It was published in the early 70s. It's a fairly large book, and throughout it Ahnsahnghong interprets various Bible verses and shows how he calculates that the Second Coming will occur in 1988. He takes the Biblical generation of 40 years and the formation of Isreal in 1948 to come to that conclusion. The book gets it's title from Ahnsahnghong's idea that God is like water, existing continusouly in three states. The majority of the Church of God's teachings ie– the passover, Melchezidek, etc, are also found in this book, though in a completely different light. This book and all others written by Ahnsahnghong prior to this, plainly negate the notion that he is some sort of diety.

During the early 90's the COG went through a big upheaval. Mother Jerusalem subverted many of Ahnsahnghong's early books and ensured that they were no longer published. During this reformation period, alot of the common teachings of the COG were born. Small handbooks based on Ahnsahnghong's teachings were used instead. The idea of Christ coming in secret and as a mortal, and the concept of a third coming for salvation, were constructured to justify Ahnsahnghong's death, which many of his congregation couldn't rationalise. Remember, prior to the 80's no-one in the Church of God believed Ahnsahnghong was God. He was simply a Bible scholar who ran a church.

Yvone said: "I don't know about the "intimate" part, I've been part of group studies where's there's two three people."

Yup, I know. They never leave you alone. Group persuasion. The first few meetings with recruits is always in the company of 2 people. Sometimes a 3rd is brought in.

- 1. The teacher.
- 2. The person who recruited you.
- 3. A recent recruit who now believes.

There are numerous little confidence tricks used. The idea is to break down the recruit's critical defense barriers. This keeps the victim from putting up the ego defences we normally maintain in known adversarial situations.

King James said: "When and how is this information revealed and is it different from the APPROACH that Jesus or his apostles had when preaching to people over 2000 yrs ago?"

Their entire teaching method is coercive. Forget about the theology- the very methods USED to get your to believe involves a very subtle use of pressure and force.

But look at the theology itself— it doesn't hold up. They have their recruits thinking that the Bible is coded so that those who believe in the New Name can perceive it's truths. I remember teaching a teenager about Mother Jerusalem one day— I'd been tutoring him for almost 4 months and he kept asking who that photo of the woman on the wall was. Under strict instructions from my pastor, I was not to tell anyone about Mother Jerusalem until they had been baptized. But this kid kept asking so I said "you cannot understand the spiritual mother until you accept ahnsahnghong. Do you accept ahnsahnghong?" The kid said yes and we baptized him in a bathtub that day. Two hours later and we're in the same room and I'm teaching him about Mother Jersusalem. He promptly said he finds that concept hard to believe. Like clockwork I flipped through my Bible and recited Paul's line "Because you are a child and still drink milk" without realising how conditioned I had become. After the teenage kid failed to turn up after several weeks, my pastor took me aside and said: "We don't speak to them about The Holy Mother until after they've accepted Ahnsahnghong (been baptized)." Those words have stuck in my mind all these years.

Don't teach them about B until they have accepted C. In truth, their ENTIRE teching approach follows this pattern. Teach them A then B then C then D. Stop and examine anything individually and everything falls apart. The idea is to systematically break down a recruited member's logic. The target will increasingly find the absurd more easy to accept.

But let's look at the theology. Let's look at what the Church of God actually teaches. Yvonne think back to your first study session (clouds, east, seal) and tell me what you learnt. Let's go through all 20 of their messages individually and in order, and lets see if the Bible really agrees with what they teach.

11/11/06 @ 19:26

### **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



Yvone, I read that you are a member in LA. Ask John in your church about the twins dad in Texas. I am an ex-cog member. He and his wife visited my home in Texas a few times. I believe he is your pastor. If you are interested in how and why I left the church let me know. I hope that when you ask John about me it will add some credability to our discussion and you won't think I'm just another "non-believer".

-Ed

11/11/06 @ 19:44

#### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Yvone, thank you kindly for your response.

You stated:

"I want to know why you put your trust in the Bible as the word of God, and not the word of men persay."

\_\_\_\_\_

Again, very simple. Everything that the Bible has taught me in terms of where I have been in my life and where I am now has been accurate. In other words, every action has an equal an opposite

reaction, according to the Law of Motion discovered by Isaac Newton. The Bible embodies that Law. As a matter of fact, do a research about Isaac Newton...did you know that he wrote more about the Bible than about science? Arguably, the most intelligent person that has ever existed, Isaacc Newton proved amply the significance of the Bible. Look it up for yourself. And like Isaac Newton there are many. The Bible is inherent, of that I have no doubt.

#### You stated:

"What I am praying to is God in the flesh; the holy spirit."

I am sorry to say, but you are praying to an idol. You are free to choose whomever you worship, but nowhere in the Bible there is support that Anhnsanghong is Christ. All you have is assumptions, suppositions, and guesses...but nothing that you have presented proves unequivocally a Korean gentleman is the second coming of Christ. That is heresy.

### You stated:

"What makes you think Jesus Christ did that for you? Maybe it was Satan. Maybe it was Allah. Maybe it was Jehova. How can you be so sure? Because suddenly you grew up, you attribute it to Jesus Christ. "

\_\_\_\_\_\_

You answered the question yourself. I worship Jesus Christ & not any of the other things you mentioned.

#### You stated:

"People grow up all the time, people clean up their acts every day, without God, without Jesus, in their life. I'm not saying it isn't the work of Jesus, I'm just curious why you are so sure it is. You said you experienced the words of Christ; but I have no idea what you're saying. Can you explain that more?"

\_\_\_\_\_

People seek Jesus – just like those that sought Him because He gave them food (feeding the multitude miracle) – for what they can get from Him. This life is transitory; our salvation is what's ultimately important. Jesus said: Seek the Kingdom of Heaven and the rest shall be added upon. Furthermore, Jesus said the He gives life more abundantly, and He certainly has given it to me...the words of Christ has been a living testament inside me. As I said, the person I used to be no longer exists. Jesus' words have changed me. When people ask, what happened to you? I answer: God did it. I don't have to hear a preacher tell me about Christ, I don't need a friend to tell me about Christ, I don't need anyone here tell me about Christ, because I have experienced in my own life who Christ is.

#### You stated:

"I am curious to hear what you think, Another One Confused, about the information of Horus? Also, the fact that Krishna is the same. And Buddha."

\_\_\_\_\_

Oh boy...I advise you to learn about any pagan society and see where they are now. For instance, you mention Krishna & Buddha...look at the countries who worship these idols, what can you say about them? To bring a point home, do you know why our beloved USA prospered and many other nations didn't? Up until the 1950's, the USA had a strong & firm foundation on our Christian God and this country thus prospered. Post 1950's, when the secularization of America began, there was an increase in decadence increased in our society. This is why our society is the way it is now. Ultimately the eradication of God will bring our society (all over the world as well) down. I agree with you; we are living the last days.

You appear to have you an end in mind, and you are looking for any data that fits that end. In a way, I don't blame you, you are still very young woman. You may continue to pray and do as you wish, but know that you are in error. I hope God helps you open the eyes of your spirit.

TO ALL:

FOLKS, I WAS ACCEPTED TO ATTEND COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY FOR MY MASTERS. I AM SO HAPPY...ONLY GOD COULD HAVE DONE THIS FOR ME.

11/11/06 @ 20:06

### **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



Congrats!!! anotherconfused. Best wishes and God Bless.

-Ed

11/11/06 @ 20:10

### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Ted,

it's interesting what you said about the baptizing part of the COG. I only went once to that Church, while seeking one to congregate...i didn't even know what they believed in then, yet they wanted to baptize me that very day.

Boy, do i truly feel sorry for those people trapped in such hideous ideology.

11/11/06 @ 20:17

### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Ed,

Thanks buddy. God bless you and your entire family.

11/11/06 @ 20:20

### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Ed please email me at tieman64@hotmail.com

I am in touch with alot of COG members and ex members and would very much appreciate a testimony as to why you left. I am currently building a website to educate people on the COG and their teachings. All published testimonies are confidential—ie names, places etc arent used.

11/11/06 @ 20:32

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Way to go Another One Confused!

James

11/11/06 @ 20:58

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Another One,

A friend of mine was baptized the same day she visited. Instead of having the person check it out a few times, they had them do it within an hour of being there and that's all it takes.



I don't even want to talk about my experience there. :-(

- James

11/11/06 @ 21:03

### Comment from: HeyYvoneCheckthisout! [Visitor]



Brilliant video!

http://cog-ash.blogspot.com/2006/11/video-how-to-become-cult-leader.html

11/11/06 @ 22:08

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello Everyone,

The link last visitor provide lead to no where . But I Googles its key words: how-to-become-cult-leader

It lead to very good and funny educational video about the tricks that is use in cult.

It is simply Brilliant.

I encourage every one to go watch it.

Just Goggle :how-to-become-cult-leader

Creasy

11/11/06 @ 23:00

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello Everyone,

I just watched the "how-to-become-cult-leader" twice .

It is amazing video. It covers most of the topic I have researched regarding Cult religion .

The message of the video has such clarity, is just go striaght to the point.

Creasy

11/11/06 @ 23:35

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Thanks to the person who posted that video.

I give it 5 stars \*\*\*\*\*

- James

11/12/06 @ 01:00

### **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**

Ed....Congats!! Would be Columbia in NYC???? WOO HOOO Good going!



11/13/06 @ 07:31

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**

Way to stay on topic...

By the way, according to that video, just about every religion is a cult. But that doesn't change anything, does it?

Cult

Anyway, I'm done. It's rather pointless. Let me be in my cult, and you in yours. I would appreciate it if this discussion ended for good. I think everything that can be said- on both endsalready has been, and repeating ourselves in different structures doesn't make it a different message. So let's just save all of ourselves sometimes, and leave this here for anyone searching for the truth of God to make their own decisions based off of the 1000+ posts already made in his name. Every debate has to end sometime, and it's not always going to be on a mutual agreement.

With that said, God bless you all.

11/13/06 @ 11:37

# **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**

Also, I would like to leave you with this definition, from dictionary.com:

cult /kʌlt/ Pronunciation Key – Show Spelled Pronunciation[kuhlt] –noun

- 1. a particular system of religious worship, esp. with reference to its rites and ceremonies.
- 2. an instance of great veneration of a person, ideal, or thing, esp. as manifested by a body of admirers
- 3. the object of such devotion.
- 4. a group or sect bound together by veneration of the same thing, person, ideal, etc.
- 5. Sociology. a group having a sacred ideology and a set of rites centering around their sacred symbols.
- 6. a religion or sect considered to be false, unorthodox, or extremist, with members often living outside of conventional society under the direction of a charismatic leader.
- 7. the members of such a religion or sect.

11/13/06 @ 11:43

# **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Alas! so it did strike one part of your brain. Good for you. You can stay in your cult if you please. Do not go knocking on the doors. Let people make their own decisions where seeking the truth of God is concerned.

And the day this excitement of Ahnsahnghong and the mother Jerusalem fades out and realize you've made a fool of yourself you and the rest are most welcome to share your bad experiences on the testimonial column of Ted's Website.

I shall continue to pray for you in Jesus' name

Till then God Bless

11/13/06 @ 12:42

### **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



Amen.....

11/13/06 @ 14:26

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



The only thing that struck my brain would be the fact that **all forms of Christianity are a cult**. Mine and yours. So good for us =)

Cult

I have a right to spread the word of my cult, regardless of what you say, and I will knock on every door I please. How can people make their own decisions on where to seek the truth of God if they don't have all perspectives? How can they decide if COG is truth or

not, if they have no idea who they are and what they teach? This is why we knock on doors. We don't come with gun in hand saying "repent or die." So please, get over it.

The day of my Lord will never fade out, for the kingdom of heaven is near. I have made no fool of myself. We have only succeeded in fulfilling prophecy, time and time again.

11/13/06 @ 14:54

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



by the way, you should really learn how to use the word "alas"; the way you used it makes you look like a jerk =)

11/13/06 @ 15:02

#### **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Ha! Ha! Too hard to resist isn't it Can't help spreading this fake gospel Its like AIDS. I read my Bible and no other books and I do not belong to any church nor cult. I believe in Jesus Christ and I am very happy get it! Try it out for yourself

You said

We don't come with gun in hand or is it that mother Jerusalem has placed one on you so that you rake in more cash for her.

"repent or die."

HMM So you all live in fear. When is the end time???

Nice way to fulfill the prophecy

You are leading these poor souls to damnation

Thanks for calling me a jerk. These are clear indications of how a cult like you would react when their views are opposed.

Ultimately you couldn't answer the questions asked. You are just a month into this group and you so much.

You have good chances of becoming a Deacon or probably branch out and start another cult religion on your own.

Take care

11/13/06 @ 16:18

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



The bible says if it is of man, it will fail. So we'll see what is true and fake gospel at the end, you need not worry about slandering our truth, whether you beleieve it or not.

You said you read your bible and no other books. That might explain your inherent ignorance =/ Next time, pick up a book, and when you see the word "alas" look at the context =)

If you believe in Jesus Christ you are in a cult,

"4. a group or sect bound together by veneration of the same thing, person, ideal, etc."

I, too, believe in Jesus Christ and I am happy! So hooray for us all =)

Get real. If you honestly think there are threats (physical or verbal) involved then that just shows your ignorance further. You make a lot of unsupported claims about my church, and really, it's unwarranted further than for the sake of your mental well-being. It's like soldiers that have to dehumanize the enemy so that they don't remorse for killing them. Way to go, champ.

I don't live in fear. We all eagerly await the end (as I have said before). No on knows when the Thief in the night will come. No one knows when the end will be. If you read the Bible so much, you should know that by now =) Though you should know that "Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is near" instilled fear in many when Jesus said it; which turned into hatred. We always fear- and thus hate-what we can't comprehend.

Am I truly? Are you God? Who are you to judge me by telling me I am leading souls to damnation?! You do not know the thoughts of God, nor do I, so who are you to judge me on those very grounds?

I have called no one else here a jerk, nor have I called you a jerk. I said it makes you sound LIKE A JERK. Alas is used when something to be sorrowful over. If you say "Alas, you see the truth" then that means you're sorry that I "see the truth," implying that you couldn't give two craps. Plenty of people have disagreed with my religion, and I haven't called any of them a jerk. Nor is anything I say a clear reflection on my entire religion. I am one out of how many? Do you know how many people were killed in the Christian crusades? Is that to reflect on all Christians, then?! Come on, if you're going to bag on me, at least make valid points.

Ultimately, I got tired of repeating myself. Ultimately, I do not need you to "clarify" for everyone what reasons I have for ending the discussion, when I have done that for myself already. Ultimately, I don't know what "and you so much" means, nor do I really care.

There are still so many things I need to learn before I could possibly consider the role of "deaconess," dear Joshua, nor do I ever plan to branch out from the true church of god, the church that Jesus Christ established 2000 years ago, as the Baptist, Methodist, Lutheran, Presbyterian, Roman Catholic, (and all the other 850 denominations) have done. I think there are enough lies as it is =)

Amen.

11/13/06 @ 16:37

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Yvonne the Church of God misinterprets scripture in order to back up the idea of Ahnsahnghong being Christ. They take verses out of context.

For example if a verse says:

$$A + B = C$$

They will go through the bible, see where A appears to mean D, and then substitute D into the equation.

$$D + B = C$$

Thereby changing the context of the verse. This is a form of bible reading known as dispensationalism. All the key teachings of the COG revolve around this.

ie. the notion of Christ coming covertly, the notion of Christ coming again as a man, the notion of the saviour being born in the eat, the notion of cloud smeaning man, the notion of Mother Jerusalem being the spiritual bridge of Christ and the notion that Christ must come again and rule for 37 years. Furthermore, the entire Melchezidek and New Name prophecies are completely misread by them. Not to mention that God actually commands us not to keep Passover unless being circumcised in First Corinthians. Are you circumcised? No, but you wear a veil.

You cannot be verse specific when reading the Bible Yvonne. The Cog has you so focussed elsewhere that you don't notice when they spoonfeed you lies.

All religions are not a cult. The COG is not a religion. It has nothing to worship. It has no God to worship. It is a business formed with the sole purpose of grooming kids to recruit other susceptible followers.

11/13/06 @ 16:48

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Also Yvonne, please please please remember that none of us here is trying to get you to join Christianity or change your religion to "ours". I type these messages to you and visit this site purely and solely because I KNOW that the Church of God is ultimately bad news. I'm in a rush and have to catch a plane.

But please please please objectively think about everything people type here. Good luck

and bless.

11/13/06 @ 16:56

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**

Yvonne said: "The bible says if it is of man, it will fail. So we'll see what is true and fake gospel at the end, you need not worry about slandering our truth, whether you beleieve it or not."

But remember Yvonne, the Church of God nearly crumbled in the early 90's when Ahnsahnghong's died and his prophesies didn't come true. He thought the second coming would occur in 1988. It's only when Mother Jerusalem took over that this dead korean man was professed to be the true christ. She brought the Chruch out of a 10 year slum by changing the doctrine of the Church of God. What do you think will happen when Mother Jerusalem dies too? Look at the Rastafarian movement and how they likewise hail Emperor Sellasie as a God after he tied. The human mind finds it hard to rationalise such things.

Anyway I must be going, my wife is nagging me to get off the computer!!

11/13/06 @ 17:03

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



From what it looks like, to me, is that they use the associative property. IF A = B, and B = C, "A" must also equal "C." For example, the Seal of God study. You may think they are changing the context of the verse, but honestly– if the Bible is truly sealed with seven seals (According to Revelations 5:1, )– then how do you know what the context means? How can you say that just anyone can open the Bible, read it, and understand it, but God, Himself?

If only God can do these things- that is, unlock the Bible- then the context is nothing to a verse. We (not being God) would not be able to understand the Bible- even through CONTEXT (a humanly construct)- until Christ comes down again. With that said, seeing as you do not believe that Christ has come yet, then none of us can understand the Bible; meaning all arguments, church sermons, and everything else relating to the Bible would be pointless. Because it is our own interpretation, which means it cannot possibly be true.

The COG believes that Christ Ahnsahnghong is the second coming of Christ. With that said, we do believe faithfully in his flawless interpretation.

Actually, I did look into dispensationalism, and it does not concur with the teachings of our church; as you should well know:

"In contrast, dispensationalism teaches that the Christian Church is a 'parenthesis' in God's dealings with the Jews, when the Gospel began to go to the Gentiles instead of the Jews, but that God's continued favor of the Jews will be revealed after the Church Age (or Dispensation), when the Jews will be restored to their land and will own Jesus as their Messiah. Hence, dispensationalists typically believe in a Jewish restoration." – Wikipedia, on "Dispensationalism"

You are saying that the Melchezedek and New Name prophecies are misread by them. I have never heard a Christian church even mention them as prophecies to begin with. What, then, is your understanding of them?

You also say that God commands us not the keep Passover unless being circumcised in 1 Corinthians. Can you tell me exactly where, when you get a chance? This sounds like the regulations that were given in Exodus, to the Jews. Circumcision was, and still is, a Jewish rite. Likewise, baptism is the Christian equivalent. Moses is to Jesus. The passover of the old covenant is to the passover of the new covenant. Circumcision is to baptism. There are many more details that show the old testament as a reflection of the new. But seeing as you're an ex-deacon, and I don't have anything on my to show you in detail (nor did I really care to go into this whole debate thing again), I'm going to assume you know this, and I will wait for you to give me the verse in 1 Corinthians, so that I can see that what you say is true (especially since John tells us to keep the Passover [of the new covenant] in 1 Corinthians 5:8, and likewise he also celebrated the same Passover, and said do as he does, for he follows in the footsteps of Christ [1 Corinthians 11:1] – who also told us to eat the Passover of the new covenant [Luke 22:19] in remembrance of Him).

With that said, yes I am "circumcised," and I wear my veil, as it is commanded in 1 Corinthians 11:5.

Seeing as I have already pointed out that only God may reveal the truths of the Bible, through the Bible, I don't think it is truthful of you to tell me that the way I read it—which I believe was shown to me by second coming Christ through the teaching of his disciples—is wrong. Our thoughts are lower than God's, as are our ways (Isaiah 55:8–9). We cannot know the truth of the Bible until he comes again to show us, and from there we may pass it on.

Thus, just because you don't believe it, or because it contrasts to what is practiced today by most Christians, doesn't mean that it is a lie. We have come a long time since the beginning of our religion, the original church that Jesus established when he came to this earth. Do we ever bother to look at the original foundation? To see, for ourselves, what Jesus demanded of us through his very actions? Do we then come to see that Christmas is non-existant, nor is there any evidence to it being the date of Jesus' birth (though it does correspond to the vernal equinox, the birth of the sun, and the original establishment of the pagan festival Christ Mass by the Romans) and all the other pagan customs Christians hold fast to?

How can you say that the COG is not a religion? That it has nothing to do with worship? We worship and praise God twice a day through the appointed prayer times, we keep service twice a week according to the appointed times for service, we sing songs of worship and worship him every time we open our mouthes to share the gospel; just like any other church (which I can only assume you consider to be a religion as well...)

"religion: a set of beliefs concerning the cause, nature, and purpose of the universe, esp. when considered as the creation of a superhuman agency or agencies, usually involving devotional and ritual observances, and often containing a moral code governing the conduct of human affairs. "

According to dictionary.com, we are a religion. According to dictionary.com, all religions are a cult (see definition I posted above, which is from that site). With that said, perhaps COG has control over dictionary.com. I doubt it. But maybe, since it seems to be so supportive of our innocence, at the time of such accusations you make regarding it.

I don't understand when you say it has nothing to worship. We worship Jehova (who is God). We worship Jesus (who is God). We worship Ahnsahnghong (who is God). In essence, we worship the trinity, which is the same thing other Christians worship. Do they not have anything to worship?

Or is it the cross that they worship, thus meaning that we do not have anything to worship because we do not worship the cross? Or is Wicca not a religion, because they do not have a God to worship, even though they have many? Or Greek and Egyptian "mythology," which we deem as such even though they have a pantheon of Gods to worship; simply because it is not OUR mythology? Because it is not OUR religion?

All religion is a business, and if Christians truly believe that they know the truth of God, their purpose should be to spread that truth so that others may have a chance to be saved.

—-

I highly disagree that no one on here is trying to get me to join a different denomination: as it were, at least two people have advertised their church (even though this discussion is only about Christ Ahnsahnghong, according to James) and people continuously pray for Jesus to shed his truth on me (even though that is against the teachings of Jesus in Matthew 6:5-8)

I do look objectively and think about everything everyone has typed here. I generally read everything they do, but it is a lot to read and even more to answer all of it.

Nearly. Nearly crumbled. As did the original foundation of Jesus' Christ's church, did it not? Look at Christians today, they do not follow all of the commands that he gave, nor do they teach them. Instead they indulge in pagan festivals, and do not keep God's festivals. Maybe one church (WWCOG) is out there that "does" aside from us, even though they do them at the wrong times according to the Sunrise Theory, but let's say for the sake of conversation that they ARE doing everything right (making them the true church Jesus established 2000 years ago). That would mean that up until it was established, the true church of God nearly crumbled. But when it was formed, it stood back up. On top of that, the actual WWCOG nearly crumbled when they split due to that financial scandal (which cannot be interpreted any other way than a scandal, as opposed to the self-predicted death of Ahnsahnghong), it still managed to pick up the pieces. Now considering the actual way I meant it (which I thought would be evident in the CONTEXT), we will not know truth from false until the last day. That is, judgement day. That is, "the end" as I put it.

I don't know what prophecies he made, perhaps you can reference a book or two so that I may check into it: You have claimed many books that he has written, but you have not given me the title of any of them so that I may see them for myself. But I do know of some books he has written, and I actually have two in my possesion, one of them (The Tree of Knowledge of God and Evil and the Gospel) explaining something further in the first one, and the other one (The Holy Bible) which I'm sure you all have a copy of. =)

If you look in the Holy Bible, there are many many prophecies in it that even Christians believe "did not come true." But they did...

So like I said, if you could reference me to a Title or something, so I can find a copy of any of the books you claim he has written, I would greatly appreciate that. And if I find more details about this book from a reliable source (such as reading it myself, or a blurb from Amazon or Barnes & Noble etc.) I would be more than willing to accept what you say as true!

I don't know about anything regarding Christ Ahnsahnghong's life, so I don't know if he was regarded as Christ or not during his life. But according to members of the church (One who I believe has been a member for maybe 4 years and is actually quite old and was there for this) explained that they were there for the last Passover that was celebrated with Christ Ahnsahnghong, at which he revealed Mother Jerusalem. If that is the case, why did "Chung Gil Cha" (If that is her name, I don't know–I couldn't find anything on the name) suddenly become regarded as Mother Jerusalem, if his teachings say that Christ will reveal Mother Jerusalem? You mean to tell me that all of a sudden everyone there realized that they were both who they are revered as now? ... I highly doubt it. Now this lady claimed to have been there, whom I spoke to, at that Passover. She is not Korean, or Asian at all. That's not to say that she can't possibly be in "cahoots" with COG "conspirators," but honestly if she knew it was B.S. I highly doubt she, not being a deaconess or even financially well off, would continue to give tithes, believe, and preach all of this. You sure didn't.

If you can find me the names of some of the early books that were written concerning the "early" doctrine of the Church of God, I would really be inclined to believe you (after seeing that they are what you say they are.) If they changed the doctrine, that alone is proof that it was not flawless, and thus it must be a jig.

So, with that said, here is your mission, all of those who really make it their mission to show me (and other COG members) the "truth." If you can find these source materials that I've asked for as proof, I will surely believe you after I see them. Because as I've said before, I am a woman of reason.

God bless you all

11/13/06 @ 19:06

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Oh; From my first paragraph, I forgot to add 2 Corinthians 3:14 in the parenthesis "(According to Revelations 5:1, )- then how do you know what the context means?" Sorry @\_@

11/13/06 @ 19:11

### **Comment** from: joshua [Visitor]



You said you believe in Jesus- No a dead man dear and do you know besides tampering with the scriptures the COG's have even distorted the beautiful prayer given by Jesus the "Our Father"

Jesus called the Scribes and Pharisees, "fools, hypocrites, blind guides, white sepulchers, a generation of snakes," and many such epithets? Jesus called them "hypocrites" seven times in one chapter

"Now the Spirit speaks expressly, that in the LATTER TIMES some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; Speaking LIES IN HYPOCRISY; having their conscience seared with a hot iron" (I Tim. 4:1).

WHO IS IT THAT WILL GET "WORSE & WORSE?"

"Yes, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But EVIL MEN AND SEDUCERS 'imposters' SHALL WAX [grow] WORSE AND WORSE, deceiving, and being deceived" (II Tim. 3:13).

I am not interested in these books you read to boost your ignorance besides the bible. They have been turned unto fables" I have them all and they are catching dust.

"Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdest thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands and another shall gird thee and carry thee whither thou wouldest not" (John 21:18, King James Version).

If Jesus were to speak to us today in the English of the 21st century it would sound more like this: "The truth is when you were young, you were able to do as you liked and go wherever you wanted to;

but when you are old, you will stretch out your hands and others will direct you and take you where you don't want to go" (John 21:18, The Living Bible).

As for your mother Jerusalem.

'The Father has not saved the world, the Son has not saved it, the Mother shall save it, the Mother is the Holy Spirit.'

Apostates will receive Lucifer posing as the Holy Spirit who will impregnate his bride, the Esoteric Church

Alas!(I meant)Certainly its an exclamation of disappointment. For I expected your whole brain to be enlightened. But sorry to say you need a bulldozer to clear away the garbage from your mind Do you believe prayers have powers and that's exactly what I will be doing praying for you with all my heart and soul.

11/13/06 @ 23:05

### **Comment from: Mathew [Visitor]**

The funny thing is how many cults have a different interpretation of the Melchezidek, New Name, Seal prophesies etc etc that the COG uses. Here's an example of how often and easily those verses are mis-interpreted.



God states in Genesis 49:22–24 (king James A.V. of The Bible) that from Joseph will come The Shepherd – The Stone of Israel NOT from the Jews, as is clearly stated in Genesis chapter 49:–

49:10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah [to Joseph], nor a Law-giver from between his feet, UNTIL Shiloh comes [from Joseph-Ephraim verses 22-24]; and unto him [shall] the gathering of the people [be].

49:22 Joseph [is] a fruitful bough, [even] a fruitful bough by a well; [whose] branches run over the wall (colonization):

49:23 The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot [at him], and hated him: (see my "4 Horsemen of the Apocalypse" Booklet)

49:24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty [God] of Jacob; (from there [is] The Shepherd, The [Corner] Stone of Israel:)(Daniel 2:34–5; 45)

The "Stone" has a twofold interpretation, meaning Jacob's Pillar-Stone (Lia Fail) which is the Throne of Israel but also meaning The King of Israel himself as well as the Throne.

The King of Israel, the Good Shepherd, the Corner-stone, Shiloh, the Messiah, the Christ is referred to throughout Scripture as the "Stone of Israel" (Psalm 118 and Matthew 21:42-46).

In the Book of Daniel in the Bible, the Stone, that is cut out (shaped) without (human) hands, which smites the (image) statue as seen by the king of Babylon in his dream, knocks it down and grinds it into powder and it then blows away in the wind, that same "Stone" (Christ) then grows into a huge "Mountain" (code-word for Government) that fills the whole earth.

Daniel 2:31 Thou, O king, (Nebuchadnezzar) sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness [was] excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof [was] terrible.

2:32 This image's head [was] of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass,

2:33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

2:34 Thou sawest till that a "Stone" was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet [that were] of iron and clay, and brake them (the successive empires – Rev. 6:13–17) to pieces.

2:35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the "Stone" that smote the image became a great "mountain", and filled the whole earth.

The "Stone" is a Diamond - no other stone is indestructible and can grind metal to powder or reflect and give out Light of great beauty and intensity like Christ (the Light of the world).

So there we have it. God says in verses 10 and 22-24 of Genesis chapter 49 that the Messiah will come from Joseph, not Judah/Jew-dah (the Jews).

However, to be technically correct, it should say from Ephraim because Jacob-Israel gave his Birthright (the birthright of Israel) to Joseph's son Ephraim, not to Joseph; as recorded in Genesis 48:16:-

48:16 The Angel which redeemed me (Jacob-Israel) from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name [Israel] be named on them (let Ephraim and Manasseh [not Judah - the Jews] be called Israel), and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac (I-saac's sons); and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

48:17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

48:18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this [is] the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

48:19 And his father refused, and said, I know [it], my son, I know [it]: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his younger brother (Ephraim) shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude (Commonwealth) of nations.

48:20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee [Joseph] shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

So why did God use the word Joseph instead of the word Ephraim?

It was to give a clue to the exact location that the body used by the Messiah/Christ/Mahdi would be born.

The descendants of Joseph's son Ephraim are the English so we now know in which COUNTRY the human body to be used by the Spirit-Being known as the Christ would be born but that is not precise enough for God. He therefore gave the clue to the exact location by using the word Joseph.

The descendants of Ephraim's brother, Manasseh, are the English's brother nation, the Anglo-Saxons (I-saac's sons) of America.

How does the word Joseph tell us exactly where the new body from Joseph-Ephraim would be born?

Joseph was famous for his [God given] dreams; his Coat of Many (12) "Colours" and his ability to interpret the [God given] dreams of others, which included the dreams of the Pharaoh (king) of Egypt. It was due to Joseph's interpretation of the Pharaoh's dreams that he saved the Egyptians from death and became Pharaoh's second in command. Pharaoh ruled the known world at that time, so Joseph became the second most powerful man on earth.

But how does this help us to locate the birthplace of the new body that is being used by the Messiah/Christ/Mahdi today?

Joseph's own most famous dream; which was the reason why his brothers, who fathered the other eleven tribes of Israel, including his brother Judah, progenitor of the Jews, sold him into slavery in Egypt; was his dream about his brother's sheaves of corn bowing down to his sheaf of corn in his Sheaf-Field (Genesis 37:3-8).

As a punishment, for having sold Joseph into slavery in Egypt, his brother's children went into slavery in Egypt for 400 years, until set free in the Exodus with Moses. God says, through Paul's letter to the Galatians 6:7 "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, THAT shall he also reap."

But that is another extremely important story; lesson and Law.

Joseph was famous for his dream of the Sheaf-Field, so what does that tell us about where the body to be used by the Christ or Shiloh (which means "Resting-place" - see Matthew 11:28) as he is called in Genesis 49:10 was to be born?

There is, today, a CITY in the land of Ephraim (England) that bears the name Sheaf-Field which has been, over the centuries, shortened to Sheffield.

The Scriptures do not leave things there. That would not be accurate enough for God. We are told, by Jesus himself, in what YEAR the birth of this new body would take place.

The disciples asked Christ, the Being within the human body called Jesus, when he (Christ) would come again and what would be the sign?

Christ replied that when they saw the Fig Tree (Matt. 21:19-21) put forth new shoots, and begin to grow again, they would know that "Summer" (the new age - Sabbath Millennium) was near, after 6 millennia - (6,000 years) of Satan's mis-rule, known as "Winter".

How does this tell us what YEAR the birth would take place?

The Fig Tree that was cursed and withered before the disciples eyes because it brought forth no fruit, unto God, was the Jews. The "Fig Tree" is the symbol of the Jews in Scripture. Jesus cursed the Fig Tree and it withered away, symbolizing what was going to happen to the Jews for rejecting their rightful King.

The Jews were kicked out of Palestine, had no homeland and were persecuted for 2000 years as God's punishment for rejecting, persecuting and murdering their Rightful King and rejecting the New Covenant referred to in Ezekiel 34, culminating in the Holocaust under Adolf Hitler (the Anti-Christ – 666 – who was blessed by the Pope and called "the envoy of God").

The Fig Tree then began to awaken from its withered state and began to put forth new shoots in Palestine on 22/4/1948 when the Jewish State in Israel was set up and David Ben-Gurion announced in the Museum Hall in Tel-Aviv to the world, under the umbrella of the United Nations, that the Jews

had established a Jewish State in the land of Israel on 14th May 1948. From that year the desolate, cursed land began, through irrigation, to flourish and put forth new shoots, with immigration of Jews from all over the world, the "Fig Tree" revived and put forth new shoots, but will never bear fruit (for God – Matthew 21:19).

So now we have the COUNTRY of birth, the CITY of birth; the YEAR and EXACT DATE of the birth of the new body to be used by the Christ – 22/4/1948.

Jesus told us also that he would not for a generation (40 years according to the Holy Scriptures), claim his Rightful Throne – the Throne of David upon whom would be sitting a descendant of king David, as promised to David by God, testified to in the Bible in 2 Samuel 7:16 and 1 kings 2:4 and 9:5 and again in Jeremiah 33:17 "For thus saith the "I AM"; David shall never want a man (descendant) to sit upon the throne of the House of Israel." (until)

The word Brit-ish is Hebrew and means "the man or People of The Covenant" in other words "the True People Israel" and the "House of Israel".

Elizabeth the Second is a direct descendant of David as have been all of the British- Israel monarchs since David himself, backwards in time through all of the English kings, preceded by the Scottish kings, preceded by the Irish kings, preceded by king Zedekiah of Jerusalem and all the kings back to David himself. They have all been crowned sitting upon the Throne of David, which is the "Stone of Destiny" – Jacob's Pillar–Stone now wrongly called the "Stone of Scone", except for Elizabeth the Second because she became the monarch AFTER 1948, when Christ had already returned. God would not allow her or anyone except Christ himself; to be crowned upon that Stone; whilst His oldest Son, Prince (St.) Michael, The Rightful King, Christ is upon the Earth, incarnated inside a new human English body.

Daniel 12:1 And at that time shall Michael [the Archangel] (Eno. 20:5; 36:1; 40:8; 58:1; 59:9; 57:1–2; 70:4; Rev.12:1; Sura 2:98) stand up, the Great Prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation [even] to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the Book [of Life] (Rev. 13:8; 17:8; 20:15; 21:27; Sura 83:20).

Matthew 24:21 For then shall be great tribulation (oppression), such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time . . . .

Daniel 10:21 But I will show thee that which is noted in the Scripture of Truth: and [there is] NONE that holdeth with me in these things, EXCEPT Michael your prince (Eno. 67:1; Rev. 5:3; 5; 9 & 12:7).

To prevent anyone, other than Christ, from being crowned upon the Stone of Destiny, God got four Scottish Nationalists to remove the Stone from Westminster Abbey and take it back to Scotland, on 25th of December (Christ-mas Day - clue) in 1950.

On April the 11th in 1951 the Scottish Nationalists left a stone at Arbroath Abbey, to be given to England. When George the Sixth died and Elizabeth was crowned in June of 1953, she was crowned upon that stone, but it was not the real Stone.

The original stone has a crack in it and it appears that whilst making a forgery, that also would have to have a crack in it in order to look genuine, the stone broke in two. During repair a copy of the "Scottish Declaration of Independence" was sandwiched in between.

Years later it was reported in the press that, upon his death-bed, one of the Scottish Nationalists who had removed the Stone from Westminster Abbey, confessed to having taken the Stone and that they had sent Elizabeth a fake stone. People on their death-bed have no reason to lie and every reason to tell the Truth. When it is compared against photographs; it is definitely not the real Stone.

Christ said not for a generation (40 years) would he claim his Rightful Throne, the British-Israel Throne of David.

On 13/June/1988, 40 years from the Fig Tree putting forth its new shoots in 1948, Christ served a High Court Writ upon the British Parliament, at court in the City of Sheffield, where his new body had been born in 1948, as prophesied, demanding that he be acknowledged by Parliament as the Rightful British-Israel King.

Just as happened 2000 years before, when he was rejected by the "House of Judah", Christ was again rejected but this time by the other branch of Jacob-Israel's children - the "House of Israel".

This then condemned the "House of Israel"; who had by their rejection of Christ declared themselves to be Christ's enemies, like the "House of Judah"; to be punished by God and turned into Christ's footstool. That punishment involves defeat and slaughter of both "Houses" at Armageddon and their return to slavery again (Deut. 28:68) as they were in Egypt and later in Assyria and Babylon (soon) because they rejected The Covenant and God's Laws and Christ's Sovereignty.

Christ said that THIS generation who were born in 1948 would see all things come to pass and the setting up of his "Kingdom without End", which would fill the whole earth.

Christ said, "A Prophet is NEVER accepted in his own land and by his own people and family."

The Scriptures tell us where Christ would go, in the Book of God's Prophet Isaiah, in chapter 33:-

33:15 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain by oppressions, that shaketh his hands from taking of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of bloodshed, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

33:16 He shall dwell on high: his place of defence [shall be] the munitions (Fortress) of Rock: bread shall be given him; his waters [shall be] sure.

33:17 Thine eyes shall see the King in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off (Israel).

This same location is confirmed by Sura 52 of the True Koran:-

- 1. By the Mount of Revelation [of Christ] the Rock;
- 2. By a Decree inscribed [in Prophecy]
- 3. In a Scroll opened-up [Isaiah 33:16-17; 42:11-12];
- 4. By the much-frequented house;
- 5. By the Canopy Raised High [the Levanter-cloud];
- 6. And by the Ocean filled with Swell [the Atlantic];
- 7. Verily, the Doom from thy Lord will indeed come to pass;-
- 8. There is none can avert it;-

The Scriptures tell us that the rejected King will go to the Fortress of Rock (Gibraltar); where, in 1988, he offered his life to the sheep, hoping they would be able to see and recognise him; take him seriously and follow him to the Fortress of Rock, so that he could teach them True Justice and Freedom from oppression and from poverty under God's Laws and Economics; how to "Sing the New Song" (see my "Let the Inhabitants of The Rock sing The New Song" Booklet); overcome and SURVIVE:—

Isaiah 42:10 Sing unto the "I AM" the "New Song", [and] His praise from the "end of the earth", ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

42:11 Let the "wilderness" and the cities thereof lift up [their voice], the villages [that] darkness doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the Rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

42:12 Let them give glory unto the "I AM", and declare His praise in the islands.

The New Song is the "Song of Moses" and the "Song of The Lamb" harmonized and synthesized into one "New Song" (Rev. 15:3).

The Song of Moses and the Song of The Lamb are the Old and the New Covenants, respectively, making the "New Song" that no man can learn except the 144,000 that are redeemed, by the King personally, from the Earth (Rev. 14:3). "NO man (not ONE man) can come to the Father except by ME." (John 14:6).

The Scriptures confirm that Christ's new body will have a NEW name that he alone would know, until his TRUE followers numbering only 144,000 out of a total of 6,000,000,000 people would recognise his voice, accept his Sovereignty and follow him – "As the Times of Noah will it be, when the Son of Man is revealed" (Matt. 24:37–39)(Sura 52:1) and only a handful of people believed Noah, EVERYONE else DIED (note well Luke 19:27).

Revelation 19:12 His eyes [were] as a flame of fire, and on his head [were] many crowns (King of kings); and he had a NAME written, that NO man knew, but HE himself (ch. 2:17; 3:12).

2:17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone (Book of TRUTH\*) a NEW name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth [it] (metaphorically;

"Written in Stone").

3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the Temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, [which is] New Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven (a spaceship – see my "Close Encounters of the Gibraltar Kind" Booklet) from my God: and [I will write upon him] my NEW name.

John 10:2 But he that entereth in by the door (speaks the Truth) is The Shepherd of the sheep.

10:3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

10:4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

10:5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

10:6 This parable spoke Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spoke unto them.

10:7 Then said lesus unto them again, Verily, Verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

10:8 ALL that ever came before me (priests and kings) are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them (but the goats did).

10:9 I am the door: by ME if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10:10 The thief cometh not, except to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have Life, and that they might have [it] more abundantly.

10:11 I am the Good Shepherd: the Good Shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

10:12 But he that is an hireling, and not the Shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

10:13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

10:14 I am the Good Shepherd, and know my [sheep], and am known by mine.

10:15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.

10:16 And other sheep I have (the "Lost" sheep [10 tribes] of the "House of Israel"), which are not of this fold (the "House of Judah" [2 tribes]): them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, [and] ONE Shepherd (Ezekiel 37:22 and Genesis 48:10).

"And he had a new name written that no man knew but he himself" (Rev./Apoc. 19:12). "No man knoweth (his new name) saving he that receiveth [it - the white stone - Book] (Rev. 2:17)" (in which it is written). That white stone/Book is "The Way home or face The Fire" and only the 144,000 (Rev. 14:3) who hear and recognise his voice, accept his new name and identity and upon whom he writes his NEW name personally and whom he then teaches to overcome will survive, whilst the rest of mankind will be EXECUTED.

Matthew 25:32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth [his] sheep from the goats:

25:33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats (those who "act the goat") on the left.

25:34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

25:35 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

25:36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

25:37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed [thee]? or thirsty, and gave [thee] drink?

25:38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took [thee] in? or naked, and clothed [thee]?

25:39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

25:40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done [it] unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done [it] unto me.

25:41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into Everlasting Fire, prepared for the devil and his angels (YOU that are not DOING God's Will – John 8:44):

25:42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

25:43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

25:44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

25:45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did [it] not to one of

the least of these, ye did [it] not to me.

25:46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into Life Eternal.

#### Zechariah 12 v 10

"And they (Jerusalem) shall look upon ME whom they pierced (whilst inside of the son of Mary body) and they (the Jews) shall MOURN for HIM (Jesus) as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for HIS [own] firstborn."

12:11 In that Day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the Valley of Megiddon (as they too are EXECUTED).

The Valley of Megiddon is below the mountains of Megiddo - Har-Megiddo or in English - Armageddon - ARMAGEDDON.

TWO 2 comings NOT one. ME and HIM. The Lord God says so.

Same SPIRIT (God is SPIRIT not human and so is His Son) TWO bodies (HIM and ME) - JAH - Copyright © 1997.

I could easily go into much more detail, if necessary, but perhaps you have already arrived at Emmaus, by taking this short-cut, and have found your Rabboni and King? NO-ONE else but the King could possibly break the Seals, understand and fulfill the Prophecies, because Father told Daniel exactly that in Daniel 10:21, which I have already quoted, previously, and I also said so myself, in chapter 5, of my Revelation to John. JAH

11/14/06 @ 06:18

### **Comment from: lucas [Visitor]**



I think he means displacement theory not dispentionalism. The Church of God in my area does the same "locked Bible" routine.

Get this, last year in Ohio they showed me some Bible verse in Mathew and then flipped to Corinthians where "so and so" meant bride of the church. I was skeptical but came back the other day and showed them where "so and so" occured at least ten other times

in the Bible. They said those weren't important, and that I was a child and had no faith and all that bullshit. Basically they only displace words from verses with other verses that fit their cause. They ignore anything else. Displacement is practised by all these cults. That whacked up church- Church of Christ (notice how its also authoritatively named like the Church of God)- they believe their founder is God too, and that guy has sex orgies with his congregation.

11/14/06 @ 06:28

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



You guys constantly accuse me of looking at verses in "isolation," but in fact I actually post atleast 3-4 verses at a time, as opposed to Joshua who posted John 21:18 only, used it way out of context, and on top of that used perhaps the two worst translations of the Bible ever. Why would you use the archaic King James? Do you really think Jesus spoke in old English? ... Why would you use The Living Bible? It's not directly translated to the accuracy that NIV is, meaning that NIV WOULD be what Jesus would "say to us in

modern english." The Living Bible is just a paraphrase, you don't know WHAT could be missing. Teams of scholars worked on each individual book of the NIV to perfect the translation from Hebrew, Aramaic, and Greek. This guy just rewrites it in his own words to give it more feeling? Is he God? How can he interpret the Bible? It's best that we stick to an accurate translation, thanks:

### John 21

18 Jesus said, "Feed my sheep. I tell you the truth, when you were younger you dressed yourself and went where you wanted; but when you are old you will stretch out your hands, and someone else will dress you and lead you where you do not want to go." 19 **Jesus said this to indicate the kind of death by which Peter would glorify God.** Then he said to him, "Follow me!"

It's very convenient to leave out the next verse, which directly explains why Jesus said it, isn't it? =)

As for your last garble of gobbledy goop of a claim, it makes little sense and isn't supported by verses or quotes so I could really care less Joshua. Thanks anyway =D

11/14/06 @ 11:53

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Everyone, what is the purpose of using KING JAMES VERSION?! That has got to be the most outdated, useless version of the Bible, which gives up the proper translations for POETIC flow. On top of that, you can't even understand it, leaving it up to YOU- who are not a scholar- to fill in the blanks and change words just so that you can hear what they're saying; imagine how that could be changing the message? No one uses King James anymore. So let it go. Geez, you could at least use NEW King James Version. Get

with the times, guys...

11/14/06 @ 12:05

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Mathew, your verses Genesis 49:10, 22-24 are ridiculous. Read that version, which you have added things here and there to fit your needs, and then read NIV. ... You do the math. If you can't, let me put it to you like this:

"Some scholars working with Greek, Aramaic, and Hebrew versions regard the KJV as an inferior English translation of the Bible (see Dynamic equivalence). They suggest that its value lies in its poetic language at the cost of accuracy in translation. Because of

linguistic research and more recently available manuscripts, the KJV is regarded as a poor representation of ancient scripture by such scholars. Many of today's leading exegetes (Walter Brueggemann, Marcus Borg, Warren Carter, James L. Crenshaw, Robert W. Funk, John Dominic Crossan, and N.T. Wright) do not endorse the KJV for Masters or Doctoral-level exegetical work..." – Wikipedia, on "King James Version." Just in case you don't know, exegesis is extensive/critical interpretation. Scholars agree that KJV is not a valid translation. How can you even begin to give your own interpretation or understand the Bible if you're reading a version that is a far cry from the original text? Including the Apocrypha, which is not accepted as part of the biblical canon?

... Ok, that entire "explaination" of yours concerning Genesis didn't make any sense. It would make more sense if you used a version that was proper. Not to mention your entire explaination of Daniel 2 had absolutely nothing to do with Genesis 49:10, 22–24... Can you make your claims cohesive? They don't relate at all, I don't get how you suddenly came to that random conclusion after Daniel 2. And I don't get the misinterpretation. First of all, Diamond is a stone. Ok, that's great. So what's your point there? How does that illustrate misinterpretation? Your entire "theory" is killing me to read, it makes no sense and is full of extractions, of which you have taken it upon yourself to replace. I also can't really say that I care much. You are seriously tripping. You truly think that second coming Christ is going to be American.

I don't agree with what you say concerning where he will be born, first of all because it is in Genesis, second of all because I have yet to hear a clear interpretation/explaination. However, Adolf Hitler is not the anti-christ. How do you get that? What makes you think that Adolf Hitler equals 666? Adolf Hitler was blessed by the Pope, who's number DOES equal out to be 666, and the Roman Catholic Church in general to be given power by the Anti-Christ (Satan, who has always BEEN the Anti-Christ, through whose mark of 666 we can understand who he is working through.) So tell me how you got Adolf Hitler to be 666? Because Daniel 7 and Revelations 13 are given to us to identify the antichrist, but Daniel 7 is more for indentifying, Revelations 13 is confirmation.

#### Revelations 13

7 He was given power to make war against the saints and to conquer them. And he was given authority over every tribe, people, language and nation.

8 All inhabitants of the earth will worship the beast—all whose names have not been written in the book of life belonging to the Lamb that was slain from the creation of the world.

This is still talking about Anti-Christ. If Adolf Hitler is Anti-Christ, then that must mean that the saints are Jews, Cripples, Gays, Old people, and "People of Colour." Because that's who Adolf-Hitler killed off. First of all, even if you don't believe me, and think it was just the Jews, that would make it pointless to be Christian. Second of all, if you do believe me, but still believe Hitler is Anti-Christ, that

2/11/2020 Co

would make Gays saints. Sodom and Gomorrah anyone? I don't think that story can be misinterpreted. Third of all, it says all inhabitants of the earth will worship the beast (the Anti-Christ, the great prostitute, etc. etc.) All inhabitants of the earth worshipped Hitler? Really? Is that why we had WWII? We had so much love for Hitler that we tried to take him out of power time and time again? ... I don't think so. However, the Roman Catholic church, which is true Anti-Christ, is the mother of all prostitutes, she sits on many waters (nations), and made war against the saints for 3 1/2 biblical years (That is, 1260 years, also known as the Inquisition or Dark Ages) like Daniel 7 claims. The Roman Catholic Church is the mother of all Christian denominations which do not follow the word of God accordingly (or the mother of all prostitutes =D), therefore making not only people who believe in another "god" worshipping the beast, but also those who think they ARE worshipping God, known as the modern day "Christian."

That's crazy. As for the Fig Tree, yes 1948 is a good date to begin with, but he doesn't say we will know that "summer is HERE," he says "summer is NEAR." So how can you say the EXACT date?

Rofl. Wait, so you're telling me that Prince Michael is second coming of Christ. Now THAT is an interesting theory! (By the way, Sura and Enoch are both Islamic books. Why are you merging them with the Bible, using them as reference? How can you expect me to even look at them when I have no proof of their validity, unless you give me some?

Augh, how aggravating it is to read your ridiculous explainations, you insist on using old copies of the bible which lead to confusion, and furthermore text from other religious books that do not even testify to Jesus as the first coming of Christ. This stone being moved on Christmas day is so irrelevant; Christmas is a pagan holiday.

The scriptures confirm that he would have a new name, but not one that only he would know. It says "known only to him who RECEIVES it" Meaning anyone who believes, will know. How funny that is though... There are so many people who supposedly have the Christ. But all of these things you claim make us recognize that king as Christ; why did he not make Jerusalem the praise of all the earth? Not Britain, not the U.K., not actual Jerusalem. Jesus didn't, but it said He would. So then tell me, why didn't he?

ROFL. Dude you are brilliant! New Jerusalem is a spaceship. Why didn't I think of that before?!?!? Rofl rofl rofl. Ok. Sorry but rofl. Dude... I want to see ALL of your booklets, this sounds like good bathroom material. What is your name? Where can I get a copy?

Hah. Ok. Two comings of Christ, I gotcha. I didn't know that before, but thank you; it is all so clear to me now. But wait, two second comings? You mean to say God Jehova, Jesus Christ, This British Guy, and then another one? Is that what you're saying?

lol I don't know what shortcut you're referring to; nothing about this jouney has been short, my friend. But you seem to agree with a lot of truths, like no one but Christ can break the seals, which makes me very happy because not even the rest of the people hear can understand that, even though it says it clearly in the Bible and I have pointed that out.

It's interesting that you keep posting Jah. Which means God. Are you claiming to be God? Or are you a Rastafarian? I'm confused! What's your name, "Mathew"?

11/14/06 @ 14:02

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Matthew, you are really scary

First, you come out of nowhere to this site

Second, you start making claims about space ships and other wacky doodles

Third, you start advertising your books that you wrote and your songs that you wrote to the "true" Christ

Fourth, you make your own claim of second coming Christ, using evidences from the Koran (which doesn't even recognize Jesus as the Christ) and the Apocrypha.

Fifth, you revert from a somewhat intellectual sounded adult that uses proper grammar, capitalization, and seemingly somewhat rational, to a 17 year old typing in all caps, and on top of that using lol too. Wow. And I thought I was the only kid here.

Sixth, you are now linking Ted's website...

Who are you, mystery man?

Are you Mathew, a curious thread wanderer?

Are you Ted, under a different name, making up multiple characters to refute the truth in exchange for his own "Christ"

Are you old and well versed in the Bible, having a good understand of it?

Are you in your own cult, believing in another Christ, and using KJV- a shoddy attempt to relate the true scriptures- to confuse those of us who speak modern English and thus twist them into your "space shuttle" beliefs? And further more, picking and choosing from the Koran, to fit your needs, but not believeing in the Koran as a whole which does not testify to Jesus as the Christ?

You scare me. You make the internet scare me, actually, because I realize that there is absolutely no way I can know who you are for sure. You are creepy, and you are a good sign for me to seriously leave this thread for good... You guys have fun debating with him now, as I'm sure he believes that his Christ is Christ too. I wonder if you all will believe it. I wonder if it will have anything to do with the fact that he is British and not Korean =)

God bless you all. I'm going to go join the Scientologist now. At least with *them* I get to meet Tom and Katie...

Beam me up, Scottie!

11/14/06 @ 14:31

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Matthew,

You may have a good intention to remind people to be careful about the Church of God. However, if you acting too radical, you are turning people away.

If you have something to say ,please calm down and be rational. Otherwise ,an extreme approach is only going to hurt your creditability.

If you want to get your message across ,please mind your manner . Otherwise you just drive people to the opposite direction. You just being counter productive to your purpose.

And I really don't understand the reason of your posting the "JAH" Out of Space Religion?

What are you trying to prove?

Creasy

11/14/06 @ 20:22

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



No where did you give reference to the website nor any claim that it was not your writing. So excuse me, I didn't know that we were in the age of MIND READERS, thus making me a moron =)

Though I've got to say, that does explain your lack of intelligence which you demonstrate through the next posts, which tend to be in all caps as if you can't fathom the idea of capitalization.

It's not exactly nonsensical, it is actually somewhat structured I suppose but it is confusing and is using a version of the Bible that has become obsolete. If they truly used the same logic as COG, then they would've come to the same conclusion that we have, considering the fact that they use—more or less—the same verses to determine things.

You, Mathew, are ignorant and clearly don't have many valid points to make; it's a pity you happened to stumble on this site =(

11/15/06 @ 00:12

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



You're not helpful at all, actually you're rather repugnant and annoying. Those who try to help, help best when they are humble and reasonable, not overbearing with ugly all-caps and retarded posts that don't mean much of anything =)

Where can I get this book? I looked it up, and I can't find it anywhere, sweetie...

P.S. I find it really cute that you're going to take a website that some random guy makes out of his own opinions as absolute fact.

... I'm just curious. You say that if your brother had read this website four months ago he would be alive today. What, then, took you so long to find this website? It's been four months... That's a long time to wait to advocate the stop of a "destructive cult," don't you think?

... "Brainless zombie." That's right folks, you heard it, Yvone is a brainless zombie. 5 bucks a ticket to see her rationalize the Bible, step right up and get 'em while you can...

Are people intentionally spelling my name with two Ns or what? I think it's pretty clear that it's just one, you see it every time I post, and I post a lot. I think Creasy is the only person with enough decency and respect to address me properly and still have his own opinion and theory. If only more Christians were like him. Not ignorant and boisterous like yourself. You type like a 12 year old. I know; I went to school with them, not too long ago =/

You know, you would think with all of the things I post here, I would exhibit some form of self-thought; that is, by the way I express myself, you would see that I do have a mind of my own and clearly my own mental thinking processes. To say that I am brainwashed is merely what you think because I don't think like *you*, and thus it **must** be brainwashing; "What, you mean to tell me that girl there doesn't think like everyone else in the world? She's brainwashed!" But why don't you step back and look at it like this. Maybe *you're* the one that's brainwashed. You're thinking just like everyone else on this board (and generally this world), that Christ Ahnsahnghong can't be real. But think of it like this.

When people followed Jesus 2000 years ago, everyone was against them. Is it unfair to say that they might've appeared brainwashed? Even after he performed miracles and testified about himself through the Bible, people still did not believe. Just his few followers. Do you think, then, that Jesus brainwashed them too? Or maybe the disciples and apostles brainwashed the gentiles after the crucifixion? It's really convenient to call me brainwashed and to say that I am mindless, but the fact that you don't even consider both sides of the coin (as I frequently do) tells me just how mindless *you* are, for while I am astute in my decision, it does not keep me from viewing and considering both opinions. I think Creasy sees that, by remaining calm, patient, and diligent. These are the only ways to sway the crowd. Oppression only brings on rebellion; **Suggestion** brings on consideration, friend. Any by the way, these are all my very own thoughts, and not thoughts or teachings of the COG =)

11/15/06 @ 00:26

## **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Hah. Creasy, once again you never let me down. I have to say, I am quite in love with the man you are! You demonstrate wisdom and an open mind; which can only lead to more wisdom. God has blessed you so infinitely more than some of the people here, His infinite love is apparent.

No, there was no point in Mathew posting that, and personally his entire being on this board is cannon fodder. A waste of space. He doesn't even realize that the more he spams this board, the more people will have to read through to get to the meat of the thread; that is, where all of the "evidences" are. No one wants to read through:

"CHURCH OF CHRIST IS A CULT TOO. YVONNNNNE IS BRAINWASHED"

"Mathew, shut up"

"AHNSAHNGHONG IS A CON ARTIST!"

"Mathew, shut up"

"STAY IN SCHOOL KIDS"

"Mathew, for the love of God, please shut up"

It's funny. Listening to you would make me kill myself way before COG. Trust me. If you want to save a little girl's life right now you'll at least take the caps lock off. It's only a millimeter from the "A" if you look down at the keyboard...

11/15/06 @ 00:35

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

?

Hello Everyone,

I'm planning on taking a little break from this board (2 weeks perhaps?) but before I go, I wanted to post a question to the whole room.

Going over the book written by Ahnsahnghong "The Mystery of God and the Spring of the Water of Life"

which it's first edition was published in 1967 and it's seventh edition was published in 2000.

It's first English-Korean edition was published in 1996 and it's fourth edition published in 2000.

I wanted to give it's correct years of publishing for anyone who did not know.

There is a chapter in which he explains the name of Jesus and Jehovah in the Old Testament compared to Jesus in the new.

The following is paragraph taken from this book and no where else.

"By the way, as Jesus prophesied that false Christs would appear in the last days, now many false Christs appear and say, "I am the Christ". But only Jesus can be the Savior's name not only at His first coming but even in the last days."

Now, everyone can examine and give their interpretation to that statement as well as a few questions below.

- 1. Are we living in the last days according to the COG and other churches?
- 2. If Jesus is to come using the same name, then according to COG he has come again but why did he not use the name Jesus?
- 3. Is he refering to "the last days" a time when the second coming of Christ would appear or is it a form of a 3rd Christ?

I'm a little confused myself and I will post my opinion on the matter when I get the chance but until then, everyone should meditate on what he said and I hope you all will be able to give your own feedback while being open-minded and with a reason to why he said it.

I figured that if we're going to examine him, it would be best to examine his teachings and not only the bible without being biased or closed-minded.

Thanks,

- James

11/17/06 @ 07:08

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Also, keep in mind of the "fig tree prophecy" which is said to be the sign of the second coming and compare that to what Ahnsahnghong said above.

How many times can Jesus come in a life time?

From the little information that I've gathered up, it appears that he came as Jesus in his first coming, then as Ahnsahnghong in his second and will come back again as Jesus according to Ahnsahnghong.

Hmm, well before I come to a conclusion, I'm going to dig deeper.

Anyway I will give my take on the matter later with deep consideration to what he said and the prophecies and signs that relate to Jesus coming back etc.

Thanks again,

- James

11/17/06 @ 08:12

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Everyone,

I will have something put together in a few days but as I was jogging today and enjoying the weather, something popped into my head.

The COG's idea of Christ being born without parents.

I would assume that we all know the term "being born without parents" is said to mean that his parents were NOT followers of Jesus Christ and basically did not know God.

That idea is very bizarre if you give it some thought. If someone's parents were Buddhist and had absolute no knowledge of the Bible and were not followers of Christ, then how is it possible that the second coming of Jesus Christ would come back using the same name "Jesus" not to mention being born to a mother who doesn't know God, which wouldn't make sense for her to name her son Jesus.

According to Ahnsahnghong in which he stated "But only Jesus can be the Savior's name not only at His first coming but even in the last days."

Why would parents give their child the name of a deity or savior of a different religion? If they had no knowledge of Jesus and were followers of Buddhism, (which would expain the idea of him being born without parents refering to the Melchizedek story/prophecy) there is no way that they would actually name their child Jesus.

If I were a Christian and had no knowledge of Buddhism BUT it was prophesied in Buddhism that a savior- like figure would come back a second time for what ever reason, there is no way that I will name my child Buddha in order to fulfill some prophecy of a religion that has no connection to my own, especially if my religion condemns the beliefs while the other would go against my own.. doctrine-wise.

I don't know, just something to think about I guess. I'm trying to approach this the best way I can.

Talk soon,

- James

11/17/06 @ 22:13

# **Comment from: Mathew [Visitor]**



good point but what does Ahnsahnghong mean anyway? I type that into Korean translator and it turns up with nothing. Are you sure it means Jesus?

11/18/06 @ 16:33

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Hi Matthew,

No, Ahnsahnghong doesn't mean "Jesus". If I'm correct, they refer to him as "The Holy Spirit" which is the last component of God. "The Father (Jehovah)—The Son (Jesus) — The Holy Spirit (Ahnsahnghong)

2/11/2020

And since they say we are in the AGE of the Holy Spirit, then he would be the returned Christ that is prophesied to return in the last days to bring back salvation.

To them, salvation meaning: The Truth and passover.

In his book "The Mystery of God and the Spring of the Water of Life", he gave the meaning of the name Jesus. He then used verses of the bible where Jesus stated that there will be false christs saying "I am the Christ" yet, he also stated that Jesus will return in the last days AS Jesus and by no other name.

Everything that I plan on posting will be from his own words and writing. It would be best to get to know who he is by that.

It would also be good for all of us to get an understanding of his interpretation of Jesus and how he viewed Jesus and his interpretation of the second coming.

I also want us all to examine through his own words the characteristics of the second coming, where he will be born, what his purpose will be and if he gave any indication or hints to his congregation to make them worship him as the second coming in any of his writings.

Also, if they are claiming him to be Christ returned to reveal secrets and bring the new covenant, then everything that he revealed in the 1950's or even 1960's should have pointed back to him and those who were in his congregation back then around that time should have known from him revealing secrets, if he was the second coming or not just by one or two prophecies alone that they claim that he fulfilled.

They seem to have interpreted prophecy in regards to him without him revealing them himself which is odd. Basically, they were the ones interpreting bible prophecy, connecting his life achievements to the bible, which I thought only THE ONE who was sent here can only do, since God wrote the bible and only he can do that job.

Anyway you just don't reveal secrets about Jesus and his second coming without anyone knowing if he's refering to himself or someone else, which may I add, in his book he refers to Jesus as someone that is above himself, someone greater than himself and who his own (Ahnsahnghong's) salvation depends on.

To me, his writings resemble someone favoring a bible scholar not a God but that is just my opinion.

Hopefully if we all focus on his teachings, we will be able to progress.

Talk to you guys later,

- James

11/18/06 @ 20:52

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



One more thing Matthew,

It appears that either the COG has their information wrong or Ahnsahnghong has his interpretation incorrect because they say the second coming is named Ahnsahnghong while Ahnsahnghong said himself that the secong coming will be named Jesus and will not go by anything else according to him.

Besides the new name that no man knows but only Jesus and the Creator.

There is something wrong with that picture.

- James

11/18/06 @ 21:21

**Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]** 

Yvone, how are you,

It is so nice to hear from you.

You have so much love in your heart you must be passionate person.

I have been away for the last few days, I have been thinking how to better organize my thoughts on COG. And thank you very much for your lovely comment. It really has been a pleasure talking to you.

Earlier you said,

According to that video, just about every religion is a cult. All forms of Christianity are a cult. Mine and yours.

Different religion may have different point of view. Having different interpretation of the Bible does not make them a cult . However ,there should be a line to separate a religion from a cult.

It is not about the teaching that determine what is a cult, but how they delivers the teaching.

It is not about the message, but the process.

It is not about its member ,but the institution.

It is about the method that they use to convert people.

The tactic they use to control people, that is what makes them a Cult.

Using coercive persuasion to manipulate people . To control peoples mind , thats what make them a cult.

To be continue.

Thank you

Creasy

11/19/06 @ 12:58

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Coercive persuasion and manipulation are the techniques of mind control. A cult would use this techniques to impose control over peoples mind.

When I am talking about a cult, I am NOT talking about its teaching.

Their teaching may be different but its not their teaching that makes them a cult .

It is their tactic of preaching ,the method that they use to deliver their message, and the rule they indoctrinate people to follow; that is what separate a religion from a cult.

Imagine you are training to become a police officer. The Police Academy give you a elaborate training and introduce you to the police culture and value.

After you finish the law enforcement training ,it is likely you would develop a new perspective. You would begin look at the world with a police point of view. You would think like a policeman and you would look at people like a policeman . Our experience in life would change our perception and behavior.

From a psychology perspective that is call: Behavior modification.

We are constantly affected by outside influences that we do not consciously aware, especially our shopping habit. Merchants spent billions on advertising, hoping to persuade us to buy their product.

For instant Starbuck coffee ,they sells more than just coffee they are selling an idea of a lifestyle. When you walk into a Starbuck ,you will see hard wood furniture, big comfortable leather sofa , designer wooden panel walls .

All these design and decoration factors comes together creating the image of a upscale European living room .lt did not necessary make the coffee taste better, but it make the shopping experience "feels" better .That is psychological manipulation.

Regardless if we are at work or at the shopping mall .We are always the unsuspecting target of subtle suggestion and manipulation. Outside influences could change our behavior and point of view.

===========

To be continue.

Thank you

Creasy

11/19/06 @ 13:00

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



I would like to share with you a story happened about 8 years ago in Escondido, California. It is a real life example of how perception can be changed under pressure and influence.

On the morning of January 21 1998, the Crowe family awoke to a horrific nightmare. Family members found 12 year old Stephanie Crowe lying on her bedroom floor drenched in blood. She had been stabbed approximately nine times at some point in the late evening or early morning hours. The police were immediately called to the scene.

Stephanie parents were beside themselves with grief. But it got worse. Days later, their 15 year old son Michael and two of his friends were arrested for the crime. Police explained Michael and one of his friends had confessed and implicated the third.

But then Michael and his friend recanted, saying they had been pressured into confessing by an overzealous police department.

Did the three boys kill Stephanie Crowe?

Or did the polices interrogation techniques overstep their bounds while rushing to make an arrest?

The Crowes family lived in Escondido, California, a suburb north of San Diego. Steve was a mechanic, his wife Cheryl a homemaker.

That night, Michael then 15, helped Stephanie with her homework. Afterwards, they watched TV and then said good night. Sometime later that night, someone went to Stephanie room, held her down, and stabbed her nine times.

In the morning, Stephanie grandmother, Judy Kennedy, who had been visiting with the Crowes, discovered the girls body in the doorway of her room. She had died trying to crawl into the hall.

Says Kennedy: It looked like she had mud all over her, and I could not understand that and I could not wake her up, and so I immediately screamed for Cheryl and Steve.

What Kennedy thought was mud was blood.

The police began looking for the killer immediately, but were stymied by a frustrating lack of physical evidence. They found no signs of forced entry, either. The phrase Kill, Kill had been written on Stephanies window sill.

With no sign of forced entry, police turned their attention to the family. That morning, the Crowes were taken to the police station, separated and questioned. Each member of the family was photographed naked, even Shannon, who was 9 years old. Police thought that the killer might have been scratched during the crime.

After 15 hours, they had found no evidence against the father, so they let him go. But they continued to question the brother Michael. Two days after the murder, police arrested him and accused him of plotting and carrying out the murder of his younger sister.

His parents, who did not know he was being questioned as a suspect, were shocked and confused.

After two days of questioning alone, without parents or a lawyer .Michael had given the police a videotaped confession.

Police said they had first become suspicious of Michael when, in the hours after the murder, they noticed that Michael seemed unconcerned and played a handheld game while the rest of the family seemed more upset.

The motive, police said, was jealousy. Their theory: Michael, a shy, quiet kid, resented his younger sister popularity and better grades. Police also charged two of Michael's friends Josh Treadway and Aaron Hauser – saying that they had helped commit the crime.

During the interrogations, police repeatedly told Crowe they had evidence proving he killed Stephanie. No forensic evidence linking Crowe to the murder has been reported to have been found, it is legal for police to lie during interrogations.

By the end of those interrogations, the teen told police he could not remember killing Stephanie, but if he had done so, he had done it out of :Pure rage.

Crowe explained his rationale behind telling police he was responsible for Stephanie death.

Crowe testified that he made damning statements during the interrogation because police had exhausted him and convinced him he had killed Stephanie but had blacked out during the murder. He also said he believed police when they told him he would get mental help and not prison, if he confessed.

During his final interrogation, Crowe talk about why he might have killed Stephanie.

On the tape, Michael Crowe tells police that Stephanie made him feel ugly, made him feel worthless. And what really angered him, he says on the tape, was that he was known at school as Stephanies brother.

—-

Crowe told prosecutors that the statements he made on the tape were not true and that he said those things because police had convinced him he had killed his sister, that he was crazy and that he possibly had a split personality.

Crowe said he felt that since he could not remember wielding the knife, he at least needed to give police a reason why he might have killed her, so they would get him the help they promised him instead of sending him to prison.

On the tape, after he accepts responsibility for Stephanies death, police shake his hand and congratulate him for confessing.

Crowe said in court, it made him feel good, like he was finally on the police side.

Crowe said it took him a few weeks before he started to realize that he had not killed his sister.

Michaels family believed him, and said that the police wore him down to the point that he would say anything to please them.

Says the father Steve: Michael was under the influence of the Police. All Michael said was : You tell me I did it, therefore I must have did this. But in fact he did not remember doing it .

The murder charges against the boys were dropped a year later after a judge tossed out most of the statements as coerced.

Later the police has arrest a transient who has Stephanie blood on his shirt and they charged him with murder.

---

This real life case show us, a person perception could change dramatically when under pressure. Michael Crowe and two of his friends has nothing to do with the death of hid sister, but under the Coercive persuasion of the police they started to believe they did kill Stephanie.

Under the pressure of the police, Michael and his friends have generate a alternate version of reality and they believe they have committed murder. But in reality they did not.

The amazing part is ,the police did not force them to confess. The police convinced them to believe they were responsible for the murder . At the time ,Michael really thought he did kill his sister. Under the pressure and influence , people would believe they are responsible for a murder they did not commit .

To be continue.

Thank you

Creasy

11/19/06 @ 13:31

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

The example of the Stephanie Crowe murder case shows: People can be persuade to believe in anything when they are under pressure and influence.

The people of the Church of God have try to put pressure on me and influence me to convert to their teaching.

2 month after I attended the COG, they ask me to be baptized. I said I am not ready, and they ask me to see them in a special meeting which they plan convert me.

They put me in a room with 3 brother, they keep pressuring me to accept their teaching. They would take turns to lecture me with the same message, they showed me scriptures after scriptures .They told me their teaching is the truth , but I said I do not agree with their interpretation of the Bible. They started to get mad, they heighten the intensity and keep unloading their message to me, over and over again.

I felt I was being treated like a prisoner. They did not care what I think ,they just keep putting pressure on me .

There were a lot of tension in the room because I refuse to be baptize. They keep pounding me for hours with the same message.

They use suggestive languages like :If you do not accept the teaching you will go to hell. The prolonged rhythmical lecturing really worn me down. It made me really tired and stress out.

The whole experience last for 8 hours ,from 11am to 7pm.

I wanted to leave after the first hour but they would not let me go. They would not let me change the subject of the discussion. They just keep repeating their points over and over again.

After the second hour I realize what they are trying to do. They are not trying to explain to me about their faith. They are trying to break me down with pressure ,they are using psychology of manipulation on me.

In the movie like G.I. Jane or An officer and a gentleman, the Marine Drill instructor would always yelling and streaming at the soldiers .

A Drill Sergeant would make the soldiers do push-up until they could not do any more . He would make them running in freezing cold temperature with just a T-shirt ,until they are mentally break down.

A Drill Sergeant would order the soldiers to do tremendous physical labor in extremely difficult circumstances.

A Drill Sergeant would order them to climb walls ,carrying very heavy load ,being wet and cold, no food , no sleep ,physical abuse :getting kick and punch ,verbal abuse: humiliation etc .

They are called Drill instructor because their job is to drill the soldiers during basic training.

During training the soldiers spend a lot of time being disciplined and following orders.

Its purpose is to break down the concepts of individuals and expand on the group or unit. Make sure a soldier would always put the interest of the group above himself .Always be loyal and faithful to the unit.

The psychology behind the military training is to deal with the problem of :Obedience .The purpose of the high intensity training is to ensure the soldier would obey to authority even when the given order overrides their own moral judgement.

The way the COG brother pounding their message on me ,was exactly like a drill Sergeant training a soldier .They would not stop until I give in. They want to put pressure on me, they want to worn me down and break me.

The COG have a routine of breaking people and they know exactly what to say and how to say it. I can feel they have received training for this.

I am sure they have done this before. They put people in a psychology torture chamber and induce pressure on them until people are mentally broken down.

They must have put numerous people through the same ordeal. People would have broken down physically and mentally from the pressure they imposed on them .After the COG broken down a person, they would tell him or her what to believe.

When a person is broken down ,mentally they become vulnerable and defenseless. They would accept any suggestions given by their handler.

It is just the Basic Psychology of Mind Control:

Apply pressure to a subject, break them down mentally. After they have broken down, you can instruct them to do whatever you want.

This is the same method used by Mafia in Thailand. They lured young girls from poor villages. Rape them ,intimidate them ,threaten them ,abuse them ,and broke down their mental defense mechanism so they would not escape. After a girl is broken down, the mod would put her to work as prostitute to make money for them.

It is the Psychology of Mind Control.

I know a girl she is also a target of recruitment by the COG, they also ask her to go to conversion meeting. They put her through the same psychological torture that they used on me. She gave in to the pressure, they broke her down. Her attitude toward the Church has changed almost over night.

The COG tries to equate this pressure induced changes as Conversion.

Any COG member who has been involve in the recruiting people would know ,what I said about COG are true .

The COG use the psychology of manipulation to push people to accept their teaching.

I have more example , I can share with you later .

To be continue ...

Thank you

Creasy

11/19/06 @ 14:57

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

Yvone,

Cult



You have mentioned you never felt pressured by the COG. May be it is because you voluntarily open yourselves to the church. You have gladly accept their teaching and you feel comfortable about the church.

They do not need to apply pressure to make you believe, that is why you do not feel the pressure.

You are young and innocent. For better or for worse you have so much trust in people, you simply accept the teaching the church has given you .

Coercive persuasion is a tool .Through a process of applying pressure it artificially created a trance induction state, which alters the persons consciousness through the narrowing of attention to the offered suggestions.

In layman terms ,stress induced influence can artificially changed your mind.

You did not feel pressured because you did not resist the teaching of COG, they did not feel they need to put pressure on you in order to make you follow them.

But other people who has expressed great doubt to the church and they have shown a lot of resistance to the teaching . Their experience of conversion is very different than yours.

Thank you

Creasy

11/19/06 @ 15:04

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvnoe,

How are you,

I agree with you, the so called Main stream Churches often use various kind of cult tactic to preach their messages.

Recently there is a documentary called "the Jesus Camp." It is a religious summer camp for children. They brainwashed children as little as 5 years old. Force them to accept all kinds of extreme right wing Christian agenda, and that is just wrong.

True Christian church is not suppose to use mind control tactics to brainwash people. Many churches has cross the line . It is wrong ,and it should be stop.

There is fine line between sharing the message of the Bible and controlling peoples mind. Churches should to more careful.

The western civilization has unique academic tradition call Theology, it is the study of the deity of God through examine what God has said and done in the Bible.

The western society embrace the concept of liberty ,justice ,democracy and human right. These all are theological concepts which is also the foundation of our society .

We believe we are created by God. That is why every human life has value.

One of the main focus of Theology concluded: liberty is a gift from God.

Through study of the Bible we know God has given human the freedom of choice. God given people the freedom to sin or not to sin.

God did not stop Adam and Eve from sinning ,because God gave men complete freedom. God let men to have the complete freedom to choose to love HIM or not love Him.

But why did God give people freedom?

If God had stop Adam and Eve from sinning ,they would not have kick out of the Garden. Why did not God take freedom away from human and make it impossible for people to sin?

Theologian John Hick try to answer in his book: Evil and the Love of God.

John Hick point out, freedom is pre-condition for genuine unconditional love. Love without freedom is not true unconditional love.

One of the main reason that God created human is God want to have a loving relationship with human. God has already demonstration His love for men in the Bible.

However ,in order for genuine unconditional love to blossom God must allow human to have the necessary freedom as a pre condition in order for men to love Him. God could programmed human to act affectionate to Him, but that would be like a robot , it would not be real. That would be meaningless.

God can command human to love Him. But it would not work, because if love became a responsibility ,it would not be spontaneous and true. And God does not want a conditional love from human . God want us to Him ,freely without condition . God want us to love Him spontaneously ,without fear .

John Hick asked: Can God create an environment that men can love God but at the same time impossible for men to sin? The answer is no. If God give men freedom that freedom must include the freedom to sin. In order for true love to happen between men and God, absolute freedom must be provide as a pre-condition. There is no other way.

\_\_\_\_

What is all these theology concepts has to do with Cult and mind control?

Because a cult and its mind control tactic has taken the "Freedom of Choic"e away from the conversion equation.

God had intend people to love Him without any condition.

Cult and its mind control tactic has taken away the freedom of choice. If people is not exercise their free will to believe , that is not a real conversion.

A true religion would preach the message and step back ,let people freely choose if they want to believe.

A cult would use pressure to manipulate and control people. And that is not right.

Thank you

Creasy

11/19/06 @ 15:39

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Based on my observation to the Church of God, there are three type of COG member.

#1.The first type of member they are very trusting to the message of COG .They really believe the message of COG , they may not completely understand all the teaching. But they have faith in the Church ,and they really believe the Korean lady is God. They are extremely loyal to the church , and they will do anything to help the church to spread its

message. About 20% of the member are in my church are in this category.

#2. The second type of member they have a lot of doubt toward the COG teaching, they feel something is not right about its teaching, they have a lot of resistance to the teaching but he didn't know to express it. The church leader would go through the same teaching with the doubtful brother again

2/11/2020

,again ,and again . Until the brother is worn out or grow sick of endless confrontation . They are good friends with the people of COG , their feeling toward the COG are between doubtful and disillusion, but they will not openly admit their doubt. Because they don't want to be judge my the leader, so they basically pretend to believe.

I called them closeted non-believer. They keep their mouth shut and they do not care much about bringing people to join the church. About 60% of the member in my church are in this category.

#3.The third type of member they do not give a damn about the message of the church at all, they just come to church for social life. Religion virtually means nothing to them. They will agree with to any teaching, but in fact they do not really care what it means. About 20% of the member in my church are in this category.

11/19/06 @ 22:58

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi everyone,

I am going to post the complete excerpt from his book ("The Mystery of God and the Spring of the Water of Life" written by Ahnsahnghong) so that no one here can say that I am being selective.

I want to start with his view on Jesus Christ if that's ok with the rest of the room, if not then we talk about something else I guess. Then I will give my feed back and hopefully everyone can give their own feed back and participate the discussion of that portion of his book.

Think of it as a book club and we're all sitting in a Star Bucks. As you can see i'm trying to set the mood :-). We can discuss his book section by section without any complications...I hope.

The following is taken from his book

"The Mystery of God and the Spring of the Water of Life"

\_\_\_\_\_

#### Chapter 12

#### The Name Jesus Means Savior

In the Old Testament, it is written many times that there is no savior besides the Lord [Jehovah].

Isa. 43:11 "I, even I, am the Lord, and apart from me there is no savior"

Isa. 45:21 "...And there is no God apart from me, a righteous God and a Savior, there is none but me."

And it is written in the book of Hosea...

Hos. 13:4 "But I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of Egypt. You shall acknowledge no God but me, no Savior except me."

Ahnsahnghong says: "But in the New Testament, it is written that there is no savior besides Jesus."

Acts 4:11-12 "He is 'the stone you builders rejected, which has become the capstone.' Salvation is found in no one else, for there is no other name under heaven given to men by which we must be saved."

Matt. 1:21 "She will give birth to a son, and you are to give him the name Jesus, because he will save his people from their sins." The name Jesus means savior.

Ahnsahnghong says: "By the way, as Jesus prophesied that false Christs would appear in the last days, now many false Christs appear and say, "I am the Christ." But only Jesus can be the Savior's name not only at his first coming but even in the last days."

\_\_\_\_\_

That is what Ahnsahnghong said about Jesus in regards to his name during the time of his second coming. He never mentioned that he will come in a new name or that the new name will be his own.

He never mentioned the new name of Jesus at all, he simply said Jesus's name will be the same even in the last days and he used bible scripture to make his point very clear.

Throughout the whole book, he give vague interpretations to meaning of scripture and goes into less detail about the second coming..which we will get into.

All I can say, it would be very difficult if Jesus was to come in secret to reveal hidden mysysteries about the bible while preaching and writting about his second coming without revealing his true identity.

If he came in secret, then his identity should still be a secret and no one should know at all.

And that's where "Mother Jerusalem" comes in. Pretty obvious that her role was to convince the congregation that he is the second coming after he died..how else would anyone have known?

They kept this "secret" between themselves. I wonder if she was also born in a shabby house to parents that are non-believers and she too is baptized by the Seventh Day Advenntist or was it Ahnsahnghong who baptized her in his name perhaps? or could it be Jesus name..

Well he was baptized in the name of Jesus so he's good to go and I'm pretty sure she was too as well as everyone else in the 1950's and up since his secret wasn't out until 1985 and no one was baptized in his name before then.

Oh well that's my 2 cents for now.

It's time for me to take my 2 week vacation, talk to you all soon!

- James

11/20/06 @ 10:29

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



One more thing,

Ahnsahnghong also mentioned that Jesus came in secret in his first coming. But we all know that's not true, even Yvone proved me wrong on that one.

I'll post that excerpt of the book later, I might check in with my laptop while I'm on the warm beach :-)

- James

11/20/06 @ 11:13

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

How are you doing,

As I was saying earlier, the COG would invite a undecided church attendant to a conversion meeting and use pressure to convert them.

You may not have experience it, because you really believe their message. Therefore no pressure is require for your conversion. But if you stay in COG long enough, you would see how they use pressure to convert people.

They thought it is acceptable to pressure people to accept their teaching. They were told by the church that they are doing a great service to people by making them convert.

In fact one the person who try to pressure me to conversion is a guy I went to college with . He knows me longer than he knows COG .But he thinks it is OK to use psychology manipulation to pressure me to accept the COG .

Brainwashing and Mind control, they are very nasty words. They are words that give you a bad taste in the mouth. But they are real and they really have an affect on people.

\_\_\_

Yvone, you are one of those true believer who really believe the message of the COG . You did not feel you were brainwashed by the church.

I give you a lot of respect for standing up for what you believe.

---

I want you to think about what they teach you.

Do you remember according to the theory of COG ,

#1.It was Satan who change the gospel in the 3rd century.

#2. And because Satan changed the gospel, people stop keeping Passover.

#3.According to COG ,Passover is not clearly mention in the Bible is because Gods teaching is hidden from people .

If the theory of COG was right, Christians are ignorance but they not evil.

Christian do not know the Passover, because Satan changed the gospel.

Please look at some of the rules the COG demand their member to obey .

\_\_\_\_

So why did COG blame the Christians?

COG constantly remind its member that Christians are wolves in sheep skin.

COF always says Christians are Lion walking the earth looking for his prey.

Christian is not responsible for not knowing the Passover, it was Satan changed the gospel.

Why do COG want you to think Christians are wolves in sheep skin?

Why do COG forbid their member to sing the traditional Christian music? They only allow to sing the "New Song" that was written by the Korean church.

Why do COG forbid their member to participate in any other churches activity? The COG says going to a different church is the same as committing adultery. Why?

Why do COG trying to keep its member away from the Christians Church?

COG might say they want to protect its member from false teaching.

But if COG trying so hard to keep people away from the Christian Church ,to me it says there is something in the Christian Church the COG do not want you to know .

A salesman who fake goods would never want its customer to find out his product is fake .

The bottom line is ,controlling the free throw of information is a form of mind control.

The COG want its member to have no communication with Christians.

The COG want its member to spent so much time in the Church as possible.

The COG want its member to live in isolation, so the COG can always control what they believe.

Do you not see there is a controlling factors here?

Can you see the COG is putting a tight leash on its member?

If someone try to tell you who should or should not talk to ,they are trying to control your thought and your mind.

\_\_\_

Thank you

Creasy

11/20/06 @ 13:39

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



(Hello, everyone, the last piece that I posted has missing 5 sentences in the middle. I am sorry for the confusion. I was suppose to post my final draft, but instead I mistakenly posted a earlier draft which is not completed. I am sorry, the following is what I meant to say. Thank you.)

Hi Yvone,

As I was saying earlier, the COG would invite a undecided church attendant to a conversion meeting and use pressure to convert them.

You may not have experience it, because you really believe their message. Therefore no pressure is require for your conversion. But if you stay in COG long enough, you would see how they use pressure to convert people.

They thought it is acceptable to pressure people to accept their teaching. They were told by the church that they are doing a great service to people by making them convert.

In fact one the person who try to pressure me to conversion is a guy I went to college with . He knows me longer than he knows COG .But he thinks it is OK to use psychology manipulation to pressure me to accept the COG .

Brainwashing and Mind control, they are very nasty words. They are words that give you a bad taste in the mouth. But they are real and they really have an affect on people.

Yvone, you are one of those true believer who really believe the message of the COG . You did not feel you were brainwashed by the church.

I give you a lot of respect for standing up for what you believe.

I want you to think about what they teach you.

Do you remember according to the theory of COG,

- #1.It was Satan who change the gospel in the 3rd century.
- #2. And because Satan changed the gospel , people stop keeping Passover.
- #3.According to COG ,Passover is not clearly mention in the Bible is because Gods teaching is hidden from people .

If the theory of COG was right, Christians are ignorance but they not evil.

Christian do not know the Passover, because Satan changed the gospel.

\_\_\_\_

Please look at some of the rules the COG demand their member to obey.

The COG ask its member to have no contact with Christians Churches.

Do not read Christians printing material.

Do not listen to Christian music.

Do not go to Christian Bible study group.

Because the COG says Christians are wolves in sheep skin, but it was Satan changed the gospel.

So why did COG blame the Christians?

COG constantly remind its member that Christians are wolves in sheep skin .

COF always says Christians are Lion walking the earth looking for his prey.

Christian is not responsible for not knowing the Passover, it was Satan changed the gospel.

Why do COG want people to think Christians are wolves in sheep skin?

Why do COG forbid their member to sing the traditional Christian music?

Why do COG forbid their member to participate in any other churches activity?

Why did COG says going to a different church is the same as committing adultery?

Why do COG trying to keep its member away from the Christians Church?

COG might say they want to protect its member from false teaching.

But if COG trying so hard to keep people away from the Christian Church ,to me it says there is something in the Christian Church the COG do not want you to know .

A salesman who sell fake goods would never want its customer to "Find Out" his product are fake .

The bottom line is , controlling the free throw of information is a form of mind control.

The COG want its member to have no communication with Christians.

The COG want its member to spent as much time in the Zion Church as possible.

The COG want its member to live in isolation, so COG can always control what they believe.

Can you see the COG is putting a tight leash on its member?

Do you not see the COG has its control over your life?

Thank you

Creasy

11/20/06 @ 16:54

# **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Hi again everyone. I see you guys are having some very interesting discussions.

Someone mentioned earlier that the COG tries to distance itself and it's members from Christianity. An idea just hit me and I think this is a very important point which we haven't discussed.

2/11/2020

In my opinion, The Church of God is very obviously founded around a very evil intention. Their objective is to veer worship away from Jesus and onto Ahnsahnghong. Why?

"That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus Christ, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised Him (Jesus) from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation." - Romans 10:9-10

"Jesus saith unto him [Thomas], 'I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father but by Me." - John 14:6

"Neither is there salvation in any other name: for there is no other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved." - Acts 4:12

There is no new name. The name is Jesus Christ and belief in him brings Salvation. It's simple. The Church of God aims to distract believers with a false gospal, veering it's followers away from salvation, effectively negating Christ's death.

The Apostle Peter tells us something very interesting:

"Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. Be sober [or of a sound mind], be vigilant [or watchful, knowing what the deal is]; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour." I Peter 5:6-8

Here's what Paul has to say about it:

"For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works." II Corinthians 11:13–15

John tells us to test for the devil, and the test is pretty simple:

"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist [or in opposition to Christ], that denieth the Father and the."

Go up to a COG pastor and ask him to confess that Jesus is the Christ. Do it. Watch how their lips tremble. Watch how they make excuses. The congregation, of course, has no idea what is going on or what is being taught to them, but the majority of the COG's first generation pastors (pre 1990) know exactly what they are doing. They do not worship Jesus, they could care less about preaching any gospal message. They aim is to ensnare and distract.

Assuming that the COG is indeed "satanic", the purpose of their scam is simple. The easiest way to destroy God's will is to hit Christ's followers where they are most vulnerable: their inability to discern the true spirit. What they are presenting to mankind is a "Counterfeit Gospel," and what is a counterfeit? Something that looks almost exactly like the real thing, but isn't the real thing. You have never seen a counterfeit \$23 bill. That's because there are no real \$23 bills. There are counterfeit \$20 bills because there are real \$20 bills. Only reality gets counterfeited. Furthermore, if you were to be given a counterfeit \$20, it better look an awful lot like a real \$20, or you'd never accept it. And so it goes with the Church of God.

Get youngsters who believe in Christ and get them to worship someone else. Satan has no need to attack those who don't worship or don't believe (he has victory over these people already) – his aim is to distract those who ordinarily would worship Christ IE people like Yvonne and veer them off course.

11/20/06 @ 19:12

#### **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Hi everyone!

Generally speaking today many have lives of desperation and unhappiness, without purpose or fulfillment. Others do not want to take personal responsibility for their actions or choices; they expect Jesus the Christ to come back physically and fix

everything for them. Some people are just plain bored; some just plain don't ever question information; others believe that when Jesus comes back, the people who have wronged them will suffer the consequences. ALL are seeking a force OUTSIDE of themselves to change their lives for the better, and the majority are afraid NOT to believe in the physical return of Jesus – not believing that would leave them with nothing to believe in because they do not believe in themselves. It is only when you learn to believe in yourself and realize that you, too, are a part of God that you become a part of the Second Coming instead of apart from it.

Then comes false doctrines like the COG that use "the bait and hook technique." followed by "reel the suckers in, we have them right where we want them." How many people know that there are 2 GODS, 2 CHRISTS. So there is the god who exercises dominion over all who are inclined toward weakness and willingness to be controlled and there is a christ known on earth as "The AntiChrist Think about it....what about all the really goodhearted people who have worked so diligently to teach the truth and whose lives exemplify love and the goodness in humankind? Would God of the White Light and Jesus THE Christ indiscriminately allow all of those good Souls to perish, thereby eliminating all their good works and diminish Jesus the Christ Consciousness? What would that achieve?

11/20/06 @ 23:18

#### **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



One more thing If someone can clarify my doubts and let me know your opinion as to which is the right Bible to be followed if Satan has changed the gospel.

As was stated in one of the post that... What is the purpose of using KING JAMES VERSION?

Cause I personally feel NIV is completely a new translation and it had its beginning in 1965 and the dates coincides with his preaching around that time. So I guess it also turned out to be a very useful resource for many false prophets to suit their needs. A highly recommended bible by COG members and I was also given a copy and told it was easy to understand.

1948 – Ahnsahnghong was baptized by the Seventh Day Adventist and is worshipped as God today Refer to these sites for the info about the church he was baptized and can his baptism be valid?

www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-Day%20Adventist/hidden.htm

www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-ay%20Adventist/truth\_about\_sda.htm

www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Seventh-

Day%20Adventist/seventh day adventist cult.htm

1964 - Established the Church of God

1973 - Zondervan first publishes the New International Version (NIV) New Testament in partnership with the International Bible Society.

"The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt KEEP them, O LORD, thou shalt PRESERVE them from this generation FOR EVER." Psalms 12:6, 7

A perfect definition of The New International Version (NIV) is: "to cause to turn aside or away from what is good or true" and "to twist the meaning or sense of". If you doubt that, refer to the websites below, get the NIV and check it as you read. (If you have the time check on NIV exposed link given below it has loads of similar related topics.

www.jesus-is-savior.com/Bible/niv\_exposed.htm www.nivexposed.faithweb.com/index.html Thanks.

11/20/06 @ 23:28

#### **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Most Religions have their Holy Scriptures, but every branch, or denomination, or cult add to those Holy Scriptures the scriptures of their founders or leaders along with false Prophecies. And these added scriptures are often very important, usually the ones followed by the denomination or cult to carry their religious services and to guide the actual life and stile of their members and this is called Tradition.

What do they all have in common?

The Mormons: They use the Bible as the Holy Scripture, but also the "Book of Mormon", "Doctrines and

Covenants", and "The Pearl of Great Price"... and they are in open contradiction with the doctrines of the Bible, as we discuss in the chapter of Mormons. Even to the Bible, Smith added 125 verses in the New Testament, and changed a total of 1,475 verses in the Bible. The final analysis of the Mormons shows that most doctrines of the real Bible are changed: For example, Mormons believe that The Father is one God, Jesus another God, the Spirit another God... three Gods

The Moonies: It is even worse. They use the Bible as a Holy Scripture, but to make a mockery out of it: Jesus Christ is a perfect man, but he is not God, he was the bastard offspring of Zechariah and Virgin Mary... For the Moonies, their actual scriptures are the "Divine Principle", and the "Outline of the Principle", of Moon, and the Bible is used for their purposes, to attract Christians, and to make believe that their believes are based on the Bible...

The Jehovah's Witnesses, use the Bible, but as translated by as translated by Knorr, "The World Translation", in which the verses to the deity of Christ, the immortality of the soul, ant the eternal hell are changed, to support the ideas of their founders about Jesus, who is not God, as far as the Witnesses is concerned, the Holy Trinity is seen as a demonic doctrine, the Holy Spirit does not exist... In the Eastern Religions there have literally "thousands" of Holy Scriptures... each branch or sect adds his own Scripture, as it shown in Hinduism and Buddhism... and as in Christianity, those secondary Scriptures are actually the real ones that rule and regulate the life of the sect and the individuals of that sect.

The Witnesses are the children of the Adventists, and as the Adventists, they have officially announced the Second Coming of Christ and the Armageddon for 6 dates: 1914, 1918, 1920, 1925, 1941, and 1975... and never came!...

The prophet whose prophecies are not fulfilled is a "false prophet"... on everything!.

The "144,000"... the "Brainwash":The key word for the Society is the "Second Coming of Christ", with the war of Armageddon, won by Jesus Christ, and the beginning of the "Millennium" of Rev.20. The Witnesses are told to work hard "now", because from that Day, the 144,000 "anointed ones" since 1914 will live for ever as kings and priests in heaven, as told in Rev.7 and 20; and the "Great Multitude" of Rev.7, will rise from their graves to live for ever on earth like in a paradise, ruling earth under the tutelage of the 144,000 during the "Millennium", ... but only the good Witnesses! the rest of the wicked people will be annihilated in the Millennium... and the "apostate witnesses" will not raise from the grave on Judgment Day, at the Second Coming of Christ.

The COG: The members here are working hard now preaching this gospel. Torn apart from their families as they are made to believe they are the chosen ones and their names are written in the book of life. Christianity not only rejected and is also attacked. Use a new truth. "The Bible is OK," they say, "but it's not enough. You need this extra book of scriptures or the correct interpretation of the Bible. Then you will have sufficient truth. But the books will be made available to you only if you baptize" The books they refer are written by Ahnsahnghong and there are more added gospels after his death by pastor Joo Kim Joel – Look for salvation by celebrating the Passover and teach another Jesus.

Isaiah 40:8 clearly challenges such claims: "The grass withers and the flowers fall, but the word of our God stands forever."

To conclude, all religions and cults have something very good, that's why people are attracted to them!... but the Great Problem is that many have errors or heresies they are like a delicious candy with poison inside!.

To be in error in Religion, is to have a "cancer in the soul"... it can ruin the only life on Earth, and the eternal one after Death

11/21/06 @ 00:09

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



I wasn't going to say anything, because I widely disagree with everything you guys are saying but I would be wasting my time trying to go back and forth with you guys. But, I will say this, because it is one thing that you cannot dispute because you do not know me. You said his (Satan?) aim is to distract those who ordinarilly would worship Christ; I.E. people like me (Yvone). But that's not true. At least not in my case. I don't know how many time I'll have to repeat myself, "my story," and my experience, but I've said it

before: I never believed in Jesus Christ. I didn't even believe in God before Church of God. That is simple fact. You can't tell me "Well yes you did" or blah blah blah, I'm sorry, you just don't know me, but anyone who does will tell you they did a double take when I told them I was going to church. I never believed in God. Ever. I went to church all my life as a little girl and I hated it because it was stupid and they didn't ever say anything meaningful; they just took a verse and talked about it and related it to their life and all this other crap for 2 hours. Which is not enough to buy my soul. So no, I never believed in God. Only until recently I realized there was a divine power blessing the crap out of

me (I mean really, life at that time was just like BAM-blessing-BAM-blessing-BAM-blessing), but I didn't know who or what it was; I was ready to attribute it to anything that showed itself to me, because I asked it to. I knew that it had nothing to do with me and "good" that I was doing, because I wasn't doing much. It's not like I was like "Oooh woe is me and my life! I want to kill myself. I'm so desperate. Why doesn't anything good ever happen to me? Whine whine whine" (Which I will add, is a place I've totally been before, plenty of times.) But all of a sudden Church of God found me. Which is weird. Because they actually preach down my street all the time, so the fact that my mom, nor me, has never come in contact with it up until that point says a lot. But you can say it's the devil if you want. I just think that if God truly loved me, and heard me calling to him in desperation to give him thanks and praise for what he was doing for me, to let me know who he was, why would he send Satan my way? Or why would he not appear to me first (through some other church)? Besides, I wasn't pressured at all. I started talking to this guy randomly and he invited me to his church, and without knowing anything about it I said yeah sure. And then I did Seal of God study and that's when I knew... I was in the right place. Just one study that proved the Bible was true, and I was crying my eyes out because I had just been asking this divine power to give me a sign, tell me who he was, and God did... How blessed I was, that he would listen to that one prayer (out of all the previous, greedy, unbelieving prayers I've cried out at my lowest) when I wasn't even really expecting him to... God listened because for once in my life I was truly thankful and I truly believed in him, and he solidified his eternal power with the Bible... Through a study that I would've never looked at, on my own, or with any other church (trust me, I've been to my fair share of different denominations). Anyway, that's all I have to say. I don't feel like arguing anymore, but anytime my name comes up do know that I will be putting in my two cents; I personally don't like for you people to be using my name, talking about me, whom you don't even know. But maybe this gives you more insight, and maybe you don't believe my story, maybe it's really "convenient" that I was doing that. And I would say yeah, it sure was. And I am so glad it happened... So thanks.

11/21/06 @ 13:37

## **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Ok, again, I try to stay off this board, but when I see things that are just blatantly wrong, I have to speak up. Joshua, maybe you're not familiar with the Bible and it's different versions. Satan changed the gospel in the church. That is the claim. The Bible has remained the same, though some things are a little different as far as wording; generally same story, same words, NIV and NKJ being easiest to understand as opposed to archaic and poetic language of KJV. Satan changed the gospel; that is, he made Christmas. He

made Thanksgiving. He made Sunday worship. IN the church. If you look in the Bible, you won't find anything. Satan doesn't have the power to change the Bible. Not like that. No, but he makes traditions for us that change the gospel in our hearts. He tells us to do this. We say OK. Never did we ask "Well where does it say to do that in the Bible?" Which is the problem with most general Christians. We don't say Christians are evil; Just misled. Which is the same claim you all make about COG. So what difference does it make? Let it go. This debate is never going to end; never will we see the truth of God until judgement day. So let that be that.

NIV was written by a team of scholars who were very good at translations Hebrew, Aramaic, and Greek; the languages the Bible was written in. If you feel it's a "completely new" translation then you need to read more of the Bible, because it's not. It simply has been translated for the modern English speaker. Most general Christian denominations use NIV, or ASV. So that we can actually understand the Bible, sweetie, and not have to stop every five seconds and ask "What is this even saying?" as opposed to "What does this mean?"

Also, you ask if his baptism be valid. Why does it matter? Does God really need to be baptized? Jesus was baptized. He set us an example to follow. He didn't NEED to be baptized. You guys nitpick at things Ahnsahnghong did but it seems like you ignore the life of Jesus altogether.

The "NIV exposed" site is kind of retarded. For example:

JOHN 3:16: The NIV reads, "For God so loved the world that he gave his ONE AND ONLY SON, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life" Jesus was NOT "the one and only son" – Adam is called the "son of God" in Luke 3:38, there are "sons of God" in Job 1:6 and Christians are called "sons of God" in Phil 2:15, I John 3:2– but Jesus was the "ONLY BEGOTTEN SON"! By removing the critical word "BEGOTTEN" – The NIV perverts John 3:16 into a LIE! The NIV does the same in John 1:14, 1:18, and 3:18.

Begotten: "To father, sire"

...Then what is the different? Clearly scholars in the original languages of the Bible feel that BEGOTTEN was not part of the original manuscript. Do I trust them? Or do I trust ONE man who is not WELL VERSED in those languages to tell me what the Bible says?

#### Another example:

The NIV perverts Mark 1:2,3 into a LIE! The NIV reads "It is written in Isaiah the prophet: I will send my messenger ahead of you, who will prepare your way-a voice of one calling in the desert, Prepare the way for the Lord, make straight paths for him." It is NOT written in Isaiah! "I will send my messenger ahead of you, who will prepare your way" – is found in Malachi 3:1! The King James correctly reads: "As it is written in the PROPHETS, . . ." A better translation! Easier to read – BY A LIE!

Actually, did it ever occur to you that maybe that was an error in the original manuscript? God gave visions to the men to write the Bible; he didn't write it for them. With that said, could it be possible that they accidently referenced the wrong prophet? A mistake is not a lie. Either way, does that really change the message? No. It doesn't. The message is, "IT WAS PROPHECIZED." Maybe by Malachi. Maybe by Isaiah. Point was, it was foretold, and that is the basic truth of the message. From that stupid site again:

The NIV again openly LIES in 2 Samuel 21:19, ". . . Elhanan son of Jaare-Oregim the Bethlehemite killed Goliath the Gittite, who had a spear with a shaft like a weaver's rod." What 8-year-old doesn't know that David killed Goliath?

From a site by Dr. Claude Mariottini, someone who has a brain (http://www.claudemariottini.com/blog/2005/11/niv-and-tniv-two-bibles-with.html)

"The NIV translates 2 Samuel 21:19 as follows: "In another battle with the Philistines at Gob, Elhanan son of Jaare-Oregim the Bethlehemite killed Goliath the Gittite, who had a spear with a shaft like a weaver's rod."

This translation follows the Masoretic Text as printed in the latest edition of the Biblia Hebraica Stuttgartensia. This is the same reading adopted by two contemporary translations of the Bible which take seriously the concept of inerrancy. The English Standard Version reads: "And there was again war with the Philistines at Gob, and Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim, the Bethlehemite, struck down Goliath the Gittite, the shaft of whose spear was like a weaver's beam." The Holman Christian Standard Bible reads: "Once again there was a battle with the Philistines at Gob, and Elhanan son of Jaare-oregim the Bethlehemite killed Goliath the Gittite. The shaft of his spear was like a weaver's beam." Both translations seek to preserve the reading of the Hebrew Text without compromising their view of inerrancy.

On the other hand, the TNIV translates 2 Samuel 21:19 as follows: "In another battle with the Philistines at Gob, Elhanan son of Jair the Bethlehemite killed the brother of Goliath the Gittite, who had a spear with a shaft like a weaver's rod." Here the translators of the TNIV, in their attempt to clarify the text, deliberately added the words "the brother of," even though these words are not in the Hebrew Text."

If you didn't get what that just said, it says that NIV, wanting to give the most accurate translation of the MASORETIC TEXT (That is, the ORIGINAL manuscripts of the Bible or Old Testament in this case), translated it EXACTLY as it was written, even though there were errors in the original text to begin with. You guys are so pro-internet, but you don't even use it for your own benefit; that is, finding out the truth. You want to take this propaganda and swallow it whole; didn't you find that a little hard to chew? It took me maybe five seconds to find that counter information. Why? Because I used my critical thinking skills: Why would most general Christians be using NIV if it was "evil" or "wrong." Then I thought about it, I gave my own hypothesis, from what I knew about NIV: "Oh well this must be why" And then I double checked it. Behold, I was right. Think outside of the box, for once, Joshua.

I, personally, use NKJ because the bible store below my office is crap and doesn't seem to have anymore versions of NIV other than this huge one that I am not going to carry around with me, (like, not your standard sized or pocketsized bible which would've been great). And studying with them, using NIV, it pretty much says the same thing. I saw that with my own eyes. I then double checked it with online sources. Wow; same thing. Surprise, surprise.

As for the rest of this irrelevant posts concerning Seventh Day Adventists, while I appreciate the fact that they shine light AWAY from COG, I don't think that's what anyone here wants. SDA is not on trial here. What you fail to miss is that SDAs are NOT worshipping Ahnsahnghong as God. So what is your

point then, Joshua? You are really talking out of your rear end here... SDA is not a cult. They are a religion. They believe what they believe, and let them believe; thus is America. Wiccans believe what they believe, and let them believe; thus is America. I don't care about Mormons, or any other of the ridiculous crap you're bringing up. Where's James when you need him?

11/21/06 @ 14:50

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

I was reading your post, I think your response is perfectly natural.

It is a uncomfortable feeling to know the church that you love so much is using techniques of manipulation to pressure people to conversion.

It make you feel uncomfortable because when you believe in a religion, subconsciously you have identify yourself with your faith.

You love your church so much, and it bothers you when people say bad things about COG. It bothers you even more when the bad things people say about COG are not untrue. I understand how you feel.

But you are a smart girl ,nobody can hide the truth from you forever. Sooner or later you will know everything about the COG.

I suggest you to take a step back, allow yourself to be objective for a moment.

You are not obligated to defend the COG.

If COG is the truth ,there should be good answer to explain the confusion .

If COG is not what it claims to be ,then no matter how hard you try to defend them ,it will always fall short.

You are so attach with your church ,it is like you are falling in love with it. When people are in love ,they always has perfect impression about the person they are in love with , but that impression could be very far from the truth .Because our judgment was clouded by our emotion .

But after they break up they can see the truth . And they ask themselves : What was I thinking ??

You may have heard about the Stockholm Syndrome which was an incident happen in 1973 after four people who were held captive in a Stockholm bank vault for six days became attached to the bank robbers. What was astonishing was that the captives said that the police were picking on the bank robbers. That was the first time that the world really recognized that when someone has been held captive and they see that the captor had the power to harm them more but didn't, they develop a strong feeling of gratefulness toward them.

The point of Stockholm Syndrome is: if you spent substantial amount of time with an authorities structure, it will create a "Master and Slave" type of relationship. It just grows on you.

You have described yourselves as a rational person, a logical person .And you will make your decision based on facts.

I hope you can be strong and see it through

Thank you & God Bless

Creasy

11/21/06 @ 22:34

2/11/2020

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

Hi Yvone,

I congregate you for your dedication to your faith.

After that strange experience of 3 COG brothers try to pressure me to accept their teaching. I remain friends with them .They keep trying to ask to be baptized .They ask me ,what is keeping me from getting baptized .I simply told them ,the Biblical support of Ahn Sahng Hong be Jesus is very weak. The Bible has never prophesize God will come to earth as a woman .

Cult

I told them ,I understand their teaching , I just could not accept their teaching . I need more prove from the Bible to show me if Ahn Sahng Hong really is God. I told them , may be I need God to give me a change of heart . If Ahn Sahng Hong really is God ,may God touch me and show me.

One day ,they come to me with a new idea. They said , after I get baptized everything will become clear to me ,they say Gods spirit will come to open my heart and make me understand everything after I get baptized.

They said everyone in the COG has the same experience . They told me after I get baptized , I will understand everything. After I get baptized God will answer all my questions.

I asked them ,they all got baptized but they could not answer my question. How can I expect to understand everything just by getting baptized?

They says they could not explain how ,but they insist it is 100% true ,after I get baptized everything will become clear .They keep bugging with the same logic : Getting baptized, all your question will be answered.

Few month ago, I was having pizza with 5 brother after a basketball game.

2 brother bring up the subject o baptism again. They say I should get baptized ASAP to get ready for Passover. I said I am not ready , there are too many questions I still could not understand . Again they say ,after I got baptized God's spirit will make me understand . A brother who sit across the table, he just got baptized about 2 month ago . And I asked him if he feel anything different ? I want to know if God has change his life ?

He said he feel nothing ,he did not feel anything differently after getting baptized for two month. The questions he had about the COG ,did not become clear after he got baptized.

I was surprise of the level of honesty the brother had shown me. He simply told me baptism has done nothing for him.

I turn to the 2 brothers who sit next to me . I asked them how come baptism did not work for that guy ? The would not look me in the eyes. Thwir eyes was shifted away. We did not talk for the rest of the night.

From that moment on , I know they will say anything to get people to join their church. That make me feel sad ,because they lie to me.

That was a border line deception. They have lower themselves to a level of using deception to lure people to their church.

—-

And I asked them about the prediction Ahn sahng hong had made about 1988 the world would end. How can they explain Ahn sahng hong being wrong in such a important prediction?

A brother who do a lot of preaching in the church, he said he will ask the Korean home church and he will got back to me in a week .A week later ,he told me he got the answer from the Korea Home Church. But he say he can not tell me the answer .He said the Korean home church would not allow him to say .

I feels very strange ,they ask people to trust them ,to commit to their faith . But when people ask them a question, they don't trust the people.

They say they have the answer but they would not share it. That is not very reassuring isn't it.

It sounded like they are hiding something. Or they don't really have a good answer ,so they don't border to explain it.

Creasy

11/21/06 @ 23:24

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



All that I said had nothing, really, to do with COG. I explained my situation as to what kind of person I was (concerning God) before COG. That's all.

On top of that, I defended the accuracy of NIV. Nothing to do with COG. Like I said, I'd rather not defend COG anymore because it's a waste of my time, we're not going to agree on one side or the other, so I might as well save my breath for oddball

misconstruities like NIV being a lie or a "perversion" of the bible, when really it's the most accurate version out there =/

11/22/06 @ 00:26

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



... First of all, Ahn sahng hong is one name. You can spell it Ahnsahnghong. Ahn sahng hong. Or Ahn-sahng-hong. Either way, it really doesn't matter, it's still the same name, sweet feet. Why do YOU of all people care?

I didn't say anything about things feeling great. You're twisting my words, and badly. First of all, I didn't tell that story to prove anything, in the beginning of my statement I said that I wanted to clear up the assumption made about ME by Ted because it was WRONG. Second of all, I said that I had asked for God to show himself to me, and then I ran into COG. It doesn't prove ANYTHING. I was letting you all know what happened, since Ted seems to think that I was "Jesus" friendly, when I never believed in God or the Bible to begin with. It's not like "Oh I was at another church and I felt empty and bad" uh no; and excuse you, your language is really disgusting—as are you.

I didn't JOIN the church, I went to a Bible study, and they showed me things that neither your puny brain, or any other church could have shown me. And that blew my mind because it was truth, so blatantly, about God. And on top of that, I had just ASKED him to show himself to me. I didn't "feel great," I was amazed that God had actually answered me, when I pleaded to him. Why would God let the devil show himself to me? What, then, is private between God and I? Are my thoughts even invaded by the devil? How then, can you say that YOU even have God. How can we all know the difference? Because your heart tells you so? Well I'm telling you, because of how this happened to me, MY HEART tells me so.

Mathew, you are an idiot. What kind of statement is "God doesn't want his people to feel great, he wants them to suffer and rely only on him." Why are we on this earth? Because God is mean and wants us to suffer on this earth and rely only on him? Is this just some big board game God is playing? Like he just decided to be cruel and create all of us so that we could suffer and laugh from Heaven? I don't think so.

Everyday I suffer just by being on this earth and being subject to people such as yourself, who don't know their front end from their back.

Don't you know that, because we rely on him, we may rejoice and be happy?! Are you not a Christian?

# Romans 5

- 2 through whom we have gained access by faith into this grace in which we now stand. And we **rejoice** in the hope of the glory of God.
- 3 Not only so, but we also **rejoice** in our sufferings, because we know that suffering produces perseverance;

1 Corinthians

6 Love does not delight in evil but rejoices with the truth.

## Phillipians 1

18 But what does it matter? The important thing is that in every way, whether from false motives or true, Christ is preached. **And because of this I rejoice.** 

# Phillipians 3

1 Finally, my brothers, **rejoice in the Lord!** It is no trouble for me to write the same things to you again, and it is a safeguard for you.

# Phillipians 4

4 Rejoice in the Lord always. I will say it again: Rejoice!

#### 1 Peter 4

13 But **rejoice that you participate in the sufferings of Christ**, so that you may be overjoyed when his glory is revealed.

# Revelations 19

7 Let us rejoice and be glad and give him glory! For the wedding of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready.

Wow... So many places in the bible where it tells us to rejoice.

### James 5

13 Is any one of you in trouble? He should pray. Is anyone happy? Let him sing songs of praise.

Note: He didn't say "Is anyone happy? Let him repent!" or "Let him be smited!"

Use your brain Mathew. I think the apostles in charge of writing the new testament have made it pretty clear that we should rejoice and be happy. For God's love is that good. Even general CHRISTIANS have that concept down. It's all over the bible. We suffer by being on this earth, with people like you, and people who do the work of the devil. We suffer the pains of the flesh, and all of the worldly things it craves. But all of our suffering should be with a smile, Mathew, so that we might perservere rather than self-pity, and do God's will until that fateful day of Judgement...

11/22/06 @ 11:09

## **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



... You've got a lot of nerve. Who are you to tell me God is not with me? God is with me every day, he is constantly working on me, I may only see these things in hindsight, but at least I see them.

I don't know what assumptions you're making, with "your original church ain't giving you nothing." What nothing are they not giving me, according to you?

No one came up to me and spoon fed me and pat me on the head or anything else along the ridiculous lines of what you're saying. You clearly are just trying to mock me at this point, because what you're saying doesn't even coincide with my story. I didn't TEST God, I didn't ask him to PHYSICALLY appear to me, I asked him to SHOW HIMSELF to me (in ANY form) so that I may praise him for all of the BLESSINGS I had been receiving; I will repeat for the 50 millionth time, I wasn't suffering, therefore there was no rescue necessary. Maybe you can't fathom the fact that I would possibly want to thank someone for doing something for me, but then again that shows the difference between you and I.

I know that Satan rules to world, thank you. You are really too much. "Then Satan comes along, who rules the world and seduces you because you're all weak and stuff." Don't make any assumptions about me. If I was weak, I would've left COG long ago. If I was weak, I wouldn't be here defending myself (Though really no need to, your apparent lack of intelligence and literacy does it for me).

You need to wake up and listen to the words that are coming out of your mouth. You don't represent anything good in my eyes, with the way that you're coming at me, and I don't think your intention is for anything but to blow smoke out of your ears and look like an idiot doing so.

2/11/2020

They didn't HIT me at a time of weakness. Learn to read, please, for the love of God so that I can stop repeating myself. I was at my highest of high points, and I knew it wasn't by my will. Impossible, that's how good things were. And I wished to give credit to whomever deserved it. You think I'm nice "n" comfy? The Christian life has to be by far one of the hardest to cope with, in any denomination—with so little proof to back it all, that's why I never bought into it to begin with! But I know this is true, because of the proof I've seen, so I'm going to stick with it. Needless to say, having to listen to your illiteracy and half-baked comments concerning MY life is no easy task, especially when they're being publicly displayed world-wide...

Jesus was not MAULED on a cross, he was nailed on the cross. Look, I- personally- am not going to argue with a 2nd grader. Go back to school, learn some better English, read some Bible verses, and then come back and talk to me. Because this is just ridiculous... Where have all the intelligent people gone? How about those with half a brain? Anyone with half a brain? Can I get 1/4....? 1/4 anybody?

11/23/06 @ 18:25

#### **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



My two cents. Ahn Sahn Hong three names. Ahn being the family name Sahn the first name and Hong being the middle name, not that it matters much. How can anyone say that the NIV, NKJ, American Standard, Good News Version, KJ, version be more accurate than the other? They are all the same translation put into modern language and vocabulary. Do words and their meaning change very rapidly? Yes. Example. What would "gay" mean 15 yrs ago? Another thing. Is Yvone entitled to worship as she pleases? Yes.

Do we have a right to ridicule her? No. I've seen some things posted here and other places that just makes me wonder how the people who post them think they are furthering their cause. I personally would like to converse with Yvone and try to show her how I found a Church that fulfills the three basic questions one should ask when looking for a Church. 1) Was the Church founded by man or by God and can that be found in the Scriptures. 2) Is the Church operated according to Scriptures. 3) Does it make sense. And what I mean by that, no hidden meanings, no tricks with numbers, dates, etc. no need for someone to "translate" verses and interject their meaning. I know that Yvone is very dedicated to her Church and that she probably wouldn't want to hear what I had to say, placing me in the mix with everyone else. So, here we are, back to square one.

11/23/06 @ 19:30

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Actually, I'd be a lot more entitled to listen to what you have to say over someone like Mathew. I've never seen so much blatant disrespect in a more ignorant form...

So please, let's talk. Because frankly I'd rather cuddle with James than talk to Mathew, and I think we all know the James – Yvone relationship here...

p.s. Ahn sahng\* hong. Two Gs. Cause 2CC is a G, twice around lol Just in case any of you try and take that as a "church teaching," it's not; just me own retardedness, ignore me. =D

11/23/06 @ 21:09

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Matthew,

When I read your posting ,it reminds me of Proverbs 15: 2.

"The tongue of the wise makes knowledge acceptable, But the mouth of fools spouts folly."

Proverbs 15: 2

\_

I don't think Ahn Sahng Hong is Jesus nor his wife is God.

But some how the way you said it ,you just turn people off.

---

I hope you can have some respective, and observe the rule of communication.

When you are offending people, you are not inspiring people.

Creasy

11/24/06 @ 03:09

# **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Read carefully the statements you made earlier:

I don't know about anything regarding Christ Ahnsahnghong's life, so I don't know if he was regarded as Christ or not during his life. But according to members of the church (One who I believe has been a member for maybe 4 years and is actually quite old and was there for this) explained that they were there for the last Passover that was celebrated with Christ Ahnsahnghong, at which he revealed Mother Jerusalem. Praying in

the name of God has given me nothing. Praying in the name of Jesus has given men nothing. Praying to God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit has given me nothing. Sorry. Jesus and Ahnsahnghong are one. You are very confusing indeed!

Any person who is caught in-between the real world, and the fantasy world of natural man, is suffering from some or other mental disorder and this confusion can be remedied only by means of counseling and seek Jesus'healing both in mind and soul.

Now tell me how can I accept the Bible suggested by a person who never did believe in neither God nor Jesus Christ as a child and suddenly becomes a part of a cult and prays in the name of a new Jesus?

As you know the serpent is symbolic of evil, the devil, Satan. There is a reason why the snake has a forked tongue. It symbolizes the duality of natural (corrupted) man. Sinful man speaks out of both sides of his mouth. This is how James speaks about those who are spiritually dead: "Cleans your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded." James 4:8 Hundreds of thousands of innocent people have been slaughtered in the name of forked tongue leaders who now seem to dominate the world. And that also applies while interpreting the Bible. The serpent has fabricated a fantasy world that is completely divorced from reality.

I suggest you need to get out from the chamber of the cults. You can even go jogging like James down the shore or watching the sunset might benefit and help the brains work much better. Probably it will also help in finding the right answers to his questions rather than creating hatred towards this man. This is what Jesus had said "Love one another as I have loved you".

I am beginning to feel we are facing persecution here for being an anti-ghonist?

James, sorry for having led this issue off track You can continue with your valid points regarding this so called second coming.

The COG is very flexible in every respect even to the twisting of the scriptures. The hard work that is put in by this man in the cave of rewriting this whole episode on Jesus by copying bits and pieces from the other cults and then the followers declaring him as Christ after his death is simply amazing.

So why should one bother about the name Ahn sahn ghong. It can even be read backwards as GHONG SAHN AHN. It reminds me of Zeppelin's "Stairway to Heaven" Know what I mean...

11/24/06 @ 05:00

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Guys (Ted, Ed, Yvone, Creasy, Joshua, Mathew)

I'm just checking in. I wasn't going to post anything until after I get back from my vacation but thought I'd pop in.

2/11/2020 Co

To be honest, I've grown to see you all as friends and in the beginning, my approach wasn't the best because I was so focused on pointing things out using scripture and history instead of focusing on what Ahnsahnghong said.

History will always be what it is and there is no interpretation involved but the Bible is different and even though it's message is spiritually fulfilling, it is also something that can divide and cause misunderstandings because of the process involved deciphering and coming up with meaning to certain scriptures.

As we all can see, two people that are giving their interpretation to the same scripture can cause division while both are calling one another wrong. I found that approach tiring and after a while boring and useless.

I think we should all take a deep breath and try not to let our emotions become the fuel for our fire. Don't fight fire with fire but with water. (Not to sound like some Kung Fu Master or anything)

You guys have really made some good points but everything is scattered. I wanted to restart the discussion by focusing on what Ahnsahnghong said in regards to Jesus and the second coming but it appears that he believed and worshipped Jesus as well.

So far, I haven't read anything that he wrote which mentions anything in regards to him claiming to be the second coming EVEN THOUGH there is an earlier post from "Ashley" who says that he did claim to be God in his one of his books.

However, if he did, then the story of him coming in secret would contradict what she says but I won't take her word for it, I'm planning on finding this proof on my own or if you, Yvone or ED and Ted can post something from his books that mentions him claiming to be God or the second coming, that too would be great.

Ahnsahnghong also mentions that the Holy Spirit is Jesus and if he were to return, he will go by that name alone..which is Jesus. I will also post that information when I get back.

To sum everything up, perhaps we can all work together and try to connect our topics...I dunno. I've seen alot of good information from everyone but I really don't know what to focus on.

I'll lay low for a bit and gather my information and gradually post and if any of the current members (Yvone) and ex members (Ed and Ted) even Creasy can add their piece to either vaildate or debate my post then that would be great. Let me say that my posting will be based on Ahnsahnghong's words alone, so Yvone I hope that you do not feel uncomfortable in going against his words.

I once mentioned that Jesus never revealed himself in his first coming and that his disciples called him Son of God while he refered himself as the Son of Man. You totally pointed out with scripture that he did NOT come in secret and that he revealed himself to all, however, Ahnsahnghong said that he came in secret in his book. I will post that except of his book as well but will you change you answer or will you admit that his interpretation is and was inaccurate?

Give me a chance to post the information for you to view and maybe you can even follow along if you happen to have the book yourself. Until then...hopefully we can all work together and if anyone have suggestions to make things go a bit more smoothly, please share.

Until then, maybe you can get back to Ed..if you want. :-)

Talk to you guys in a bit!!

James

11/24/06 @ 09:46

#### **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**

Hey James, I'm on vacation too, just waiting for Monday when the season opens here. You make some very good points. I, personally, never read anything Ahnsahnhong wrote where he claims to be Jesus or the second coming. Let's focus on him for the time being. I think he was a very spiritual man well versed in the Bible. I don't think he in any way fancied himself as God. Maybe I'm wrong. Have fun on your vacation James!! I'll check in later.



11/24/06 @ 12:05

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



To Joshua:

You're very correct in saying that Jesus and Ahnsahnghong are one. As are Jehova and Ahnsahnghong. It's the holy trinity. HOWEVER, those who pray to Jehova get nothing in this age, because Jehova is the savior of the age of the Father. Then, when the apostles preached, they should pray to Jesus because he was the savior of the age of the Son.

Now, in the age of the Holy Spirit, it is only fitting we pray in the name of Ahnsahnghong; a name which has given me much answers, and many blessings; especially in comparison to Jesus or Jehova. It is not a rejection of those two parts, it is recognition of the presence of the holy spirit. Sorry if that was confusing, I didn't think I'd have to explain that...

Well it's a good thing that I'm not caught between the real world and the fantasy world of natural man! I am not suffering at all, let alone from a mental disorder =/ I'm not asking you to accept anything from me, sweetie. As you can see, I've given up defending my church, but I am only here to clear MY name up from asinine assumptions that have been made upon it. No one here is going to get it anymore if I keep talking than they should've after one of the five or six studies I've wasted my time sharing here. Those who are waiting to hear the good news are the ones I should be preaching too; this is a waste of my time, and I should've realized that a long time ago. But there's time for mistake in all of us, I'm just glad I realized mine.

And just for the record, just because I never believes in God nor Jesus doesn't make my word invalid. There are plenty of people who never believe in that, and we call them Born Again Christians =) On top of that, it doesn't matter if I pray under a new name or not, which I fully believe is the true name of the Holy Spirit (Holy Spirit, being something we can all, as Christians, believe in). I now believe in God. I now believe in Jesus. And I believe in the Holy Spirit. Do you?

Anyway, concerning all of this serpent business and duality, I assure you that I frankly don't give a damn. I know that I'm not "double minded" or speaking out of both sides of my mouth. I don't need to be validated by you. And personally, neither does my pastor, or any missionary I know. Do you know why people have been slaughtered in the name of Ahnsahnghong? Because people do not accept, nor do they allow religious freedom. But they still believe. God bless them, they will never let them take that away from them, and I admire that soo much. I don't think there are too many Christians today that would die in the name of Jesus. Even the Jehovas' Witnesses, I wonder... Maybe Mormons. Maybe not, though. I am not even sure I could, at this very moment. So let's not act as though they are willingly committing suicide in the name of Ahnsahnghong; THEY are really being persecuted, but still they pray. May God bless them infinitely.

You're suggesting I need to get out from the chamber? I haven't been to church in like... two days. I wasn't there wednesday, thursday, and I may or may not go today, I don't know. Either way, I am still on board. I see God teaching me lessons through life, things that are at first shocking and terrifying, but then I see through them and I become calm and understanding— only partially— of God's ministry in me. Because I acknowledge Christ Ahnsahnghong, I know everything he does is for growth, and I watch— patiently— to see and accept the outcome. You seem to think I spend all of my time there; Hello, I have a life. I am 18 years old. I go to work. I go to the gym. And on the weekends I go out and stay gone. I have had plenty of time, regularly, away from the church to make my decisions or to double think them. And I definitely have, don't get me wrong! But every time I get an inner battle going on, I always come back to the conclusion of Ahnsahnghong being God. Always. I have never just said "Oh well I don't know... Let me just stick with it and see if it works." Trust me, the old me was party girl central and I kind of miss it, but I know what's right and I know what's wrong and I know who God is and there is nothing in the world that can change that.

You said "probably it will also help in finding the right answers to his questions" I am not sure what you're talking about? One, who are you to deem my answers as right or wrong, Two, whose questions? Mathew? Hah. I don't deem hatred toward him. Hate is reserved for intellectually equal individuals, I'm more annoyed by Mathew than anything. Jesus did indeed say love one another, and from the

beginning of this thread I had been showing you all love by trying to show you this gospel and the truth in it, with humility and so much passion for you all. But no one saw that, did they? Maybe Creasy. Maybe Ted. But most of you? So over your head there... Now how do you think I feel, when you're making this out of whack statements about me without even knowing me. Now I am simply trying to clear my name and hopefully keep it out of your mouthes, though that doesn't seem possible. Like leeches you latch on and keep sucking until you've had your fill. When will you all be full? Haven't you had enough? I have...

I don't know what the "anti-ghonist" is, but if you think you're being persecuted then you must have been one spoiled little kid. It's one thing if you want to disagree, it's one thing if you want to put what you think, but when you're getting nasty about it and making personal statements that are attacking me, I have a problem there. Creasy, again, understand this, and knows that if he's going to argue, first of all he needs to be mature about it. Intelligent about it. This is not a "yo mamma" fight, this is a religious debate (which will never end, fyi) and we need to treat it as such. Mocking eachother isn't going to get us anywhere, and we're all guilty of it. By someone pointing it out doesn't make any of us persecuted. Though I appreciate your cute sarcasm.

... I guess. This nonsense about writing in a cave; I'm not even going to touch that. I am sure everyone can see that this is really just your own, wild fantasy. As for his name, for the last time it is Ahn SAHNG hong. Not Sahn Ghong. There is a difference. I don't call Jesus by Jesuy, and I don't call Jehovah by Jehovi, so please stop. It's really irritating, disrespectful, and childish. Like "Oooh, Amanda is a MAN, duh." Really, can we cut it out? We are all above kindergarten here, right...

And anyway, Ghong Sahn Ahn is not reading it backwards. Even the retarded way you spell it, it would be Gnohg Nhas Nha... Not that I can even hear any secret message in your rendition. Anyway, all of that is irrelevant, and really don't belong on this board. Talk about number games...

11/24/06 @ 12:59

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



James, I would love to take what you're saying as credible, 100%, but I can never know. Actually, I believe that book is available to me at church, so I may go pick it up; because I can't find reference of it anywhere online. I can actually do that today, so if from this time on you would reference pages so that I could read along with you, that'd be great.

Actually, man cannot interpret the Bible. The difference between me claims and the other claims is that I believe this is the interpretation from 2CC. You can't possibly believe this is my -owninterpretation, can you? I didn't even believe in God before, there is no way I came up with this. But my God did, because only 2CC can unlock the scrolls (That much is pretty obvious in Revelations 5:4) That should, automatically give me a bit more credibility, considering that he has not attributed his interpretation to anyone but himself; a person who is- according the bible- unworthy of interpretation. But because you do not believe 2CC has come (or maybe you don't believe he will come at all), and because he gives you the same interpretation you have heard before- the same interpretation that has been around since a few centuries after the death of the apostles (even though according to Revelations 1-5 the gospel would be changed and the true interpretation would not be revealed until the very last days, by 2CC)... I don't know, it all makes me wonder to what extent do you believe the Bible... Just like the Pharisees, they could quote scripture all day long and they knew it cover to cover, believed strongly in Jehova God, but when Jesus came because he did not "come on clouds" even though he did, they rejected him. Not because they were stupid; they were very brilliant indeed. But really they did not believe in the Bible... Which was too bad for them, and as it was, so it shall be again.

Anyway, James I appreciate your coming forth and all, but I won't be doing any "fighting" anymore. Just here to clear my name, and to listen to any valid arguments made for, and against, COG (though since I won't be fighting, there probably won't be any made in COG's corner). Either way, I'm still here, trying to listen. I just hope that you, Ed, and Creasy will be the ones speaking, because Joshua and Mathew have made themselves clearly unworthy my time and yours. So you notice everything is scattered! lol Now you know how I felt, trying to go over the studies and having you interrupt with a billion questions— all of which I really wanted to answer... It's hard having a real debate on an online forum, because there's no stopping someone from barging in the middle of someone's statements, you know? But either way, you guys have sort of lost the other time (that being COG) because I've

become more of a spectator who simply doesn't like to hear her name being slandered and molested by some viperous tongues in here...

So please, continue with where you're going with this James. I haven't read many books but I have read bits of one, which I actually let my stepmom borrow, and bits of one which we read during the Feast of Trumpets. In neither of the two did he claim he was God, but there are a lot of books out there, including religious magazines that he might've made the statement within, so we'll see. For now, let us leave it in the "I don't know if he claimed to be God or not" category, because until we've had a chance to view all sources, we really don't.

Please do post that information, and what page it's on. I'm going to pick up a copy of that book today (It's the Spring of the Water of Life one, right?) and I'll be back to follow along. I really appreciate your change in attitude and I am glad that we can all sit down and really take a look at things with an objective standpoint (at least, I will be.) I would really appreciated if everyone just waited on whatever nonsense they had to say (Ok, to be honest, I just mean Mathew and Joshua) but really; James is getting to heart of the matter, so I say wait and let him speak, because from there we can all build. So let's work together, for once. Amen. =)

As for the revealing, that is really a weird subject to address. I mean, Jesus revealed himself, but it was in backhanded ways. He never right out said "I am God" or even "I am the son of God" but he did say "I AM" which is a claim only God can make. In a way, he came in secret; when he came to this earth, no one knew right away that he was God. He was born in the flesh, to Mary and Joseph, and people even asked him that; "How can you be the messiah, is Mary not your mother? Are you not the carpenter that fixed my" such and such? You know? But at the same time, he did make these claims, and he was rejected, and no one knew until after his death; after he had fulfilled the prophecies- one of which being his crucifixion. So no, he did not reveal himself to all, and yet he did. It wasn't a world-wide scene like most though it would be, but he did make his claim wherever he went. Only his disciples truly heard what he was saying and believed, because they understood- through the scriptures (and even a second time when he resurrected, though at first they did not believe him while -seeing- him. It was once he broke out the scriptures they said "Oh yeah" and then he disappeared lol Nice little summary, eh?) Either way, my whole point is that to say he came in secret or not is really relevant to what the person considers secret. In my opinion, a secret is that no one knows. But the way you say it, in reference to Jesus, it means that the majority of people don't know, but a few did (aka the disciples). So please keep that in mind, when reviewing the book that you're about to post.

I will definitely give you a chance to post the info and I hope that everyone else will wait for you as well; I find it kind of funny, however, but it seems as though you, Creasy, Ed, Ted, and myself will be the ones to get to the bottom of this all. So many that is 4 against 1, but considering I'm keeping an objective standpoint that is 4 1/2 against 1/2. Therefore, I ask all of you to let James be the next to post, and the first to start this topic, seeing as it can only be in all of your benefits in proving me wrong.

11/24/06 @ 13:36

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



By the way Yvone,

None of Ahnsahnghong's books are available to the general public nor in your local book stores. They are only available if you are a member of the church.

Try to get your hands on that book.

Thanks,

- James

11/24/06 @ 16:30

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

Hi Yvone,



I glad you are still here.

Jesus came in secret ,no one knew right away that Jesus was God.

That is a classic line from COG, and it is not a true statement.

COG describe Jesus came in secret so they can draw a parallel to compare Ahn Sahng Hong with Jesus Christ.

Jesus did not come in secret at all.

If you just read the gospel, you will see Jesus did not come in secret at all. In fact God sent the Angels with a huge announcement to the whole world: the Messiah is born.

The Angels announced Jesus birth to shepherds who came to see the newborn child and subsequently publicized what they had witnessed throughout the area.

Luke 2: 9, 15

And an Angel of the Lord came to shepherds, and the glory of the Lord was shining round about them: and fear came on them.

And the angel said, Have no fear; for truly, I give you good news of great joy which will be for all the people...

And suddenly there was with the angel a great band of spirits from heaven, giving praise to God, and saying, Glory to God in the highest, and on the earth peace among men with whom he is well pleased.

11/25/06 @ 03:02

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



In the gospel of Mark it describe the Baptism of Jesus by John the Baptist.

After Jesus had been baptized and rose from the water, Mark states he saw the heavens parting and the Spirit descending upon Jesus like a dove.

Then a voice came from heaven saying: You are My beloved Son, in whom I am well

pleased. Mark 1:10 ,11

Jesus Baptism took place in Jordon river, there must been hundreds of people saw the holy Spirit came down to Jesus as a dove. Gods witness for Jesus was open to the public. Jesus was sent by God, that was not a secret to the people in those days.

Over the course of his ministry, Jesus has performed various miracles, including healings, exorcisms, walking on water, turning water into wine, and raising several people, such as Lazarus, from the dead. John 11

There is no record of Ahn Sahng Hong ever performed a single miracle or ever heal people through prayer. COG always try to shift the focus away from the fact that Ahn Sahng Hong never demonstrate he has the power to perform miracles.

11/25/06 @ 03:12

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

COG tells people Ahn Sahng Hong came to bring Passover ,he fulfilled the prophecy. Fulfilling the prophecy is the prove.

2/11/2020



But in John 14:11 Jesus said: Believe me when I say that I am in the Father and the Father is in me; or at least believe on the evidence of the miracles.

Cult

Jesus said :Believe me for the miracles that I have done. Miracles is also a form witness from God. Jesus has performed many miracles, and Jesus wants people to believe he is from God by looking at the miracles.

But Ahn Sahng Hong has performed no miracle ,God did not give witness to Ahn Sahng Hong as God did witness for Christ.

In Mark 9: 2, 4, it says Peter, James and John witness Jesus transformed to a spiritual likeness and there were Moses and Elijah talking with Jesus.

Jesus took Peter, James and John with him and led them up a high mountain, where they were all alone. There he was transfigured before them.

His clothes became dazzling white, whiter than anyone in the world could bleach them.

And there appeared before them Elijah and Moses, who were talking with Jesus.

Mark 9: 2, 4

That clearly witness that Jesus is God. Jesus show people He is God, He did not keep idenity a secret.

\_\_

COG want people to believe Jesus came in secret ,so they can draw a parallel to compare Ahn Sahng Hong with Jesus Christ.

But the Bible clearly shows Jesus Christ did not come in secret ,even the three wise men just by watching the star knows the Messiahs was born in Bethlehem.

Please go and read the Bible to see it for yourselves, Jesus did not came in secret.

Thank you

Creasy

11/25/06 @ 03:14

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Yvone,

I can show you more scriptures ,to prove it to you Jesus did not come in secret.

However compare to the influence you are getting from the COG. I think my words would have very little effect on you .

You are in the church almost everyday ,you have develop a bonding with the people of COG.

You may not aware ,but one of the most important element that keep you believing the COG is the people of the church .The people in the church give you approval ,they give you support ,and they give you a sense of meaning .

\_\_\_

Your situation reminds me of a book by Eric Fromm called "Escape from freedom",

Erich Fromm was both a practicing psychoanalyst and an insightful social theorist.

Erich Fromm says human beings on the one hand have a deep longing for freedom, but on the other hand fear nothing as much as that very freedom. Men are given freedom but they often don't exercise their freedom.

In order for a person to be truly free, he has to examine his soul ,to search for what he truly believe. After that he knows what he believe he can freely choose to walk on the path that is distinctively his own.

when a person exercise his freedom, he is making a decision that is uniquely his own. His decision could potentially make him separates from the rest of the world. Freedom can lead a person to a very

2/11/2020

lonely place.

For instant ,South Africa in the 1960s was very racist country .Imagine a white person was born in South Africa in the 60s ,and he think the Governments racial discrimination policy was wrong . He want to express his view ,to practice his freedom to protest against the government . But soon he realize , there are not much people share his believe . If he openly express his view ,he would alienated himself from the people around him.

Cult

When a person stand up for what he believe ,he might find the whole world is against him.

According to Eric Fromm most people would submit to authority and totalitarism than being alienated from the rest of his environment. Most people would give up their freedom ,give up their believe rather than being alienated from the world.

Apply Eric Fromm's theory to COG ,even if I can prove it to you COG is a fake religion. It does not make it any easier for you to walk away from them.

You have spent so much time with them ,most of your closest friends are probably from the COG .If you decide to leave COG ,it is like asking you to turn your back against your entire world .That's why it is very hard for a COG member to leave the church ,because all their friends are in the church.

May be you should put some balance to your life ,and spent more time with your non COG friends. One day when you decide to leave COG you would not be so alone.

It is easy to do what is popular, but it is important to do what is right.

To do what is right, it take courage, it require scarify, but it will set you free.

Creasy

11/25/06 @ 04:09

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Hello everyone. I've been reading through the messages this weekend and am glad to see some serious discussions still going on.

I don't think it is possible to "convert" a cult member- at least not without physical intervention. It has to be a moment of personal realisation. A willingness to finally think beyond what is being constructed around you.

Creasy's 'Eric Fromm' analogy is great, and may serve to encourage readers to reject the COG's methods, but a "follower" like Yvonne will see the analogy in reverse. To Creasy, strengh of freedom is exhibited by breaking away from the COG- thus ending their grasp of her mind.

But to Yonne, her strength is in her alienation and persecution. In her "belif in ahnsahnghong"-fighting for what she knows to be right.

So I fear that by discussing theology with Yvonne we are actually hardening her faith. When someone questions your religion you are forced to defend it, and in doing so, your faith in your religion is actually made stronger. One common rule that all exit counselors employ is never to engage in theological discussions with their "patients".

The real question is "does the COG have my best interest at heart?" and "is the COG harmful?"

No the COG doesnt have your best interest at heart and yes it is harmful, but ironically you can't realise this without becoming a follower and COG member. Many on the internet who voice negative opinions of the COG have spent many years with them, examining their methods from the inside and gradually coming to a moment of realisation.

I suspect my own gradual thought process is similar to alot of other ex cult members:

1. The COG is a gift from god sent to make my life better.

- 2. I will serve the Church of God.
- 3. Wait a second, I am being used.
- 4. How did this happen?
- 5. I must educated myself.
- 6. I will try to help others.

When I was young, the "new COG" was still in it's infancy. I didn't have people talking theology and showing me psychology books and papers on cult mechanics before I joined the COG. I knew nothing about life, religion or cults and it took 3 years for me to realise that what they were doing to my mind was wrong.

11/25/06 @ 12:22

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



My last message had a paragraph chopped off at the end. I just wanted to encourage COG members like Yvonne to reasearch on their own, the points we are making, especially Creasy's earlier points on coercive mind control.

11/25/06 @ 12:30

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Ted,

Point taken ,very Good .

Ted pointed out , a COG member would consider staying in COG as up holding his religious conviction.

Walking away from COG is equal to conform to the world.

A loyal COG member will see it from a opposite direction.

I am wondering ,would a comparative Bible study would help a COG member strengthen his faith to COG?

or make him re-evaluate his faith to COG.

\_

COG says their teaching is based on the Bible .

Ted back in the days when you were a COG member ,as you read the Bible and see the contradiction between the view of Bible and the view of COG.

How did you deal with it?

Did it harden your faith to COG?

Or it help you to be more suspicious to the teachings of COG?

Thank you

Creasy

11/25/06 @ 14:30

**Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]** 



Dude, I don't have time to answer all of this creasy because I'm about to go to church right now, but I just got back from hanging out with my non-COG friends; a lot of which don't even know I'm Christian. I have a life, for the fifteenth million time, and because of it I am dead beat x\_x I'll get back... later... after I take care of some business.

but yeah, trust me sweetie, I wasn't raised in the COG; I do know a crapload of people outside of COG and hang out with them regularly... augh alright gtg

11/25/06 @ 15:41

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

This is not a debate ,this is like friends having a causally conversation over a cup of coffee. You don't need to have a opinion .

The COG member that I know ,if they are care enough to preach the message ,usually they are very dedicated.

I am sorry if I have the wrong impression about how committed you are to your church.

Creasy

11/25/06 @ 17:10

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Excuse you Creasy, but if you're going to be bringing ME up in any "casual conversation over a cup of coffee" while I'm standing right here, then I'd appreciate it if you'd allow me to correct you in all matters concerning myself. Otherwise, leave my name out of it, so that you guys can have your "casual conversation" in peace and I won't HAVE to put my opinion in =)

Thanks, You know who

11/26/06 @ 15:06

# **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



"You have spent so much time with them ,most of your closest friends are probably from the COG."

Dude, you're tripping. Most of my closest friends are OUTSIDE of the church. Most of my closest friends don't even want to hear ANYTHING about ANY church. And yes, I spend time with them because that doesn't matter; I've already tried, now I'm letting it go. Point

is, you guys don't know me. Let it go. Hypothesize about someone else, I'm tired of all of this slanderous b.s. coming from individuals who don't even know the subject they're making statements about. Rather than rehash my entire life for you all every time I hear it, just to clear my name, how about we all leave Yvone out of this. I'm not trying to argue anymore, because I don't care, but I always come back here just to see if some douchebag is saying something about my life as a fact and is WRONG. Please, allow me to go out and enjoy my life without wondering what's being said here about me. Because it really makes me regret ever coming on this board, and now I see why all of those other COG members left a loooong time ago. Before things could get "friendly." Before you couldn't stop talking about them. Please, you do not need to talk about ME in order to bash COG. Really, you were doing fine before I came. And if your only attack on COG is through me or other members then you really have nothing to say about the doctrine itself, and it just makes you look like a bunch of gossiping teenagers. Thanks for your time =)

If you decide to leave COG, it is like asking you to turn your back against your entire world. That's why it is very hard for a COG member to leave the church, because all their friends are in the church.

May be you should put some balance to your life ,and spent more time with your non COG friends. One day when you decide to leave COG you would not be so alone.

11/26/06 @ 15:14

## **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Ted,

You said:

"But to Yonne [Whom I assume is me...], her strength is in her alienation and persecution. In her "belif in ahnsahnghong" – fighting for what she knows to be right."

Thanks. I just love it when people voice my opinion for me. In that sense, then Creasy you're right; There was no need for me to voice an opinion, all of you will do it for me =) Either way, I think I will anyway: To me, strength is not alienation. Alienation is non-existant in my life. I have plenty of friends and we get along just fine with the fact that I am for COG and they are not. Yes, occassionally we talk about it, and occassionally we get into arguments, but we've known eachother way too long to let that come between us. We're REAL friends. As for friends in the COG, I suppose "everyone" is my friends, but in a very casual way. It's not like they call me, or ask me to go out, I only see them in church and it's hi, bye, how are you (not unsimilar to some work places, if not less stimulating). So it's not like we're all "best buds," we're just brothers and sisters with the same love for the same god. That is the bond. Brothers and sisters don't necessarilly have to be friends. We're just not rude or mean to eachother. Maybe Ted had all of his best buddies in COG and all that good stuff, but honestly most of the people in COG are people I hardly know, only having been there for 2 months, and church for me is not a social thing; it's somewhere I can learn more about the bible. For a lot of Christians, church IS a social thing, and that's too bad for them.

What strengthens my belief in Ahnsahnghong IS in fact arguing about it. Because everytime you bring up a "flaw," I go, oh wow I never thought of that. And then I think about it over and over again and I realize that I missed the answer. That everything is explained, and that because someone else said it, it must be true, so I looked at it like it was truth and didn't -want- to find the answer. Once I did, I would come back here to answer, but then 50 billion other "what ifs" or just stupid comments about me or my church would be made- and really- it gets annoying.

See, when someone questions your religion, you are forced to defend it. But I'm not going to defend something blindly. If something doesn't seem right, I'm going to check into it; without a doubt. You think I want to waste my life away at some church when I could be out partying? Doing drugs and having crazy wild sex? Hah, I say it like that, but if you knew me, you wouldn't take that as a joke. BUT because I know it's true, and that God wants NONE of that for me, but greatness in the end, I try and let that stuff go. But it's hard. Trust me, I was the epitome of party girl (and yes, sometimes I relapse) but I repent and my point is, it's not just so easy for me to be Christian, let alone to "some dead Korean guy" as you put it, considering I'm not even Asian, let alone Korean.

It's just a trip. You guys make all these statements like you've known me forever, but what you're saying doesn't even coincide with my life or personality. It's just based on your biased assumptions, because you don't dig my church. Oh well. Get over it. Talk about IT- since you're an "ex deacon" then I'm sure you have PLENTY to say about the DOCTRINE itself. Leave my name out of it; of me, you are no authority, that much is clear. But clear only to me, because none of you little cyber christians even know who I am. So don't talk about me and my life like you do. (I will repeat myself as many times as necessary, so that you all hear and understand and remember)

Whether COG or any other church has my best interest at heart is not really something I could say. Because I don't know their intentions or motives. I know my PARENTS without a doubt have my best interest at heart. Likewise, GOD has my best interest at heart (shouldn't he?) so no matter what I'm doing, or getting into, it's for the best. Whether it be "the truth" or a serious learning experience for me to grow on in the future. So don't worry your pretty little heads about my best interest, because I doubt you all have it in your hearts either. =)

Is the COG harmful? Not to me. Since I figure these are PERSONAL questions, as you have directed them at me, then the answer is no. Yes, it is a pain getting up for 10 am service, but I think that's a torture ploy all churches ensue =D Physically, and mentally, I'm great. Spiritually, I'm magnificent. That isn't to say that I don't have growing to do in all of these places, but I'm definitely on the positive

side of the number line here. That much -I- can say (I think I would know). Me and my family are great (aside from my dad and I, who haven't EVER been OK since LONG before COG) and that's really saying something. So if anything, maybe COG was the best thing that could've ever happened to me (especially with the whole indirect rehabilitation off of drugs and that nonsense.) But with all of that said, suddenly it looks like COG does have my best interest at heart. But again, I can't say that for SURE. (Maybe you all should take the same precaution in making statements about other people too)

Either way, it sure isn't HARMFUL to me. You said "Ironically you can't realize this without becoming a follower and COG member."

But...ironically, you just said:

"...and may serve to encourage readers to reject the COG's methods, but a "follower" like Yvonne will see the analogy in reverse."

So then, I am a follower, and by default a member (which we already know). So then, by your own logic, I would be able to realize if it was harmful or not, and if they had my best interest at heart. Well then, since you have made me worthy of deciphering that, maybe two or three sentences prior, then I assume I am! So then I guess you can take my previous statements regarding those two questions as valid and true. Thanks. For a second there I was beginning to think my opinion wasn't welcome =)

11/26/06 @ 15:40

## **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Oh, and Creasy,

You said:

"Ted pointed out, a COG member would consider staying in COG as up holding his religious conviction.

Walking away from COG is equal to conform to the world."

I GUESS. But at the same time, you're talking about someone (ME) who didn't even like other churches because THEIR view didn't "coincide" with the bible. That is, they never said "And this is why we are celebrating Easter" or "This is why we are celebrating Christmas" – even on the very "holidays" I'd spend at church. They didn't give me a reason why we were doing anything from the Bible.

What, then, makes you think that some church which is preaching something completely unheard of (mother god? SATURDAY worship? [dude, saturday is PARTY day, Sunday is "I-have-nothing-better-to-do-because-everything-else-is-closed" day] Passover? [..Yeah, it's REALLY easy to believe that through some bread and some grape juice that I can receive eternal life... right]) would make me join or go willingly as opposed to something that is "somewhat reasonable" and "widely accepted" as POSSIBLE. (yes, the whole thing was made bold so that you could connect the sentence after that long, yet necessary, string of examples in parenthesis)

You also said:

"Ted back in the days when you were a COG member ,as you read the Bible and see the contradiction between the view of Bible and the view of COG."

.... "contradiction between the view of the Bible and the view of COG."

Do you see the contradiction between the BIBLE and yourselves? Who are you to read the bible and declare you know what you're talking about? You should either A) Be the second coming of christ or B) Have gotten your understanding of the bible from second coming christ. Period. There is no debate here, unless you can make the claim that you are A or B, then your "opinion" on the bible isn't valid because no one is worthy to read or understand it but the second coming of christ according to Apostle John in Revelations 5:1–5.

With that said, no matter what, YOUR opinion on the bible is unnecessary and definitely should not be taken as fact. Just because what you (or the Pope or ANY individual) THINK something in the bible means doesn't make it fact; According to the bible. Unless you are 2CC. At which point I would ask you to tell me how so. Or unless you claim to know 2CC or have gotten this message from him, at

2/11/2020 C

which point I would ask you when he came, who he is, and how so. COG is B, and can answer those questions and so much more. So I'm going to have to go with their interpretation, and my spirit, on this one.

Thanks and God bless. =)

11/26/06 @ 16:03

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Everyone,

I will be back tomorrow and I will post the information as well.

As much as I don't want to bring your name up Yvone but from what you said in your post, I just couldn't resist...sorry!

You said:

Do you see the contradiction between the BIBLE and yourselves? Who are you to read the bible and declare you know what you're talking about? You should either A) Be the second coming of christ or B) Have gotten your understanding of the bible from second coming christ. Period. There is no debate here, unless you can make the claim that you are A or B, then your "opinion" on the bible isn't valid because no one is worthy to read or understand it but the second coming of christ according to Apostle John in Revelations 5:1–5.

With that said, no matter what, YOUR opinion on the bible is unnecessary and definitely should not be taken as fact. Just because what you (or the Pope or ANY individual) THINK something in the bible means doesn't make it fact; According to the bible. Unless you are 2CC. At which point I would ask you to tell me how so. Or unless you claim to know 2CC or have gotten this message from him, at which point I would ask you when he came, who he is, and how so. COG is B, and can answer those questions and so much more. So I'm going to have to go with their interpretation, and my spirit, on this one.

This is something that I have been told so many times by someone that is also a member which is why in my older posts when I would ask rhetorical questions(I'm being honest when I say they were meant to have a person ask themselves the question)in regards to the people who saw Ahnsahnghong's life achievements as prophecy fulfilled and I would end the series of questions with "Only God can interpret the bible..right?" yes at the time I was being sarcastic but honest at the same time.

Let's try to visualize something. Ahnsahnghong being the 2CC to be true, that would mean there would have to be someone there by his side taking notes and writing down what he does as seals being opened and prophecy being fulfilled. In order for anyone to determine that, he (Ahnsahnghong) would have to reveal what he is doing through his own mouth and words, to the person that is there by his side recording and writing down these events and following him every step of the way as seals being opened and prophecy being fulfilled.

No one else should be able to determine what events or achievements he opened or accomplished as anything relating to the bible but Ahnsahnghong himself and since he came in secret, no one should be able to make that connection at all UNLESS he said these things himself therefore revealing himself to someone.

Who would this someone be? Perhaps "Mother Jerusalem" since it would make sense for her to know since they were together.

Truth is, if Ahnsahnghong was sent to reveal secrets and bring back the passover then once again as I said before in my previous postings, these secrets should have been revealed while at the same time his indentity should have been revealed as well because you can not read through the whole bible without bumping into Jesus saying that he will return again.

Whether he said to "bring salvation" or to "bring BACK salvation" is also up for questioning maybe we all can talk about that some other time.

Let's say we are in the 1967 right now, and according to the teachings of the church, the bible studies that you are going through would reveal HOW the second coming of Christ will come through the Melchizedek and King David Prophesies. Through the world history lessons given to the congregation along with teachings of the bible, everyone knew or should have known that their church was different and unique compared to any other church.

The same questions you may or may not have asked today were the same questions that members asked back in 1967 which may have been in regards to:

- 1. The cross and why there are none in the church.
- 2. Worshipping on Saturday and why no other church does it.
- 3. Passover and the Feasts and why no other church observes it.
- 4 Pagan holidays and who invented them and why.
- 5. Catholic churches, Christian churches, Seventh Day Adventist churches (which Ahnsahnghong writes about in his book) or any other church and the laws they follow or do not follow

There could be more BUT the answers were most likely given in a manor that would draw the person or people that are asking these questions to believe that the church..the true church that is, is the same exact church the Jesus established which would be the one that they are members of (COG).

And throughout the studies of the Melchizedek and King David prophesies, who is said to be the one to re-establish all of this? No one but the second coming OF Christ.

There is no way Jesus could have came back WITHOUT revealing himself to members of the church especially going over these studies and history lessons and of the prophesies mentioned.

It is also said through COG teachings that God would send a "spiritual guide" in the last days. This spiritual guide was introduced to the congregation by Ahnsahnghong which would have been before he died.

Since it is said the Jesus would return in the last days going by his original name "Jesus" in the last days AS WELL as sending a "spiritual guide" to guide the chosen through the end of days.

Him intrudcing "Mother Jerusalem" is in fact a sign of him claiming to be God even before his death, which is said no one knew until after.

If I am wrong please correct me but this is the sum of it all from what I have learned from an actual member, maybe they have their information wrong but the fact if it it said no one knew who he was until after then who are they (COG) to point out what prophecies have or have not been fulfilled WITHOUT Ahnsahnghong saying they that they were himself?

And if "Mother Jerusalem" said these things then who is she to say so if she is not God? Her divinity is another topic yet to be discussed.

I just want you to think about that and not to answer the questions (unless you feel that you have to) because I know that you do not have the answers but you have to see that something isn't "adding up" as they would say so.

:-)

Talk later,

- James

11/26/06 @ 19:34

## **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**

Hi again everyone.

Yvonne said:

"So then, I am a follower, and by default a member (which we already know). So then, by your own logic, I would be able to realize if it was harmful or not."

I understand what you're saying, Yvonne, but you say you've only been in the COG for 2 months. Give it time. It took me three years to "snap out". Most recruits are smart and leave within 8 months, those that don't simply stay and become life members.

Personally I have no doubt you will leave. That's never been my worry. You're too headstrong and fiery to stay. I'm just trying to save you three wasted years. Of course your life is none of my business, and I'm sorry if I offended you by using your name, but I think deep down you understand why I'd bother.

What's important though is that you educate yourself about the coercive techniques used by the COG, read up on some cults and study the Bible properly. It's important that you do this. If the COG is a real religion it will withstand your educated scrutiny.

Incidentally, Yvonne, can you tell us where and how you were introduced to the COG? In my time we recruited solely in libraries, gyms and college campus'.

11/26/06 @ 22:27

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**

To James:

You've been told so many times by someone that is a member because we believe the second coming of christ came back and showed his disciples these things. This is a claim that COG makes. That is pretty bold, even "cults" like Mormons and Jehovas don't even make that claim; and who would?! I certainly wouldn't if it wasn't true. That's not really

smart, or a good way to get followers. Think about it. That guy someone posted the video about, claiming to be Jesus, and his cult followers; that's not international. That's not world wide. Think about it. Who is going to believe that? Just that handful of people. Wow. But COG, we truly believe that 2CC has come, and that Mother Jerusalem is christ too. But that's so wild of an idea, compared to one guy claiming to be Jesus. So why do so many people believe it? So many people strongly believe in it, from what they are shown through the bible... People who have had their own ideas of the bible, and people who have been from mainstream christianity, even jews (believe it or not!) And they all, once they find out, start trying to tell everyone. Why? Clearly the good of man and the truth of god can be seen by that. If you knew 2CC was here, wouldn't you want to tell the world? Wouldn't you want everyone to get that message? There's a rhetorical question for you, James.

I strongly believe that while Ahnsahnghong was here, people knew he was God. Because he revealed mother to us. So then how could we know that she is God, if (by supposedly "her" teachings) through the bible, we see that 2CC will reveal the bride, Jerusalem? You think that she came to power by herself, but honestly how could she have if people witnessed Ahnsahnghong show them? Another rhetorical question for you there.

No, I don't know how he revealed himselves to them. But from there, they showed us how he fulfilled prophecies. You don't have to believe it. I'm not asking you too. But I will believe in something I trust and believe so much, because I have seen what I need to see and that's all that matters to me. My goal is to tell other people, and if they don't believe it, well then I'll move on. I am trying to move on. But of course you don't want me too. Believe it or not I have become obsessed with coming to this website, to see what rude and untruthful things you say about me—save all of the distasteful things you might say about my God. It's like every time I see a computer, I can't help but wonder, "I wonder what they're saying about me NOW" and that's not a good feeling. Because most of it is lies, if not slanderous opinions from people of little authority. If maybe my parents were saying these things about me, or close friends, then yeah I would have no choice but to hear it, because maybe their right. But if they're not, and some people who have never met me once let alone known me, have something to say about me; that not only pisses me off, but is embaressing, because I have no way of proving to whoever might read this that I am not all of the stupid things you claim I am. So I don't know how many different ways I have to ask, while still trying to be polite and keep from cursing you all out, but honestly I want my name out of your mouthes. All of this is being published publicly. Anyone can just

pull this up and read it. I do not want MY business, let alone some cracked out frabricated rendition of it- pulled together by you and the rest of the people on here- on it. Do you understand me now? Do I make sense? Am I speaking in a language that you can all comprehend? Greaaaaaat...

Ok. Second of all, "in order for anyone to determine that [Ahnsahnghong is Christ" being that he would have to reveal what he is doing is really B.S. Who are you to limit other people's intelligences? Do you think that Jesus' disciples didn't see him ride in on a donkey and go "he's fulfilling the prophecy!" As if Jesus was fulfilling prophecies just for fun; the prophecies were written so that we might know who Christ is. That is their purpose. That is why the messiah must fulfill them, so that they might know he is GOD and not just a MAN. No one needs to be at his side, recording it and writing it down? Who are you to set the rules? Like Jesus' 13th disciple was Moe the Scribe and that's how we know? No. Mark, Luke, and John weren't writing it play by play or else their stories; they saw it happen and they wrote it down later. I think that's pretty evident in the text. Seriously, if 2CC came to you and made you a disciple, would you even believe him at first, let alone start keeping a journal with all of his actions, etc, etc? Especially if, by your words, you couldn't even tell he was fulfilling prophecy? ... Strictly rhetorical.

Clearly you just are not getting it. It's like I have to write up some frabricated list of scenarios of "how it happened" just so that you could open your mind and see the possibilities for yourself. I am not going to be your brain for you. I really shouldn't have to be. If you can't think of any ways that could've gone down, then you are really closed minded and that's too bad for you; I'm sorry. But try to think outside of the box, sometimes. It helps.

You are saying "if this happened, this should've happened" etc, etc. But honestly, there are no rules on God, and no rules by man set in stone anyway. If I smoke pot, I should be arrested. But I'm not =) If Susy studies hard for a test and knows all the material, she should get an A. But she didn't. She got an F. Why didn't I get arrested? Do I have to tell you, or can you think of some ways? Why didn't Susy get an A? Do I have to tell you, or can you think of some ways? (hint: one way is A) I smoked somewhere that I wouldn't get caught B) Susy is bad at taking tests, so she bombed under pressued) I bet you I can think of a lot of other reasons why those things turned out the way that they did. Those are the "rules" right? But they didn't turn out that way. So use your brain, and stop setting things in stone; you're only closing your mind by doing so.

You don't know if the studies we learn are the same as the ones that Ahnsahnghong taught initially. But again, that goes into the "critical thinking" or open mindedness section, and I think that's an umbrella you're going to have to open yourself.

Imagine if you are a dragonfly, and you are born under the ocean as a little... bug. Non-looking dragonfly. And imagine one of your little dragon fly baby friends told you "I heard that one day we're going to have wings and by flying above water." Wow... That is so not possible. All you've ever known is... water. Fish. Aquatic things and the such. But then you grow up and you become this long, winged dragonfly, skimming across the water, unable to go back in. You couldn't never imagined it, but it happened. =)

All of these questions that you are asking are answered in his books. 1 is quite simple. Question number 2 is in a crappy form, considering there ARE churches that keep Saturday service (... Did you not see that guy advertise his earlier? Maybe you should look online, wikipedia has a nice list of Sabbath keeping churches) BUT the form of "Why worship saturday?" that is answered in his books too. For question number 3, see question number 2 (including the guy advertising his church =/). For question number 4, see wikipedia; If you look up Christmas, you can find the history. Look up Easter, you should be able to find the history. Or you can not be lazy and look into it through reading books you can find at your local library. This is not hidden information. Even the Jehova's witness know about it. But again, you can read that in his book too.

I don't understand the following fragment:

"Catholic churches, Christian churches, Seventh Day Adventist churches (which Ahnsahnghong writes about in his book) or any other church and the laws they follow or do not follow"

Is that a question? Is that a statement? I think it's a fragment, because it makes no sense. Are you asking What are the laws that those churches follow? I think you can find that out from the churches themselves... Or people who attend that church. Or wikipedia =) The answers are all the same.

You don't know if he revealed himself to his followers or not, so what is the problem, exactly? You say Jesus would have to reveal himself to be God. Hell, even a man claiming to be God would have to claim

that to someone to actually be a man claiming to be God... Pardon my french, but this conversation is getting a little stupid.

I don't know anything about a spiritual guide, but if I'm such a good "follower" and I "go every day" then I guess their just hiding that secret from me =) I've had a lot of studies, I should've been told that by now. Man.... I want a spiritual guide... How come they can't give me a spiritual guide too =(

Ok ok, I know I'm getting a little rude here, but seriously... -sigh- I was going to stop reading this crap way at the top, but I don't want you guys to think that I suddenly "don't have answers" it's just that the answers are so juvenile it's pointless. I can't answer you without sarcasm because these have to be the most closed minded questions I've ever seen. Your statements of COG are completely different from what I've seen/experienced, and from what I've told you all. You said:

"Since it is said the Jesus would return in the last days going by his original name "Jesus" in the last days AS WELL as sending a "spiritual guide" to guide the chosen through the end of days."

You keep saying he said this and that, but I have yet to see a reference of page and line (or just page!) from what book? I have already asked you for that. Even if I don't have the money to buy the book now, I can always borrow someone else's from church. It would be great to validate your statements with some kind of reference. If you're going to tell me it says something, and not even let me see where, then I don't really care to believe it since it contradicts what I've been told. Likewise, COG won't tell you it says something and not even tell you where, if it's going to contradict what you've known. Maybe, since you have access to COG books, you may want to pick up the Evidence book which has a lot of references and pastings from text books and encyclopedias (with their name, publishing date, page, etc) that give proof to a lot of your questions (Sabbath day, Pagan holidays, etc).

You also said:

Him intrudcing "Mother Jerusalem" is in fact a sign of him claiming to be God even before his death, which is said no one knew until after.

According to a member who claimed to be there (the same one I was talking about before) he revealed her at the last Passover before his death. As for his "coming in secret" you must have missed my post to you where I explained that "secret" means different things to different people. Here, I'll copy and paste it for you, just so that you dont' have to scroll up. Sorry guys. I know it's a lot, but I hate repeating myself =)

[As for the revealing, that is really a weird subject to address. I mean, Jesus revealed himself, but it was in backhanded ways. He never right out said "I am God" or even "I am the son of God" but he did say "I AM" which is a claim only God can make. In a way, he came in secret; when he came to this earth, no one knew right away that he was God. He was born in the flesh, to Mary and Joseph, and people even asked him that; "How can you be the messiah, is Mary not your mother? Are you not the carpenter that fixed my" such and such? You know? But at the same time, he did make these claims, and he was rejected, and no one knew until after his death; after he had fulfilled the prophecies- one of which being his crucifixion. So no, he did not reveal himself to all, and yet he did. It wasn't a worldwide scene like most though it would be, but he did make his claim wherever he went. Only his disciples truly heard what he was saying and believed, because they understood- through the scriptures (and even a second time when he resurrected, though at first they did not believe him while -seeing- him. It was once he broke out the scriptures they said "Oh yeah" and then he disappeared lol Nice little summary, eh?) Either way, my whole point is that to say he came in secret or not is really relevant to what the person considers secret. In my opinion, a secret is that no one knows. But the way you say it, in reference to Jesus, it means that the majority of people don't know, but a few did (aka the disciples). So please keep that in mind, when reviewing the book that you're about to post.]

Ok. Now, back to what you were saying. Mkay blah blah coming in secret, blah blah. Ah yes. The end. Great. God bless you. Oh crap, I answered all of your questions. Sorry... I wish I would have read this all at once... Wow. I can't help myself, I have to address everything and one thing at a time, it's in my nature. Anyway, sorry. =(

11/26/06 @ 23:21

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**

Wow. You sound a lot like the government, Ted. 18. Old enough to kill in war. But not old enough to drink a beer. Damn.

You said:



"Most recruits are smart and leave within 8 months, those that don't simply stay and become life members."

That's kind of funny that you think of it that way. Because when the recruiters leave (I've already seen a handful of people leave) it was to go to another church in another area (usually state, though sometimes country); to help build a church there by adding more people. Even the church I am started in one area, then a couple of people branched off to start one in another area, and now it's here where I am (I don't really feel comfortable disclosing that at this point, you are all pretty zealous in your accusations).

If you have no doubt I will leave, then good. I'm glad. Maybe the other people will follow suit, so that my name just might possibly be obscured by all of the other accusations and claims about my church—Yvone free. I wish everyone else would just give up on me. Though that is one claim you make very accurate; I am very headstrong, and very fiery! But that can clearly be seen through my writing. As for the other things I've had to check you guys on... I wish I could say the same (or maybe you wish you could). I appreciate your trying to save me some time, but like I said before:

If this is truth, then hooray for me. If this is not, then this will truly be one hell of an experience that God wants me to learn from. But all in his time. Either way, I know for a fact that God brought me here. Because God is in control of everything, right? Everything I do is controlled by God (that's evident in the Bible directly, and also indirectly; didn't he make the Pharoah chase the Jews after setting them free?). So no matter what, it's GOOD for me, because God is doing everything for me, and for you all too. All I know is that God is making this happen; on both sides. He has brought us here. For whom, or for what purpose, we won't know until the end. So I'm trying to let it go, now that I'm OK with that. Can you?

Incidentally, Ted, I have already told you all where and how I was introduced to the COG. I don't feel like copy and pasting that, because obviously no one cares to read it. It's funny. It's like when someone is explaining something and you have a question, haven't you ever been told to just listen and your question might be answered?

As for "my time," preaching, we go to colleges or the mall. Anywhere, really, we just try to find a place where people might have some time to stop and listen. Generally just walking down the street isn't so good, because usually if you're on the streets you're trying to do something and really don't have time. At first I was scared to go preach at college. I thought to myself "It's kind of scary. These are highly educated people, what if they can refute this?" That was really funny, now looking back on it. Because I have yet to see someone with some credible biblical evidence against what we're saying. Usually it's "I don't have time," "I don't care to hear it, I don't believe in the bible," or "Wow."

11/26/06 @ 23:35

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

No biggie about the sarcasm I've come to a point where I feel that we both really do not mean to be at all if we add a little in our posts. :-)

Honestly I am being open-minded or else I wouldn't take the time to read what Ahnsahnghong is saying in his book. I feel that I should actually read what he is saying instead of taking other peoples word.

Also I have posted an excerpt from his book sometime last week. I gave the name of the book, when it was published, and also referenced the chapter from the book and what it said.

So you then responded to me and asked where you can find this book and I responded and said that you can not find it in your local library or online and that you can only get this book from the church.

I will cut and paste the information about the post which was dated 11/20/06:

The following is taken from his book

"The Mystery of God and the Spring of the Water of Life"

Chapter 12

The Name Jesus Means Savior

In the Old Testament, it is written many times that there is no savior besides the Lord [Jehovah].

Isa. 43:11 "I, even I, am the Lord, and apart from me there is no savior"

Isa. 45:21 "...And there is no God apart from me, a righteous God and a Savior, there is none but me."

And it is written in the book of Hosea...

Hos. 13:4 "But I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of Egypt. You shall acknowledge no God but me, no Savior except me."

Ahnsahnghong says: "But in the New Testament, it is written that there is no savior besides Jesus."

Acts 4:11-12 "He is 'the stone you builders rejected, which has become the capstone.' Salvation is found in no one else, for there is no other name under heaven given to men by which we must be saved."

Matt. 1:21 "She will give birth to a son, and you are to give him the name Jesus, because he will save his people from their sins." The name Jesus means savior.

Ahnsahnghong says: "By the way, as Jesus prophesied that false Christs would appear in the last days, now many false Christs appear and say, "I am the Christ." But only Jesus can be the Savior's name not only at his first coming but even in the last days."

\_\_\_\_\_

So there it is. I was hoping that you were able to get your hands on that book so that you can follow along but hopefully you will get it soon. I don't want you to think that I'm writing this and twisting any of this man's words.

As far as your business, I just reply to what you say. Your business is none of mine and I really find it a waste of my time to even post anything in regards to you outside from what you post here. :-)

## Ok about this:

\_\_\_\_\_

The same questions you may or may not have asked today were the same questions that members asked back in 1967 which may have been in regards to:

- 1. The cross and why there are none in the church.
- 2. Worshipping on Saturday and why no other church does it.
- 3. Passover and the Feasts and why no other church observes it.
- 4 Pagan holidays and who invented them and why.
- 5. Catholic churches, Christian churches, Seventh Day Adventist churches (which Ahnsahnghong writes about in his book) or any other church and the laws they follow or do not follow

\_\_\_\_\_

I mentioned this because they are simply topics brought up by the church to determine the difference between COG and other churches in regards to what church is the TRUE church (Church that Jesus established) and what church follows the bible accurately. They were not questions at all and no way did I want you to try to answer them because they weren't questions. :-)

Ok when I said in a previous posting that Jesus never revealed himself and that he DID NOT walk around and refer to himself as "The Son of God" and how he refered to himself as "The Son of Man" and that it was his disciples who refered to him as "the Son of God", you said that I was wrong and

posted scripture to prove your case but let me copy and paaste what I said then I'll paste what you said in response just so that there is no misunderstandings...

To be continued

- James

11/27/06 @ 05:01

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok now in regards to what I said about Jesus coming in secret in an earlier post dated 10/20/06

I said:

Well Jesus kept his identity a secret and he still got crucified. He refered to himself as the Son of Man, not the Son of God.

His disciples refered to him as the Son of God. I'm sure ahnsahngong revealed himself to whatever disciples but that would go against the story of no one knowing who he was until after he died.

Now in response to the statement I made above you replied which is dated 10/20/06

You said:

Jesus did not keep his identity secret, according to John 4:25–26:

The woman said to Him, "I know that Messiah is coming" (who is called Christ). "When He comes, He will tell us all things."

Jesus said to her, "I who speak to you am He."

---

another example from John 8:58:

Jesus said to them, "Most assuredly, I say to you, before Abraham was, I AM."

Then they took up stones to throw at Him; but Jesus hid Himself and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

—-

Why do you think they threw stones at him? Was this modern day elementary school? No. The penalty for claiming I am, which only God Jehova can do, is death– many times they would punish people by stoning them to death. That was a great blasphemy to them, because they did not know he was God. He gave testimony to himself and no one believed him but his disciples. That doesn't mean he kept it a secret. These are only two times when he has claimed to be God, according to the Bible. Why do you think he was crucified by the Jews? Because he claimed to be their God! I thought all Christians at least knew that much. Even non-Christians know that; The Passion of the Christ was pretty big in the box office...

There's a bunch of other references where Jesus revealed himself in book of John and Creasy previously posted a few as well.

Whether you were agreeing with me or refuting, it is unclear but if you read through your whole post, it appears that you were refuting what I said but now today (11/27/06) it appears that you are agreeing with what I said about him coming in secret (which I was wrong in that claim by the way). A secret, is a secret and whether or not the majority of the people knew who he was or none, he still revealed himself to not only his disciples but to crowds of people.

You have changed your answer for some reason. Ahnsahnghong said that Jesus came in secret and when I posted that I will show you in his book where he said so, you seem to agree with what I said

about him not revealing himself yet you say he did. To me it is either one or the other, there is no mixed messages about him revealing himself.

Will I post what Ahnsahnghong said in regards to that? Yes I definately will along with the book and chapter to reference but since you do not have the book it will be hard for you to take my word for it.

I dunno...I don't want you to get the impression that I am atacking you because I'm not, but I'll talk to you soon in regards to that, ok. :-)

- James

11/27/06 @ 05:27

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



James, if you really want to get technical about it, he really didn't reveal himself at all because he did not actually show them that he was God.

Then again, you can also say that he really DID reveal himself to everyone because he fulfilled all the prophecies in public view.

I don't really care for this debate, as I was trying to say in that post; I am not agreeing or disagreeing on this secret or non-secret nonsense because what you may think is a secret is not necessarilly what I think is secret. Something can be a secret with people still knowing. In fact, if everyone in this room including myself knew a secret, but you didn't, that's still a secret isn't it? Then again something can be hidden from all of us, thus making it a secret. When you said Ahnsahnghong came in secret, you acted as if it HAD to be that NO ONE on EARTH knew until after he passed. How could you possibly know that? Why does it HAVE to be that way, when it could mean so many other things? Just because you say so? That is why I disagreed. I disagreed with the way you put it, but that isn't to say that he didn't come in secret. Just to say that even Jesus told SOMEONE, in one way or another, and I'm sure Ahnsahnghong did too.

But like I said; I personally don't care. Secret is a word that has too many definitions for me to say "yeah it happened this way" when I don't even know what happened regarding Ahnsahnghong coming. And neither do you. The funny thing is I keep trying to tell you that, but you insist that you know (by member's "claims" alone). Or were you there? Also, it's not fair to put your own definition of secret out there on a sentence by Ahnsahnghong saying Jesus came in secret unless Ahnsahnghong further explains what he means by that, and how, because secret (as you can see) is pretty broad.

I don't get the impression that you're attacking me at all. I don't need the book to take your word for it, I can borrow it from someone else. Anyway, I have to go so I can make it to work, I'll respond in a little bit.

11/27/06 @ 08:59

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Everyone,

Hey Yvone..thanks for the response. I some what understand what you are trying to say but when you have a group of people that compares Ahnsahnghong's life and how it parallels with what Jesus did in his life then you have to understand why I'm trying to analyze the two and post what Ahnsahnghong said through his words alone.

For example:

- 1. Jesus was a carpenter/Ahnsahnghong worked with his hands breaking rocks
- 2. Jesus was baptized at age 30/ Ahnsahnghong was baptized at age 30
- 3. Jesus came in secret/ Ahnsahnghong came in secret

etc...

So I wanted to see what Ahnsahnghong's definition of secret is and what he says about it because you are not going to take anyones word but Ahnsahnghong's, which is why I posted the information about Ahnsahnghong saying that Jesus will return in the last days NOT with a new name, but with the same name he died with, which is unfortunately..."Jesus". He said this, not me.

Also, since you are not interested in what Ahnsahnghong says about Jesus coming in secret, then I will not post it. If you want to read it then I will but if not, I won't put that information out there.

The reason why I take the person who is a member of the church, words as truth is because it was something she was told herself by the church and i'm sure they would not tell her lies or atleast I would hope that they wouldn't. Similar if you were to tell me something that someone in your church told you and you happen to post it here to me, then I would take your word for it. However it would have to be something that can be proven, not something that no one else witnessed but him/herself.

Example: The person that claims she was at the last passover where Ahnsahnghong revealed Mother Jerusalem. OR Ahnsahnghong ascending into Heaven.

Well let me know if youwant to continue this discussion on what he said about Jesus coming in secret ok.

I'll keep low until someone decideds to spark a new topic or do whatever.

Talk to you guys later,

- James

11/27/06 @ 12:12

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



I do want to read it, but I don't see any reason to analyze him saying "Jesus came in secret" if he does not explain what he means by secret; that's simply leaving his words open to be misconstrued, and since I don't know what he means, I'm certainly not going to speak for him.

Also, concerning taking people's words as truth, it's not so much they're being lied to. But I actually experienced this myself, at church, and many times in real life. The handmedown effect. Also known as a little game we used to play called telephone. Ok, yeah, some people intentionally tell you something different, but if you're really trying to play the game right the message still gets twisted at the end of it all due to people mishearing or sometimes misreading what the person said. That's how rumors get started. So taking someone's word on something– and it doesn't make sense-shouldn't be your only and #1 source unless it is the person who was there (the real #1 source). You know what I mean? Otherwise, I would try to gather more information from other to get some kind of mean (average) or general consensus. I'm not saying take a poll or anything, but don't rely on that one person.

I believe what that woman told me because she said she was there. Also, it coincided with things I had been told by more than one member, about how mother was revealed, because that was definitely a question I asked when I first found out about her.

11/27/06 @ 12:23

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Oh, but my experience at church was (lol sorry I got distracted)

I overheard one of the members talking about her trip to Korea and visiting Mother, and she said something like "Mother shows the women to pray like this" with hands together, fingers stragith "And the men to pray like this" with hands together, fingers entwined. And I was like "wow how odd" and I walked away. A few days later it kind of bugged me

because it seemed to nitpicking, so I asked a deacon if there was a certain way to pray to confirm it and he said no. I then explained to him what I had heard and he laughed and said that he had never heard anything like that in all the years he'd been there. Also, I heard after that, that mother does not necessarilly care how you pray; if you need to pray, and you can't stop, close your eyes, put your veil

on, and put your hands together, just quietly talk to mother or think to mother, she will listen. So I went back to the person I had heard say that and I asked her if she said that, and she said no. She had no idea what I was talking about. So I must have really heard that way wrong. lol But hey, it happens.

11/27/06 @ 12:27

## **Comment from: claudia [Visitor]**



when jesus came the firs time nobody believed, the profets talked about him in the old testament, but why the religius liders could't see jesus as God the answer is so easy, because they didnt believed in the bible and also they didn't understand. Now he came again not to do miracles, he had a mission that is bring back the passover which is so important thru the passover we can recieve his forgiveness of all our sin's. Who cand give his life for all of us? just one so we will forget his sacrifice? if we don't celebrate

passover we are really killing jesus again . He died to give us his blood and his body will you forget about this big love and sacrifice? can you die for the humanity? can you love like that? , no , because we don't understand god's love .I just want to say readding the bible we can know God , and know what he want from us. He love you so much so our mother of spirit the new jerusalen the last prophecy of revelations rev.22:17 the spirit (god )and the bride (?)say come!and ...and let him take the free giftof the water of life.. now who is this bride? rev.21:9–10 ....come I will show you the bride the wife of the lamb ....he showed me the holy city jerusalem coming down out of heaven..

to see more clear go to galatians 4:26

but the jerusalem that is above is free and she is our Mother.. where is she?

isaiah 33:20 look upon Zion, the city of our festivals; your eyes will see jerusalem...

festivals?

leviticus 23:4 the Lord's appointed feasts, the sacred assemblies you are proclaim at their apointed time.

God bless you!!!

come to Zion there is so much to know about our hevenly father and Mother

claudia....church of god -santiago Chile

11/27/06 @ 15:57

## **Comment from: Ken [Visitor]**



I have a friend in COG who now claims that the pope is the beast. COG has a teaching which proves the Pope is the beast as they say the crown the pope wears has an inscription which translates numerically into 666. There has also been some teaching of end time being next year in February does anyone know of any more of this and have COG phophecied an end time date.

11/27/06 @ 16:07

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone,

I am sorry if I have up set you,

#1.0f course you are welcome to share your opinion, what I am trying to say is, you are not require to response to every post. I don't want to put the pressure on you.

- #2. I know a number of COG members, and I realize how the COG has affecting their life in a negative way. I may not know you, but I don't want you to go through the same suffering path.
- #3. According to the study of psychology on Cult Religion, COG fit the profile of a Cult Religion. I don't come here to judge others people religious point of view. But a cult is dangerous, it would hurt you. I am giving you my advise to stay away from them.
- #4. A ex-member like Ted , he used to be a loyal member. And he also telling to stay away from COG .

#5. Imagine, you bought a consumer product . A new video game, a new cell phone or a new electric gadget.

You bought it, you used it ,and you found out the hard way it is a waste of time and money. And you are telling your friends, do not fall for the trap .

As a ex-member this is exactly what Ted is telling you : do not fall for the trap of COG.

#6 May be it is inevitable that you would found out the hard way .

May be you would spent a few years before you realize the illusion.

Imagine ,if your best friend had betrayed you . It is a terrible feeling , because you don't expect a best friend would lie to you . And it is very upsetting because you trusted that person.

Sooner or later ,you will discover the COG is like a good friend whom betray your trust. What they have told you is a lie.

#7. Ted James and I have good intention for you ,we try to warn you about COG so you won't get burn by them. We are trying to keep you from getting hurt.

But only you can choose which direction you want to go, we have given you a lot of warning. How do you live your life, its up to you.

Thank you

Creasy

11/27/06 @ 18:40

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Yes the COG believes the Pope is the beast (antichrist). This is only revealed to recruits at a very late stage. The teachings basically involve proving that the Papal title (not the Pope's name) adds up to 666.

It's actually an idea taken from the Seventh Day Adventist founder, but the COG claims it's a "unquie truth". The truth is that everyone of their teachings and "truths" have been stollen from various other cults.

Yvonne says only the COG claims to worship the Second Coming Christ- actually, there are hundreds of cult leaders in Korea claiming to be Christ or messiahs. Estimates of cult membership in Korea alone, provided by the Korean National Council of Churches in 1999, was 350,000. This figure is constantly rising as many cults are gaining power through clandestine door-to-door propagation.

I haven't heard any news about the COG preaching the "end time" being next feburary, Ken. Where did you hear this? I have a pastor friend working in korea at a US army barracks (the COG recruits alot of home-sick marines) and he usually keeps me abreast of big news like that. I think the COG ditched all their "end time" dates when Ahnsahnghong died and instead took a more safer approach, saying simply that the "end is near".

Anyway, the whole COG "religion" is basically carefully disguised anti-christian doctrine. As Creasy said elsewhere, it's a business strategy- recruit, and teach others to recruit. Their profits grow expodentially and all they have to do is push around 20 or so "truths" while carefully keeping everyone brainwashed. I'm sure all the followers are blissfully unaware of what is being done to them, but there is no doubt in my mind that the pastors- at least the first and second generation COG pastors- have absolutely no belief in Ahnsahnghong being a God. They know exactly what they're doing to these kids.

Nowadays a new batch of pastors are being groomed, those who becamse members in the late 90's, and I suspect they have been fully indoctrinated and actually believe what they're teaching.

11/27/06 @ 22:25

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi everyone,

There was a Second Advent Jesus Christ in Korea at the same time Ahnsahnghong was there. I can bet the people who worship this man will say that Ahnsahnghong is false and those in the COG would say the same..vice versa.

http://www.sajc.or.kr/eng/lifeword/01.htm

- James

11/27/06 @ 23:57

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



That's not true, Ted; I learned that early on. Maybe third or fourth study. How could you possibly be ex-deacon and say that the teachings BASICALLY involve "Vicaris Fili Dei" equalling 666? That's ridiculous. That's like ONE part of the study from I think revelatiosn 13, when Daniel 7 clearly give more detail about this anti-christ which matches up with Revelations 13 (The saint's being oppressed for time, times, and half a time [3 1/2 biblical years] or 42 months [also 3 1/2 biblical years] also known as the

INQUISITION or DARK AGES) or him speaking against the Most High (God) and his coming from a kingdom that fell into ten kingdomes (Rome) and uprooting 3 of them when he came (Heruli, Vandals, Ostrogoths), changing God's set laws and times (Not only did Constantine [Roman empire] change Saturday service to Sunday, but he also abolished Passover [Our way to eternal life!] Romans were responsible for stupid "HOLY" days like Easter and Christmas instead of the Resurrection or the Feast of First Fruits, which are actually in the bible and not "Christianized" versions of PAGAN festivals.

There is so much more evidence concerning the Roman Catholic Church as anti-christ, or being used by Satan rather; 666 can be calculated in just about anyone's name, sweetie.

Ellen Gould White, the name of the woman who started the Seventh-Day Adventist church, also adds up to 666 in Latin. (L + L + V + D + V + V + I = 666).

If it was simply by 666 that we can determine the beast, then what was the point of him writing Daniel 7? Daniel 2 already existed and said most of it. Daniel 7 went into detail about this fourth kingdom, because from it the anti-christ would come, and this was confirmed in Revelations 13. What kind of ex-DEACON of COG doesn't know that?

It's not an idea taken from the seventh day adventist founder, it's a basic idea that other general christians do actually know. This website has more info:

http://www.teachinghearts.org/dre17hdan08b.html [this one is more general christian]

http://www.666man.net/littlehorn.html [this one is kind of propaganda with the whole 666 number game, but the point is even they could see the relation between Daniel 2, Daniel 7, and Revelatiosn 13.]

COG has never claimed to me that it is some "unique truth." From what I can see, other Christians have this concept down too. Though some get a little dizzy or confused when it comes to the 4th kingdom, unfortunately so.

It's funny, you said that every one of their teachings and "truths" have been stollen from various other cults. What cult, then, did mother come from? How about the Passover? Sabbath day? Feast of Tabernacles? Feast of Trumpets? Baptism? Tithing? These are really important truths to COG, I would like to know which cults they came from Ted.

I didn't say that only the COG claims to worship 2CC, and I please beg you to cut and paste where I said that because I know I didn't. I said that YOU can't claim that you know the truth aside from ours because you can't make that claim; or at least you won't. Let me repost what I said, just to make sure we're clear =)

[Do you see the contradiction between the BIBLE and yourselves? Who are you to read the bible and declare you know what you're talking about? You should either A) Be the second coming of christ or B) Have gotten your understanding of the bible from second coming christ. Period. There is no debate

> here, unless you can make the claim that you are A or B, then your "opinion" on the bible isn't valid because no one is worthy to read or understand it but the second coming of christ according to Apostle John in Revelations 5:1-5.

> With that said, no matter what, YOUR opinion on the bible is unnecessary and definitely should not be taken as fact. Just because what you (or the Pope or ANY individual) THINK something in the bible means doesn't make it fact; According to the bible. Unless you are 2CC. At which point I would ask you to tell me how so. Or unless you claim to know 2CC or have gotten this message from him, at which point I would ask you when he came, who he is, and how so. COG is B, and can answer those questions and so much more. So I'm going to have to go with their interpretation, and my spirit, on this one.]

> Never did I say no other church claims 2CC, I am well aware of them, but they can't answer those questions or show me through the bible why he is christ so I don't care to believe them. As for you, you folks can't even do that, so how less inclined am I to believe your interpretation? Here's a hint: Much less.

#### You said:

"I haven't heard any news about the COG preaching the "end time" being next feburary, Ken. Where did you hear this? I have a pastor friend working in korea at a US army barracks (the COG recruits alot of home-sick marines) and he usually keeps me abreast of big news like that."

...Dude, if you were just recently an ex-deacon, I think you would have some clue. They're not preaching the end time to be next february; simply put, mother will not leave until all of her children have been gathered. You, of all people, should know that much. However, we REAL members (you know, the ones who actually were or still are in it) would like to hope and strive for next passover, which is why we so fervently preach the gospel (which I believe I said before, a long while ago. Thanks for listenin =) ) Anyway, your credibility with me is just about shot, Ted, from your last few posts. Clearly any information you "think you know" is from your "pastor friend" or whatever, because if you were deacon you would have known the things I have called you out on.

Anyway, I firmly believe that Ahnsahnghong is God, because while believing this God has been actively working in my life for the better and never before had he. I'm not even going to get into details because you couldn't possibly know or understand unless you were there, but I know, and that's all that matters. IF you believe in God- which I think we can all say- then know this: Everything we do is in God's control. We may think we have free will, but we do not. God's ministry is in all of us. Therefore, do not worry about whether or not myself or "someone else" get's trapped in this "cult" and I won't worry about whether or not you guys are continuing to follow "traditions made by satan." Point is, we've all said our bits and pieces, obviously nothing can be proved, so let's just let it go. Both seeds have been sown; I've heard what you've had to say, and anyone else seeing this site will be able to. Likewise, you have heard what I have to say, and anyone else seeing this site will be able to as well. We both have a lot more to say, but I've left my contact info and some of you have left yours as well, so if anyone really cares to go deeper they can contact us. Anyone can find a COG. Anyone can find a different church. Let this be the end of this stupid argument, for the last time, won't any of you listen to reason and realize that everything is in God's hands? EVERYTHING?

If anyone falls into the hands of this "cult" it is for their own learning experience God wants them to have. Do not try and interfere with that anymore. You've done your part. Likewise, if anyone falls into the throughs of "babylone churches" it is also for their own learning experience that God wants them to have. I've done my part. With that said, ALL WILL BE REVEALED ON JUDGEMENT DAY (which is not today, I don't think o.O) so I think we can let it go and get on with our lives (don't you think?) and worry about our OWN salvation, because we ALL need to. With that said, Amen, God bless you all, and may God be with us until the very last day (and on).

-Yvone

P.S. God bless you Claudia =)

**Comment from: Ted [Visitor]** 

https://web.archive.org/web/20161013041217/http://brendoman.com/wardwords/2005/11/21/cult

11/28/06 @ 01:10

"Come now, and let us reason together," Says the LORD, "Though your sins are as scarlet, They will be as white as snow; Though they are red like crimson, They will be like wool." (Isaiah 1:18).

God does not call us to abandon all sense of reason or thought when we come to Him. We are not to check in our brains at the door to the church and then pick them up again when we leave. He calls us to reason and to judge and to weigh out the facts of our salvation.

Many religions and new age cults celebrate the Passover. The Church in Passover is a wandering US cult that obeys the passover and believes their founder to be a messiah. There's recently been some backlash over them as they use coercive techniques to try to convert teenage Jews. The Mormons follow the Passover according to the Book of Mormon and their 8th article of Faith. The Church of the Firstborn is an eastern church that believes their founder fullfilled prophecies. They also follow the Passover. The Moonies, a Korean cult that believe their Reverend Founder to be the Second Coming Christ as he performed "mirracles" and fullfilled "prophecies", also obeys the Passover (and various COG feasts). The Ethiopian church has obeyed the passover since Biblical times. Of course The Watchtower Society and the SDA's obey the Passover. The Church of Shillum, a violent easten cult, also celebrates passover. Christian Daheshists, who's followers are called "seekers of turth" follow the passover and likewise believe their founder to be the messiah.

Since the Moonies started using the "clouds" interpretation to justify Reverend Moonie being God in the flesh, every new age eastern cult has used this template to create a similar belief. These groups all have anti-cathorlic and anti-christian theology and preach the "cross is corrupt", "Pope is evil-666" message (which has been debunked numerous times over), while convincing their members that the Bible can only be "interpreted" by teachers under special guidance. In fact these teachings are simply necessary for the cult to survive, as it creates an "us" vs "them" mentality. The cult's followers thus come to believe that anyone trying to tell them otherwise is "spiritually dead".

Groups like this also have a fondness for dates and number games. Like Ahnsahnghong many claimed that Christ would come in 1967 and then 1988.

So I'm just trying to show that the COG isn't as "unique" as it claims to be. It promises secrets and sedueces you with "truths" but the COG is simply an amalgamation of various typical cult/religious teachings. Their doctrine itself has gradually changed and evolved over the years. I'd say their 20 or so "teachings" have only properly been finalised in the last decade.

You keep saying the Bible is locked and only a COG teacher can "open it". That's not true. I've used that line on many people. "Oh, you're slow to learn," I said. "Like a child you need to be taught". Really this is just used to justify a change in interpretation.

"If he called them gods, to whom the word of God came; and the Scripture cannot be broken." (John 10:35).

What does Jesus mean when He says that the Scripture cannot be broken? It is a reference to its continuing truth. There will never come a time when we say, "Ooops, the Bible really means this." Notice that He says this with reference to what could have been considered a problem passage to the Jews (Psalm 82:6).

Anyway, talking about doctrine is pointless. The COG doesn't really have that many "beliefs". They teach just enough to get you to believe and then repeat it over and over until you're ready to recruit for them.

What we should focus on is getting you to understand the coercive tactics used by the COG. I think you should go to the library or online perhaps and read up on cult psychology. I don't think logic or objective Bible studies will be able to convince you that Ahnsahnghong was simply a Korean Bible scholar.

11/28/06 @ 09:15

Comment	from:	Ted	[Visitor]

Yvonne said:

2/11/2020



"It's funny, you said that every one of their teachings and "truths" have been stollen from various other cults. What cult, then, did mother come from? How about the Passover? Sabbath day? Feast of Tabernacles? Feast of Trumpets? Baptism? Tithing? These are really important truths to COG, I would like to know which cults they came from Ted."

What strikes you about those "really important truths" Yvonne? Think about it.

11/28/06 @ 09:33

## **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



What cult, then, did mother come from?

Women's Federation for World Peace: (one of many Moonie front groups) Moon, Sun Myung: Believes he is the Messiah, because Jesus failed in his mission to get married and set up the perfect family and be an example for all to follow. Moon has since married Jesus to a Korean woman by proxy so that Jesus could enter heaven

How many brides does Christ have?

Sorry to disappoint the sisters, but according to a speech given by Rev. Sun Myung Moon to the American Clergy Leadership Conference, Jesus is already married and needs no more brides. Rev. Moon said to the ACLC meeting "I met all the great saints in the spirit world: Socrates, Buddha, Mohammed, Jesus, Confucius. I received messages from the spirit world. They all want to marry Korean women so I did it, I helped them to do that. Was it a good thing? What I mean is – Jesus' bride, Mohammed's bride, Confucius' bride – they are all alive on earth now because I married them with wonderful ladies." Just thought they should know.

11/28/06 @ 13:10

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Again, Ted, you and the others fail to even hear what I say; my speaking is like a waste of time, it falls on deaf ears. "Let's drop the argument" "Blah blah blah blah blah" "Ok really I'm done arguing" "Blah blah blah blah blah blah" Don't you see I really don't desire to argue with people who won't listen? Not even to a request or plea? You are so determined to prove me wrong, yet you say "Oh it doesn't matter, trying to convince a follower like Yvone is pointless" then make up your minds. I am getting kind of tired of your excuses.

I haven't abandoned all sense of reason; rather, I'd say I'm the most reasonable one here next to Creasy, and maybe even James. You say we're not to check in our brains at the door to the church, but I feel that way anytime I walk into another church. Rather, when I walk into COG, I feel as though it's time to turn my brain ON.

Right, many RELIGIONS and cults celebrate the Passover. Wow, imagine that. I wonder where it came from then. Probably the bible. Never heard of the Church in Passover nor do I care, the Passover is a truth evident in the bible so good for the cults and good for whatever religions are on top of it. The Mormons follow the Passover according to the Book of Mormon (well then I guess they don't celebrate the Passover, do they?) and the Church of the Firstborn believing their found fulfilled prophecies is great for them, but has nothing to do with what we're talking about right now- that being feasts, laws of god, things you claim were stolen from various cults. So far it looks like the Passover is stolen from the Bible. Even with the supporting claim that the Ethiopian church has been keeping the "Passover" since "biblical times." The different between this Passover and our Passover is that we follow it according to the Sunrise theory- which as an "ex deacon" which I highly doubt you are- you should be aware of. With that said, all of these others celebrate it according to the SunSET theory, therefore throwing the appointed time off- thus they are not celebrating the Passover. Just like Communion, because it is not at the appointed time, is not Passover (and not just because it's been called Communion). Point is, the idea of Passover looks like it came from the Bible, seeing as it's inside of it; not to mention respected churches have a mind to keep the Passover, unless they stole that idea from a cult....Anyway, let's continue.

Mhm mhm clouds mhm blah blah mhm mhm pope blah blah mhm (Oh just in case you're wondering, you're going off topic so I don't really care to repeat myself especially on that Pope business and cross-reverence and I think it's safe to say we're not ANTI-christian considering we call ourselves

CHRISTIAN) blah blah blah mhm blah blah (wait, did you not just read the post I made above concerning Daniel 2, Daniel 7, Revelations 13? It has nothing to do with 666. Let the 666 go. I just TOLD you that there was way more evidence, you could prove it even without the stupid 666 calculation, and you should know it if you're an "ex deacon"— I even gave you websites to other christian sites that know that.) blah blah ah yes. No one at COG is saying that the bible can only be interpreted by teachers under special guidance. ... Uh, no. If that were the case, they wouldn't allow just anyone in the church to preach it. No, we say that the only interpretation that is correct would be that of our father, christ ahnsahnghong, which has been given to us. You can go to church and pick up a book with the teachings in it. If you NEED it explained in detail you can ask anyone who has done the study. You're really trying to make something out of nothing.

We don't have in any shape form or way an "us" vs. "them" mentality, or else we'd say screw you guys, you're going to hell, and we don't care. No. It creates a "let's save our lost brothers and sisters" mentality, as in, let's REVEAL all of these truths and risk persecution and backlash for the few out there who are truly our brothers and sisters. We survive on our love for our brothers and sisters, and God's love for us, for in these last days he's been opening up people's minds more and more as we preach this message (especially concerning mother). Our efforts are progressing, and more and more are flocking to Zion; at God's own will. He controls everything. So like I said, don't worry about it too much, you don't have any control over it. All you do is say your piece. You said it. Great. Now move on, so we can too =)

If someone could produce a book title or something where he "claimed" 2CC would come in 1967 and/or 1988 I would love to believe it when I see it. However, it's just like you're flapping your lips about something you can even prove through paper or a title, which is sad because all of these things we claim are at least through the bible. We're not just going to tell you "Yeah there's mother god. Oh no, no need to look in that silly old thing –tosses bible—"

How about Sabbath day? Feast of Trumpets? Feast of Tabernacles? Which cults did we steal all of that from? Could it be the "We-actually-read-and-follow-the-bible-cult"? Maybe? I am waiting for the culmination of this GRAND tear down as you would, though it seems you left off at the prologue... That little bit about Passover's not enough to convince me sweetie; I've already disproved that theory, and you have yet to bring up any of the other teachings that are the most important regarding COG; which you claim are stolen from other cults (Note: you did not say Sabbath day etc. was stolen from other cults, but you did claim that every one of them [every = ALL] are, and these are the most important truths; so please show me from why cults they were taken so that I may REASONABLY believe you and not just check my brain in at the door =D)

With that said, I never said any retardedness like "Only a COG teacher can unlock or open the bible" because a COG teacher CANNOT. Christ Ahnsahnghong was the one who unlocked the bible, and we give always credit to father and mother because without them we couldn't possibly have known anything. You misconstrue the claim. If anything, leaving out that oh so important verse in the bible is justifying the CHURCH's change of the LAWS in the BIBLE. "We're practicing Sunday. Why? Oh because that was the day Jesus resurrected. It's that Sabbath thing they're talking about in that book in your lap."

The scripture cannot be broken. = what it says.

There will never come a time when we say, "Ooops, the Bible really means this." = what you think

The words [in the old testament] will never be changed = what I think

The scripture cannot be broken. = STILL what it says.

You want to place your own opinion on the bible. Who are you to do so, when it could easilly be something else? You want to put opinions? Fine. Let's look at the verse in context

#### John 10

34 Jesus answered them, "Is it not written in your Law, 'I have said you are gods'? 35 If he called them 'gods,' to whom the word of God came—and the Scripture cannot be broken—

36 what about the one whom the Father set apart as his very own and sent into the world? Why then do you accuse me of blasphemy because I said, 'I am God's Son'?

Let's do a little substitution. For the sake of the sentence, I summarized what you think that line means. Tell me if I'm wrong.

2/11/2020

34 Jesus answered them, "Is it not written in your Law, 'I have said you are gods'?

35 If he called them 'gods,' to whom the word of God came—and the bible will never be misinterpreted—

36 what about the one whom the Father set apart as his very own and sent into the world? Why then do you accuse me of blasphemy because I said, 'I am God's Son'?

Uh... kind of sketchy. Let's look at what I think.

34 Jesus answered them, "Is it not written in your Law, 'I have said you are gods'?

35 If he called them 'gods,' to whom the word of God came—and the words [in the old testament] will never be changed—

36 what about the one whom the Father set apart as his very own and sent into the world? Why then do you accuse me of blasphemy because I said, 'I am God's Son'?

Seems pretty plausible. Also, thinking about it, we did go "Oops, the Bible really means this," in the new testament Matthew 4:16 – "the people living in darkness have seen a great light; on those living in the land of the shadow of death a light has dawned." This was a prophecy (Isaiah 9:2) regarding the messiah that the Jews very well knew. They thought "Ok when the messiah comes we're all gonna see a great light, can't wait" but then when he came, there was no great light. But think about it, they only had the old testament. And after Jesus DIED, the new testament was written. And thus, in John 8:12, it says "When Jesus spoke again to the people, he said, "I am the light of the world. Whoever follows me will never walk in darkness, but will have the light of life."

There are quite a few references to Jesus being the light, and his word being the light (Jesus is God, God is the word, thus the word is the light =D Gotta love that associative property) in the new testament. Aka "Oops, the bible really meant THIS"

But my interpretation may not be the correct one; I'm not 2CC, nor has 2CC spoken on this subject—at least to my knowledge. However, I just wanted to point out how you can be so sure and THINK one thing, and be wrong. =)

The COG has many beliefs, actually, and many books written by father and general pastor that explains them. Of course, you already knew that, right ex-deacon  $^-$ 

What we should focus on is minding our own business and not worry about it anymore, because anything you say I guarantee I can come back with something that makes more sense. I'm getting rather tired of it, though, because it's taking up my time. So how about we just let it go, save all of ourselves some time. Work on our OWN salvation (or is it a hobby of ours to argue?) Honestly, if you'd only approach me with some logic I'd be more willing to listen, but like I said: all of the things you've already said have been refuted with logic. The website I gave you regarding the Roman Catholic Church as the antichrist WAS an objective Bible study =) I thought I made that clear. Then again it seems I have to repeat myself 10 times before you hear it, 20 before you understand it.

Last thing: you asked me what strikes me about these really important truths...

What does that mean? What STRIKES ME about these? Can you be less vague? Nothing STRIKES me about them. Can you use a better verb so that I don't have to misinterpret you too? Thanks.

11/28/06 @ 14:49

#### Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]

Could this be where COG got the Pope & 666 Crap from???? Read On.....

Seventh Day Adventists and the Number 666:

Ellen Gould White, the foundress of Seventh Day Adventism wrote many books, some of which preach hatred of the Catholic Church. One book in particular titled, 'The Great Controversy' is almost entirely devoted to this subject.

This group equates the Pope with the dreaded number of the beast, 666, as recounted in Revelations 13:18 and 15:2. They use as so-called 'proof' a document called, the "Donation of Constantine", written between 750 and 800 A.D.. In this 'document', the Pope is referred to as the "Vicar of the Son of GOD", which is "Vicarius Filii Dei" in Latin. If you take the letters of this title in Roman Numeral

form, they add up to 666.

Add 'Vicarius', V=5+I=1+C=100+I=1+U (u and v are equal in Latin)=5 is 112.

Add to it 'Fileii', I=1+L=51+I+I is 53.

Add 'Dei', D=500+1 is 501.

Now add the three, 112+53+501=666.

According to the warped "reasoning" of Seventh Day Adventists, this "proves" that the Pope is the beast of 666. To further their so-called "proof", they claim the title "Vicar of the Son of GOD" is engraved on the miter of the Pope.

What they will never tell you...

- 1. The "Constantine", which Seventh Day Adventists use here, was not a Pope as they claim. He was an iconoclast Byzantine Emperor who was condemned by the Popes for his iconoclasm.
- 2. The "Donation of Constantine" is not a valid document. It is widely known as a forgery. There is no official Catholic document to "prove" this charge by, and only by, Seventh Day Adventists.
- 3. The title "Vicar of the Son of GOD" was never a title of the Pope. It is a Seventh Day Adventists twisting of "Vicar of Christ", which is one of the Pope's true titles.
- 4. "Vicar of the Son of GOD" is NOT engraved on the miter of the Pope. No Seventh Day Adventist has ever been able to show "proof" of this charge.
- 5. The "beast of 666" is not the number of a title, but is the number of its name as stated in Rev 15:2, "...and those who had overcome the beast and its image and the 'number of its name'..." Therefore even if the Pope had the title "Vicar of the Son of GOD", which he never did, 666 would not apply to him as it is not his name, but a title.

But there is someone whose name fits perfectly, as the beast 666 of Revelation.

6. Now since 666 is the number of 'its' name, let us find one that matches it. Ellen = L+L=100, Gould = U+L+D=555,

White = a double 'U' = 2 'V's +1 = 11.

Total these three numbers, and we have, 100 + 555 + 11 = 666.

So Ellen Gould White, the foundress of Seventh Day Adventism, has a name that adds up to 666, and it is the number of a name and not of a title.

7. Want another one? Okay, try this. Since Seventh Day Adventists try their twists in the Latin language, here is yet another example from the Latin which they use:

Ellen G. White calls herself, the "Voice of GOD".

Note that there is no twisting here as SDA's do to the title of the Pope.

So, in Latin, her name and self given title is: Ellena Alba Vox Dei, or Ellen White Voice of GOD.

Ellena = L+L=100,

Alba (White) = L = 50

Vox (Voice)=V=5 + X=10 = 15

Dei (GOD)=D=500 + I = 1 = 501

Total these three numbers, and we have, 100 + 50 + 15 + 501 = yet a second time!

8. I would say that the number "666" applies more readily to the foundress of Seventh Day Adventism since it is the number of 'its' name, and not the name of a trumped up, non-existant title, wouldn't you? I gave you two examples of the "666" of the SDA foundress, and neither was found by twisting a name, or a title, or by quoting a forged document, or by calling an historical emperor a non-existent Pope.

Who was it that came up with the quote about throwing stones around glass houses?

For the doubters about the double "U", I suggest you consult your dictionary for the origins of the letter "W":

"V"

The Romans adopted the second form (comparing Phoenician and Greek) for both the 'U' and 'W' sounds, simplifying its shape to 'V'. As its name indicates, the letter 'W' is in origin a 'double U' (VV), often used in inscriptions from around the first century A.D. to represent the 'W' sound in Germanic or Celtic names.

That is what my dictionary says...

BTW: I am Catholic, it's VICAR OF CHRIST (these people need to get it right).....

11/28/06 @ 15:28

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



'The Great Controversy'

I have that book right in my book collection, nothing but crap.

- James

11/28/06 @ 18:19

## **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



testing

11/28/06 @ 18:27

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Oh my goodness, for the love of God, this is the third time I'm repeating myself IT'S NOT JUST 666. Augh, you guys are making me wanna break out the studies here wow thick headed much. I already SAID that Ellen Gould White's name equals 666 to DISPEL the idea that it was 666 ALONE that makes the Roman Catholic Church antichrist.... This is what I posted:

That's not true, Ted; I learned that early on. Maybe third or fourth study. How could you possibly be ex-deacon and say that the teachings BASICALLY involve "Vicaris Fili Dei" equalling 666? That's ridiculous. That's like ONE part of the study from I think revelations 13, when Daniel 7 clearly give more detail about this anti-christ which matches up with Revelations 13 (The saint's being oppressed for time, times, and half a time [3 1/2 biblical years] or 42 months [also 3 1/2 biblical years] also known as the INQUISITION or DARK AGES) or him speaking against the Most High (God) and his coming from a kingdom that fell into ten kingdomes (Rome) and uprooting 3 of them when he came (Heruli, Vandals, Ostrogoths), changing God's set laws and times (Not only did Constantine [Roman empire] change Saturday service to Sunday, but he also abolished Passover [Our way to eternal life!] Romans were responsible for stupid "HOLY" days like Easter and Christmas instead of the Resurrection or the Feast of First Fruits, which are actually in the bible and not "Christianized" versions of PAGAN festivals.

There is so much more evidence concerning the Roman Catholic Church as anti-christ, or being used by Satan rather; 666 can be calculated in just about anyone's name, sweetie. Ellen Gould White, the name of the woman who started the Seventh-Day Adventist church, also adds up to 666 in Latin. (L + L + V + D + V + V + I = 666). If it was simply by 666 that we can determine the beast, then what was the point of him writing Daniel 7? Daniel 2 already existed and said most of it. Daniel 7 went into detail about this fourth kingdom, because from it the anti-christ would come, and this was confirmed in Revelations 13. What kind of ex-DEACON of COG doesn't know that?

It's not an idea taken from the seventh day adventist founder, it's a basic idea that other general christians do actually know. This website has more info:

http://www.teachinghearts.org/dre17hdan08b.html [this one is more general christian]

http://www.666man.net/littlehorn.html [this one is kind of propaganda with the whole 666 number game, but the point is even they could see the relation between Daniel 2, Daniel 7, and Revelatiosn 13.]

You may want to take a look at that first one, the "teaching hearts" or whatever; it's got the studies that testify to it right there, I would really like you to try and deny that.

[to be continued]

11/28/06 @ 18:29

#### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



When you actually UNDERSTAND that it is not the POPE that is antichrist, but the ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH (Papal Rome) which Constantine was VERY MUCH A PART OF then you will see the truth. In the mean time, I suggest you read that website, here I'll post it again for all of you:

http://www.teachinghearts.org/dre17hdan08b.html - There's your "objective" bible

study =/

Either way, COG never claims Constantine was a pope. But Constantine was a Roman emperor and head of the First Council of Nicaea during ministry of Papal Rome (Roman Catholic Church) and HE had a huge hand in things. Byzantine = Roman, sweetie. He is known as the "first christian emperor." As for the iconoclast Byzantine Emperor condemned by popes, I believe the one you're thinking about is Constantine V (the FIFTH) not Constantine I (the FIRST) who changed Saturday to Sunday etc. etc. The Roman Catholic Church IS the little horn, 100%. The number 666 can be applied to just about ANY name. HOWEVER the qualities and characteristics that he gives BEFORE that in Revelations 13, and also in Daniel 7 and Daniel 2 to confirm, point to the ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH and no one else. You guys don't like number games, then DON'T PLAY THEM. That simple. We don't need number games and 666 to identify the antichrist. Three chapters in the bible are dedicated to revealing it. Again, here's the website, just to save ME some breath:

http://www.teachinghearts.org/dre17hdan08b.html

Also

http://www.666man.net/littlehorn.html

And by the way, VICAR of CHRIST is the pope's title, and what a blasphemous title it is. "Vicar" being something or someone in place of another. So the Pope is equating himself to Christ- to GOD? And that's only one many blasphemies under his hat (no pun intended).

11/28/06 @ 18:30

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hey Guys,

Hi Yvone.. I would like to ask you a few questions in regards to the appointed time to celebrate Passover in your previous post.

Ok you said:

Even with the supporting claim that the Ethiopian church has been keeping the "Passover" since "biblical times." The different between this Passover and our Passover is that we follow it according to the Sunrise theory— which as an "ex deacon" which I highly doubt you are— you should be aware of. With that said, all of these others celebrate it according to the SunSET theory, therefore throwing the appointed time off— thus they are not celebrating the Passover.

In the times of the Old Testament, the time when Moses introduced the Laws (10 commandments), the law that states to keep the Sabbath which everyone who practiced Judaism observed. However, it appears the time of which they observed that day has been the same or else Jesus would have changed the time according to Sunset or Sunrise. If Jesus knew that people were observing the Sabbath at the wrong time, this law would have been up there with eating his body and drinking his blood.

I would assume any special event after jesus died, obsevered back then was according to the sun. Whether it be Passover or Sabbath.

Jesus did change the laws of Passover and the way to observe it but as far as the given time, I don't remember reading anything about that in the bible (maybe someone can post).

2/11/2020 Co

Personally, I would think that a day or an event that was observed was done according to the tradition that started from the time of Moses as far as when it actually takes place in the day.

The Sabbath was observed according to sunset-sunset I believe and if Passover was to be observed let's say for example on Thursday, I would say that special day (Passover)would actually start to get observed at sunset on Wednesday and would end at sunset on Thursday according to tradition that was passed down from Moses and even from Jesus.

If the time of observing Passover or Sabbath has been changed by Constantine then I would assume that the change would have been made to Judaism as well and Christianity came after Judaism.

Were the laws and times to observe a certain day, that the Jews followed changed before Constantine? Well that would have to be the case since the Jews or followers of Judaism followed and observed the same laws and tradiitons of the Old Testament.

The Ethiopians were followers of Judaism and observed the Sabbath and Passover and the TIME of observing those days never changed from when it was introduced to the people by the Queen of Sheba from when she visited King Solomon for his wisdom and light.

This "Light" was the laws of God and the worshipping of the One True God which was to be done on the Sabbath as well as observing the Passover.

Now after Christ died his disciples were told to spread the word along with the new laws Jesus had set and of course they observed the Sabbath and the act of "eating the body and drinking the blood" of Christ. According to ACTS 8, which some Ethiopians would say was the introduction to Christianity to their land, they were given the Light which is Christ and kept things from that time until now untainted even though there were numerous times where Rome tried to invade and convert them and change the laws that they followed.

The Ethiopian Church has never changed any of the laws of God given to them in the form of Judaism or Christianity on their own or by Rome, through whatever shape the Romans tried to invade their land, whether by Jesuits, Priests, or by force which was done on more than one occasion. Even down to the invasion of their country where Italy actually occupied it from 1936–1941, the Ethiopian church still maintained it's holy laws and traditions giving to them centuries ago.

My question is, if the Ethiopians observed the Passover and Sabbath which was given to them in the form of Judaism from the time of King Solomon and the Queen of Sheba then observed the Sabbath and Passover which was the "passover" which had been set by Jesus stating that it is through his body and blood etc...at what time was this observance as far as sunset or sunrise changed?

Is this change stated in the Bible where the sunrise was switched sunset, if the Jews observed it from the time of Moses and Jesus?

Even after Jesus died, the time of observing was not brought up (atleast to my knowledge) by him. I would think that back then, time was according to the sun setting which meant that the day would be over according to how they calculated and determined time/days/months/years by the sun.

I mean, if I was to follow something correctly I would follow how it was done back then, not how it is according to our concept of time today. Actually I don't think we are really in 2006, we should be in the late 1990's (perhaps 1997 or 1998)..that's just my crazy thinking though.

What do you think?

- James

11/29/06 @ 00:26

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



You know, I think we're all victims of the illusion of time, especially since everything appears to some what speed up and slow down with the concept of turning our clocks behind and hour in the Autumn or and hour ahead in the Spring.

Some months being 31, 29, and the shortest being 28(according our time and the BS calendar that we follow, in the USA and some other countries). Oh we can't forget the

"leap year" crap as well.

All of that would throw eveything off and was introduced and used for that purpose alone. Our best source is and was the sun which was used back then to calculate all of that stuff.

Well just wanted to add that in.

- James

11/29/06 @ 04:47

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Yvonne said:

"It's funny, you said that every one of their teachings and "truths" have been stollen from various other cults. What cult, then, did mother come from? How about the Passover? Sabbath day? Feast of Tabernacles? Feast of Trumpets? Baptism? Tithing? These are really important truths to COG, I would like to know which cults they came from Ted."

King James or Creasy, what do you this is striking or apparent about these "really important truths"?

11/29/06 @ 07:21

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Following on from King James' point, Sabbath worship occurs nowhere in the New Testament. If there is one trait observed throughout history, it is that those who deny the the Lord Jesus Christ as our saviour (Church of Christ, Jews etc) all worship on a Sabbath.

The Church of God won't tell you this, but of the 10 commandments listed in Exodus 20:1–17 only 9 of them were reinstituted by God in the New Testament (six in Matt and 3 in Romans). The one that was not reaffirmed was the commandment of the Sabbath. Instead, Jesus said that He is the Lord of the Sabbath (Matt 12:8) and that man should not be falsely judged by festivals, dates and times (Col 2:14–16)

Many modern Christians have almost lost touch with the theology of their predecessors and therefore can easily fall prey to various seventh day theologies and lines of attack. They are sometimes susceptible when they are accused of ignoring the clear command of several Old Testament statements including the Fourth commandment,

"Remember the Sabbath day to keep it holy..." (Exodus 20:8)

Many seventh day groups and new age cults darkly associate Sunday worship with receiving 'the Mark of the Beast' and believe that Christians who attend church on a Sunday have been duped by Satan into actually worshipping him! These groups are often characterised by an astonishingly selective approach to early Christian history in which they diligently search for "historical evidence" which suits their approach, whilst being quite prepared to ignore other evidence which does not fit in with their schema. They then proceed to marry this flawed historical approach to various fanciful and mystical theories about "The Mark of the Beast" – the approach is usually authoritative and dogmatic with an air of moral indignation which tends to mask the fact that there is a singular lack of evidence to back up their theories. They impose their theories upon the evidence rather than allowing the evidence to speak for itself.

The fourth century Roman Emperor Constantine usually plays a major role within their idiosyncratic approach. He is seen as the arch-villain who imposed Sunday worship upon the Empire and persecuted Sabbath-keepers and his fourth century Edict which upheld Sunday as a day of rest is gleefully pointed out as evidence of this; but this reveals their highly selective approach to history, for they never go back even further – to the second century – in order to consult the writings of Justin Martyr. He wrote,

"Sunday is the day upon which we all hold our communion and assembly" (Justin Martyr, First Christian Apology)

Justin's testimony is important, for their exists a direct link from him, through Polycarp, right back to the Apostle John. During his life, Polycarp was personally acquainted with, first of all, John – then later with Justin Martyr, with no evidence of doctrinal dispute existing between them. Other very early documents such as the non-canonical Epistle of Barnabbas and the Didache appear to show that Christians were very soon assembling on Sundays. Indeed, the evidence is present within the New Testament itself (see Acts 20:7, 1 Cor 16:1–2 and Revelation 1:10, for instance).

But why, then, the change from Saturday to Sunday as preferred days of worship?

First of all it should always be borne in mind that the original Sabbath was given in a national scenario to a people who had no access to God's Holy Spirit nor explicit promise of salvation at that time. In effect, God was saying to them, 'One day in every seven I want you all to sit down, do no work and think on the things of God for the whole day' In fact, circumcision and the Sabbath became the two identifiers of God's Old Covenant people. The Sabbath (Saturday) identifies those who, in turn, identify themselves with the Old Covenant and wish to claim its promises. The New Covenant, however, which commenced with the sacrifice and resurrection of Jesus Christ, marked a distinct change in approach. Jesus is now our Lord and Master (Hebrews 1:1–2) and those who worship on the Sabbath deny this fact.

11/29/06 @ 08:45

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



To Ted and Yvone,

Ted ,you asked my opinion regarding the "really important truths "that was suggested by COG

As Yvone had pointed out ,the Passover, Sabbath day, Feast of Tabernacles, Feast of Trumpets ...

Those are some of the important teaching of COG. And they are the Moses Laws from the Old testament ,given by God for the Jews to keep.

The COG took the idea from the Old Testament and ask their member to keep the Days and Festivals as the key to their salvation. .

I have posted earlier there are at least 5 scriptures in the New testament clearly stated ,it is not necessary to keep days and Festivals from the Moses Laws.

These are the scriptures:

#1.

In Act 15 ,Paul said he did not ask Christian to be circumcised nor he required Christian to obey Moses Laws . And obey Moses Laws include keeping of Days and Festivals .Paul said he did not ask people to obey that.

ACTS 15:5

Then some of the believers who belonged to the party of the Pharisees stood up and said, "The Gentiles must be circumcised and required to obey the law of Moses."

Paul relied in verse 11:

"No! We believe it is through the grace of our Lord Jesus that we are saved, just as they are."

In Acts 15: 24 Paul said:

"We have heard that some went out from us without our authorization and disturbed you, troubling your minds by what they said. "

Paul regards the teaching of keeping of the days as disturbing people and troubling peoples mind.

#2. In Colossians the Bible says Christians are not require to keep the old testament laws in the New Testament times.

Paul said in Colossians 2:13 -17

Verse 13.By the power of the gospel. We are buried with Christ, quickened with him, rise with him.

The gospel comes with the offer of forgiveness.

Verse 14 "The bond" that is, the written law of ordinances; the law was "blotted out," erased, removed. Especially in the sense that they made Gentiles aliens and strangers to the covenant, and without God and hope.

Verse 15 When Jesus was nailed to the cross, it also drove the nails the laws on the cross. The old dispensation was ended; the blood of the new covenant was shed from the wounds of the nails.

Christ overcame darkness. He triumphed over Satan's powers.

Verse 16 As the law was nailed to the cross (verse 14), the Bible says let no man compel you to keep its ordinances. By requiring you to eat only what the Moses law prescribes Such as the Passover, Pentecost, etc. The monthly observances Or of the Sabbath day.

Colossians 2:17 says: The feast days, news moon and Sabbath are only the shadow and the reality is Christ. Since Christ has come, we are to pay no attention to the shadows. That is why today's churches do not keep the Days from Moses Laws.

Colossians chapter 2:13 -17

When you were dead in your sins and in the uncircumcision of your sinful nature, God made you alive with Christ. He forgave us all our sins, Col 2: 13

having canceled the written code, with its regulations, that was against us and that stood opposed to us; he took it away, nailing it to the cross. Col 2:14

And having disarmed the powers and authorities, he made a public spectacle of them, triumphing over them by the cross. Col  $2\colon 15$ 

Therefore do not let anyone judge you by what you eat or drink, or with regard to a religious festival, a New Moon celebration or a Sabbath day. Col 2:16

These are a shadow of the things that were to come; the reality, however, is found in Christ. Col 2:17

#3. In Galatians Chapter 4, Paul teach us that after we accept Christ, Jesus has redeem our sins. We are no longer slave to the laws. We are the children of God. We are not under the bondage of the laws.

In Galatians Ch 4:9 to 11 described after some people accept Christ ,they go back to live their life under the Moses laws .

These Christians return to the way of Old Testament ,by keeping the days (Sabbath) ,the festivals (the feast of Unleavened bread etc.) ,the monthly new moon and the years.

Paul said, he is afraid his teaching to this people has gone in vain.

Galatians 4:9 to 11

But now that you know God, or rather are known by God. How is it that you are turning back to those weak and miserable principles? Do you wish to be enslaved by them all over again?

Gal 4: 9

You are observing special days and months and seasons and years ! Gal 4: 10

I fear for you, that somehow I have wasted my efforts on you. Gal 4: 11

Paul clearly show it is wrong to go back and keep the days and festivals of the Old Testament.

#4 .In Ephesians 2: 14,15 . Paul said through His death Jesus Christ has abolished the requirement of keeping of the regulation of the laws .That include abolished the Days and Festivals.

Ephesians 2: 14,15

For he himself is our peace, who has made the two one and has destroyed the barrier, the dividing wall of hostility,

by abolishing in his flesh the law with its commandments and regulations. His purpose was to create in himself one new man out of the two, thus making peace.

https://web.archive.org/web/20161013041217/http://brendoman.com/wardwords/2005/11/21/cult

#5. In Romans 14:5, 14,17 Paul had lay down what is really matter in the Kingdom of God. And it is not about keeping days and festivals.

One man considers one day more sacred than another; another man considers every day alike. Each one should be fully convinced in his own mind. Romans 14:5

As one who is in the Lord Jesus, I am fully convinced that no food is unclean in itself. But if anyone regards something as unclean, then for him it is unclean. Romans 14: 14

For the kingdom of God is not a matter of eating and drinking, but of righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Spirit, Romans 14:17

Regarding keeping of days or restricting to only eating certain food for religious purposes, Paul said this:

It is better not to eat meat or drink wine or to do anything else that will cause your brother to fall. So whatever you believe about these things keep between yourself and God. Blessed is the man who does not condemn himself by what he approves. Romans 14: 21,22

But Paul certainly did not say God command us to keep any particular days.

---

But COG would say they don't ask people to keep the Old Testament Moses Laws ,instead the COG ask people to keep the days and festivals according to the instruction of Ahn Sahng Hong.

Again the COG suggested Ahn Sahng Hong is Second Coming Jesus ,and only he can interpret the Bible . If Ahn Sahng Hong says keep the days and festival then the COG think it is the truth.

The 5 structures above directly against the instructions of Ahn Sahng Hong of keeping the days and festivals .

I see it as the view of the Bible against the view of Ahn Sahng Hong.

The Bottom line is :Do you believe the Bible , or do you believe the exact opposite view of Ahn Sahng Hong.

Creasy

11/29/06 @ 12:16

## **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



I would like Yvonne's take on John 10:16 please.

11/29/06 @ 13:37

# **Comment from: Hawkeye! [Visitor]**



11/30/06 @ 03:25

## **Comment from: Hawkeye! [Visitor]**

(Comment from: Yvone) And by the way, VICAR of CHRIST is the pope's title, and what a blasphemous title it is. "Vicar" being something or someone in place of another. So the Pope is equating himself to



Christ- to GOD? And that's only one many blasphemies under his hat (no pun intended).

(Well)

Better the Pope than a fucking dead Korean Man that wore glasses and had 3 or 4 wives, multiple Biological Children and Concubines. You fucks are just jealous that your missing out on the Tithe the Catholics get each week. That's what you want, that's what your all about. Money for Mother, the Korean Whore in Charge. So if the Pope is fake, what the fuck is a dead Korean Budhist? Get a fucking life would you please?

Watching you fucks like a Hawk,

Hawkeye!

11/30/06 @ 03:38

## **Comment from: Hawkeye! [Visitor]**



**WMSCOG** 

**COGWMS** 

GOOGLE GOOGLE

WORLD MISSION SOCIETY CHURCH OF GOD

CHURCH OF GOD WORLD MISSION SOCIETY

**CULT CULT CULT** 

DANGER DANGER

11/30/06 @ 03:41

# **Comment from: Hawkeye! [Visitor]**



This site now gets picked up by Google and Yahoo search Engines! Word is out, lets keep it going and growing!

(Anti-Cog's Unite)

Your Pal,

Hawkeye!

11/30/06 @ 03:58

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Guys,

I don't think she's coming back after all of this. :-( It wasn't something that I was hoping for. I dunno, there's like a line of respect that must be drawn in a situation like this.

I hope she comes back, I would like to read her side in regards to the good points you guys made.

Ted: As far as what I think strikes me about those truths, well besides them being observed by those who call themselves Jewish and follow the Torah or Old Testament....nothing.

Talk to you guys later...

- James

11/30/06 @ 11:55

## **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



Hawkeye, sometimes you have to try to be civil, even though you may not want to. I really wanted to see what her take on my question was......

11/30/06 @ 12:02

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



To Hawkeye,

I agree with King James and Skeptical,

Being Christian does not make anybody morally superior, being a Christian doesn't make you better than anybody.

#### Paul said:

"There is no difference, all men have sinned come short of the glory of God." Romans 3: 23

Christianity is about love and tolerance. We can not compromise on the doctrine, but we are suppose to be humble to everyone.

"God is waiting in mercy for sinner, not desiring the destruction of any, but that all may be come to repentance." 2 Peter 3:9

As Christian we are suppose to be a servant to others, and lead people to Christ . If you are cruel and unkind to other people ,you are defeating the purpose moral of Christian faith .

"let your light be shining before men, so that they may see your good works and give glory to your Father in heaven." Matthew 5:16

—–

May be your family has been divided by COG, and you are disappointed to them .But cursing and streaming at a COG member is not the way.

They didn't invent the teaching of COG ,they just follow it. They are just as misguided as any other COG member . You need to pray for your family member who is in COG, may God show them the way . And you need to forgive those who had wrong you.

Thank you

Creasy

11/30/06 @ 16:23

## **Comment from: ruth [Visitor]**



Hello I am new to this whole COG thing. My husband is wrapped up in this crap and I do not know what to do. This is splitting our marriage and this I know can not be of god. I thought God taught that unity was in the family, that when we became married we were one. I went to this church the first time a couple of months ago and the first thing they did was separate men and women. Is this division? I am not sure how to get him out of this. He is so wrapped up that when I bring him to other scriptures and try to show him

that this religion does not make sense he does not even listen. I have to say that this church is all about word play and making the scriptures fit into what they want them to say. If anyone can help I would really appreciate it.

Thanks

12/06/06 @ 12:24

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ruth,

There's alot traditions that some churches keep and some do not. Does God care and if he does..why?

Anyway answers will come to you soon.

Stay tuned.

- James

12/06/06 @ 20:22

# **Comment from: ruth [Visitor]**



My husband has been in this so called church for about four months now. And James I already have the answers. Jesus Christ not some guy from Korea. I would very much appreciate you not responding back to me. I have enough of this crap in my life already. I honestly do not know what to do. We have four children and I wonder every day how he will explain to our children why he chose some cult instead of being the father that they deserve. You know what gets me is that apparently me having two degrees and going for

a third can not understand the bible because I do not believe in this church. He is reading these websites and I pray that something really anything that is the truth (truth being not from the COG cult) will wake him up from whatever they have done to him and we can have the life that we both deserve and the one that he promised me when we married. God Bless

12/07/06 @ 11:24

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Welcome Ruth,

Sorry to hear about your problem. You asked for help, what kind of help are you loooking for if not answers?

Well whatever it is, I hope some of the kind folks here can be of service.

- James

12/07/06 @ 12:13

## **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



Ruth, Go to the website Pat mentioned and look in the testomonials. The very first one is mine. Me and my family were involved. I even dragged my parents into it. Imagine the guilt I feel about that! I know it seems impossible to you now, but the folks here on this board, Pat, James, Ted, Creasy, and Hawkeye will help you understand better and maybe give you some help trying to talk sense to your husband. Ted and his wife are specialists in "cult extraction" if there is such a thing. Ted has a working knowledge, as does James,

of how cults manipulate and coerce. It won't hurt to listen. I am involved with a few families now, but it is very difficult to help from the sidelines. This cult is very persuasive, and I get so angry at them for breaking up families that it has affected my judgement. That is why I've stepped aside for a few weeks and re-grouped. If I can be of any help feel free to e-mail me. It may be better for you to e-mail Pat because as you will see you and her have a lot more in common. Whatever you do, please, for the sake of the children, do not let them draw you in. They will make you feel guilty, embarass you, and cover you with kindness and smiles. DO NOT FALL FOR IT. God bless you and yours and keep you safe.

Hi Guys. Still here fightin the GOOD fight. James, Pat, Ted, Creasy, Hawk, glad to see you guys are still here! Talk more later. cya!!-Ed

12/08/06 @ 19:09

#### **Comment from: Jarhead [Visitor]**



Frankly I'm Ruth's husband. I love her and my kids very much and would never leave them. I haven't always been the best person but I know how I feel about them and it would make me absolutely sick if I ever left them.

I've been a member for about 4 months or so to the Church of God. I'm open when it comes to the bible and welcome studies and other's opinions on different matters.

I've always been into the bible and read it a lot and was very well on my way to becoming

a minister.

The teaching from the COG just seemed to make sence to me. I'm still learning diffent things but I can see the points being made on both sides.

Sabbath, Passover, Communion, Easter, Christmas, etc. Yadda yadda yadda. Sometimes I want to scream but facts are facts.

IF someone has valid points and is proven scripturally then I'm sold.

But what is the truth? Do we celebrate the feasts and follow Jesus' example and the disciples? Christmas and Easter historically are a pagan origin. Wouldn't that be considered a sin the celebrate them?

Passover and Sabbath?

John 14:15 If you love me, you will obey what I command.

Faith without works is dead.

Big ongoing debate.

For now I have to say I side with the COG and it's teachings and for myself haven't seen anything amiss (and I will venture to say ... YET)

I can see how it lines up perfectly but if someone has an intelligent, biblical answer... I'm all ears.

God Bless,

Jarhead

By the way, I was a drill instructor so I'm usued to the salty language. lol

12/09/06 @ 02:46

## **Comment from: Jarhead [Visitor]**



apparantly I don't know how to run spellcheck either! HA

12/09/06 @ 11:15

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Welcome Jarhead,

Take a look at a recent post which was posted by Creasy in regards to Sabbath and Passover and the Feasts, dated 11/29/06

It's just a few scrolls up.

Thanks,

- James

12/09/06 @ 11:46

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Also...

This is what Ahnsahnghong said in regards to the second coming of christ.

2/11/2020 C



"By the way, as Jesus prophesied that false Christs would appear in the last days, now many false Christs appear and say, "I am the Christ." But only Jesus can be the Savior's name not only at his first coming but even in the last days."

That is taken from a book that he wrote. Basically he said Jesus Christ's name will be the same yesterday, today and tomorrow.

Now for those who see this man as God read what he said about Jesus and you can not deny that he is NOT Jesus Christ.

What Ahnsahnghong wrote in regards to the Holy Spirit is basically the same. Jesus Christ IS the Holy Spirit. If you can get your hands on a book that he wrote called "The Mystery of God and the Spring of the Water of Life" maybe you can read what he says but if you already have it then we can both post information in regards to what he says about the second coming.

There is no way Jesus can come in secret with a purpose to explain the "secrets" of the bible without revealing himself..no way, especially when it comes to his own second coming unless the people who were in his church were blind and deaf.

And if he did not reveal himself then he did not do his job since his sole purpose was to reveal hidden secrets and the prphecy of the second coming of Jesus is apart of that "bible secret".

Just as those Rastafarians are worshipping Haile Selassie in vain, members of the COG are worshipping Ahnsahnghong in vain.

The difference between the two is that Haile Selassie publicly expressed his views in regards to him being worshipped by the Rastafarians and he did it on more than one occasion.

He specifically said that he is not God or the returned Christ and that he was just a mortal man and he urged those who worshipped him as so to continue to study the bible because it is Jesus Christ alone whom they should worship. Atleast that part has been cleared and squared away before he died. So if they see him as God and he is saying that he is not God then why aren't they listening to him? Even if he was God and God himself said not to worship him and they are still doing it, then they're bascially ignoring his request.

Did Ahnsahnghong ever clear anything up before he died in regards to him being seen as God? No he did not.

I was told by a pastor that he never said that he was God so who exactly determined that he was if he did not say that he was himself?

However he introduced "Mother Jerusalem" to his congregation before he died so that action to them is saying that he revealed himself as God.

How can the answer to this "secret" be revealed without him actually revealing it himself?

There's more to the story that we can talk about but there is no way Jesus can come back WITH A PURPOSE and not reveal himself.

Bullsh\*t + Truth is equivalent to 0+1 and neither equation adds up.

- James

12/09/06 @ 12:44

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Jarhead,

Nice to hear from you ,and thank you for your service to the country .

Please pardon my writing ,English is not my mother language.

It will be better if you can share a little more about your back ground of faith.

- #1.Can you tell me ,how long you have been a Christian before you have contacted the COG?
- #2.Can you describe your relationship with God, prior to your encounter with COG?
- #3. How well do you know the Bible?

Have you read the New Testament at least once, cover to cover?

- #4.Do you think you have a spiritual connection Jesus Christ prior to knowing COG?
- #5. How many years you have been with the arm forces?
- #6. If your family refuse to join the COG, what are you going to do?

Thank you

Creasy

12/09/06 @ 17:19

## **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



Semper Fi Jarhead, The key is in the writings of Paul. Paul directed the operation of the Church in his day. All his books point to how the Church should operate. Read his directions to Timothy and compare them to the cog. Feel free to e-mail me hakandjak@earthlink.net

Cult

–Ed

12/09/06 @ 18:15

## Comment from: Jarhead [Visitor]



I actually have the "green book" that you speak of. The Spring of the Water of Life. To answer Creasy

- 1. I've been a christian since about 13 but who know how that goes as a kid. Really since 20.
- 2. I thought I had a good relationship with Christ but once again you know how that goes in light of the COG. Like I said before I was on my way to becoming a minister and I knew I had the gift of teaching/preaching/exhorting.
- 3. I've been through the whole bible a number of times. I also listen to it everyday on my way to work. KJV audio bible. Great way to dive into the scriptures especially on long trips.
- 4. I've had a couple of spiritual encounters but I'm kind of dismissive in light of things I know now. It was always a personal journey and I believe all things work together for good to those that love God. Maybe there is a reason I'm going through this? remains to be seen.
- 5. armed forces about 8 years.
- 6. IF my family refuses to join then that's ok. That is NO REASON to leave them or get a divorce. Thats like, "Hey I'm republican and my wife is a darn democrat. Let's get a divorce." It makes no sense.

12/10/06 @ 03:44

#### **Comment from: Jarhead [Visitor]**



James and Ed and whoever else.

This is what I've learned. I have that book by the way. The mystery of God and the Spring of the water of life. The Green Book is what I call it lol. Pardon my short answer as it is very late. 2 am, by the way in 11 hours the Chargers are going to stomp a mudhole in the Broncos.

I'm not going to include scriptures but if need be I can but like I said, I'm trying to sort this out. I've studied that bible a lot and it seems to make sense to me the COG.

Col 2:17 Christ is the reality.

Old testament (old covenant)

God's people-slave to Egypt-kept Passover-next day left..

How is Jesus the reality

New testament (new or renewed covenant)

God's people-slave to sin-keep Passover-recieve eternal life. John 6:53-57 Jesus is the reality of the Passover. He is the passover lamb. We no longer kill lambs and make it rain with the blood. That's gross.

Old testament (old covenant)

God's people chased by Pharoah for approx 7 days before hitting the Red Sea. Feast of unleavened bread or the bread of affliction.

They celebrated this in the old testament times by eating bread with no yeast for 7 days.. but that's the old covenant.

New testament (new covenant)

after the night of the Passover, Jesus what handed over and crucified. (for a detailed explaination see Passion of the Christ Iol) He was afflicted for one day. Jesus is the reality. How do we celebrate that feast is by fasting. Mark 2:18-20 (bridegroom-Jesus)

Moses and God's people in the red sea... symbolizes Jesus when he is in the tomb.

The feast of firstfruits celebrated once hitting Canaan (i believe) "on the first day after the sabbath" Lev 23:11 (In Acts chap 20:7 they are celebrating this feast.. READ carefully verse 6 and do the math.)

#### New testament

Jesus became the reality by raising from the grave on a Sunday.

That about does it for me tonight. If it isn't making sense but like I said before I'm new and learning and have said if I can find something that is out of the bible and it makes sense to me then I'm sold. I'm not a biblical scholar but I have studied the scriptures for a good part of my life. To tell the truth it is very scary. To think you know something or if there is something that the COG isn't telling me then I don't know what I would do. I'll be the first to admit. It is kind of far fetched. But after diving into the scriptures it makes sence.

I've heard of dispensationalism. Tieing in loose verses that aren't connected and forcing a point but these verses in my eyes are connected.

What are your thoughts? Do we celebrate the Feasts of God according the the New covenant or just going around being slain in the spirit and passing out in church. (i've seen it lol)

Also if we are not under the law, why then do churches accept tithes? Isn't tithes under the old test? Just throwing that one out there.

**God Bless** 

Once a Marine... Always a Marine....

so why re-enlist? HA

12/10/06 @ 04:21

#### **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



Jarhead, Galatians, most of it, could be written to the cog today. Especially chapter 4 verse 10. Old law vs New Law. Shadow vs Reality. Old Testament vs New Testament. Some Jews tried to involve Old Law practices into the New Covenant. To be saved by "works" instead of "faith". Why do churches today accept tithes? That is how those churches profit from the same thing I wrote above. Not all churches require tithes. The Church I am a member of accepts donations, to be used to operate the church building

and help those in need. Donations are not 10% and are not demanded. Just a thought. If you follow part of the Law ie. Sabbath, Passover, Feast of Tabernacles, shouldn't you follow the WHOLE Law ie animal sacrafices, circumsision, etc?

God Bless

-Ed

12/10/06 @ 07:14

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



The WMS Church of God wants you focussed on feasts and physical activities because they keep you distracted from the fundamental question.

Is Ahnsahnghong the Second Coming of Christ?

No he is not. There are hundreds of Biblical pre-requisites related to the Second Coming of Christ. But Ahnsahnghong doesn't fullfill any of these prophecies. Instead, five flimsy prophecies have been reverse engineered to fit his life. And more importantly, all of these prophecies are shallow and simple enough to be fullfilled by any mortal man with knowledge of the Bible. Many new age cults and churches use these very same teachings to rationalise their founders as Gods.

The fact is, Jesus does not need to come again, covertly in a new name, to restore a Passover message (a message he rebelled against while he was here!) which will bring salvation to his "chosen few". The very point of his first coming was to break down the walls of the Old Covenant feasts and festivals in order to create a direct personal relationship between each and every believer, with God.

By focussing on all these feasts and festivals you're merely falling into the old Jews vs Christians debate. The difference between the COG and Judaism is that the COG doesn't deny that Jesus was a God, they simply don't worship him.

What you should dedicate your time to is using the Bible to rationalise Ahnsahnghong and Mother lerusalem as Gods. It can't be done.

12/10/06 @ 11:35

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**

ww

Also if you have time, please browse this website:

www.ahnsahnghong.tripod.com

I keep falling into the trap of discussing COG theology as if it's a real religion- ignoring the fact that they need to resort to coercive mind control to spread the word of

Ahnsahnghong.

12/10/06 @ 11:40

#### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hello Jarhead, thank you for your reply,

Once again, thank you for your service to the country.

The reason I asked you about your Christian Background it because I want to know the foundation of your faith.

If you are already a Christian before get involve with COG, you should have the "born again" experience.

Through the "born again" experience ,God has given us the holy spirit. The holy Spirit is suppose guide us to right from wrong.

In Ephesians Chapter 4:14 the Bible says:

"Then we will no longer be infants, tossed back and forth by the waves, and blown here and there by every wind of teaching and by the cunning and craftiness of men in their deceitful scheming. "

A mature Christian ,you should have the spiritual sensitivity and not like an infant, being tossed back and forth by waves, and blown here and there by every wind of deceitful teaching.

How can a Christian sing praises to a name that isn't Jesus Christ and feeling fine about it?

\_

As I have posted earlier there are at least 5 scriptures in the New testament clearly stated ,it is not necessary to keep days and Festivals from the Moses Laws.

These are the scriptures :

#1.

In Act 15 ,Paul said he did not ask Christian to be circumcised nor he required Christian to obey Moses Laws . And obey Moses Laws include keeping of Days and Festivals .Paul said he did not ask people to obey that.

Then some of the believers who belonged to the party of the Pharisees stood up and said, "The Gentiles must be circumcised and required to obey the law of Moses." ACTS 15:5

Paul relied in verse 11:

"No! We believe it is through the grace of our Lord Jesus that we are saved, just as they are." In Acts 15: 24 Paul said :

"We have heard that some went out from us without our authorization and disturbed you, troubling your minds by what they said."

Paul regards the teaching of keeping of the days as disturbing people and troubling peoples mind.

\_

#2. In Colossians the Bible says Christians are not require to keep the old testament laws in the New Testament times.

Paul said in Colossians 2:13 -17

By the power of the gospel. We are buried with Christ, quickened with him, rise with him. The gospel comes with the offer of forgiveness.

"The bond" that is, the written law of ordinances; the law was "blotted out," erased, removed. Especially in the sense that they made Gentiles aliens and strangers to the covenant, and without God and hope.

When Jesus was nailed to the cross, it also drove the nails the laws on the cross. The old dispensation was ended; the blood of the new covenant was shed from the wounds of the nails.

Christ overcame darkness. He triumphed over Satan's powers.

As the law was nailed to the cross (verse 14), the Bible says let no man compel you to keep its ordinances. By requiring you to eat only what the Moses law prescribes Such as the Passover, Pentecost, etc. The monthly observances Or of the Sabbath day.

Colossians 2:17 the Bible says: The feast days, news moon and Sabbath are only the shadow and the reality is Christ. Since Christ has come, we are to pay no attention to the shadows. That is why today's churches do not keep the Days from Moses Laws.

\_

#3. In Galatians Chapter 4, Paul teach us that after we accept Christ, Jesus has redeem our sins. We are no longer slave to the laws. We are the children of God. We are not under the bondage of the laws.

In Galatians Ch 4:9 to 11 Paul described some people after they accepted Christ ,they go back to live their life under the Moses laws .

These Christians return to the way of Old Testament ,by keeping the days (Sabbath) ,the festivals (the feast of Unleavened bread etc.) ,the monthly new moon and the years.

Paul said, he is afraid his teaching to this people has gone in vain.

But now that you know God, or rather are known by God. How is it that you are turning back to those weak and miserable principles? Do you wish to be enslaved by them all over again? Galatians 4:9

You are observing special days and months and seasons and years! Gal 4: 10

I fear for you, that somehow I have wasted my efforts on you. Gal 4: 11

Paul clearly show it is wrong to go back and keep the days and festivals of the Old Testament.

\_

#4 .In Ephesians 2: 14,15 . Paul said through His death Jesus Christ has abolished the requirement of keeping of the regulation of the laws .That include abolished the Days and Festivals.

"For he himself is our peace, who has made the two one and has destroyed the barrier, the dividing wall of hostility,

by abolishing in his flesh the law with its commandments and regulations. His purpose was to create in himself one new man out of the two, thus making peace." Ephesians 2: 14,15

\_

#5. In Romans 14:5, 14,17 Paul had lay down what is really matter in the Kingdom of God. And it is not about keeping days and festivals.

One man considers one day more sacred than another; another man considers every day alike. Each one should be fully convinced in his own mind. Romans 14:5

As one who is in the Lord Jesus, I am fully convinced that no food is unclean in itself. But if anyone regards something as unclean, then for him it is unclean. Romans 14: 14

For the kingdom of God is not a matter of eating and drinking, but of righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Spirit, Romans 14:17

Regarding keeping of days or restricting to only eating certain food for religious purposes,

#### Paul said:

It is better not to eat meat or drink wine or to do anything else that will cause your brother to fall. So whatever you believe about these things keep between yourself and God. Blessed is the man who does not condemn himself by what he approves. Romans 14: 21,22

Paul certainly did not say God want us to keep any particular days.

\_\_\_

To be continue

Thank you

Creasy

12/11/06 @ 06:00

## **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



To Jarhead:

The COG attaches Ahn Sahng Hong to the idea of Second coming Jesus, why?

Because the COG sees Ahn Sahng hong as the confirmation of WHAT THEY WANT TO

BELIEVE.

They want to believe Ahn Sahng Hong was Jesus ,inspired by the Holy Spirit.

I am afraid the truth is far less inspiring.

Because the truth is ,when people study the life of Ahn Sahng Hong ,they will discover there is no consistency between Ahn Sahng Hong and Jesus Christ .

COG's beliefs are based on misguided interpretation of scriptures and irrational random imagination.

Ahn Sahng Hong was just human because he hasn't shown a divine quality of a God as Jesus did. Therefore Ahn Sahng Hong was not Jesus Christ.

I am a man of faith and I am also a man of facts.

And in the discussion regarding if Ahn Sahng Hong was Jesus Christ, facts are what must matter.

And these are the facts:

#1. If Ahn Sahng Hong was God he would not have die ,and he dies .There is no record of anybody had ever witnessed Ahn Sahng Hong ascended to heaven. COG didn't even suggest Ahn Sahng Hong had resurrected from death , Ahn Sahng Hong was dead and he stay dead .

There was no dead body in Jesus's tomb. But somewhere in Korea lay the dead body of Ahn Sahng Hong.

#2. God intended the Messiah is to be born Jewish. As a matter of consistency ,if Jesus came back as human again .He would be born Jewish again .

Because the scripture says :For salvation is from the Jews.

"For salvation is from the Jews. "John 4:22

"A record of the genealogy of Jesus Christ the son of David, the son of Abraham" Matt  $1\colon 1$ 

#3. Jesus was conceived by the holly spirit .Jesus was born by a virgin , both Mary and Joseph were Godly people .

Ahn Sahng Hong was not born by a virgin ,at least no record suggested that he was. And his parent weren't even Christians ,and that is unthinkable .I can't imagine Jesus was born in a family that worship idol.

There is a matter of consistency ,if Jesus really came back as a human He would bare the consistency as He was on earth the first time .Because God never changes.

#4. God has prepared John the Baptist to testify for Jesus . Jesus said "If I testify about myself, my testimony is not valid. "John 5: 31

God gave witness to Jesus the first time ,if Jesus came back as human again . God will give witness to second coming Jesus as well.

There would be a special sign as a witness from God . Something like Holy Spirit came down as a dove to testify that He is sent by God .

But Ahn Sahng Hong did not have any spiritual sign as a witness from God.

#5. Jesus performed miracles to show people that He is sent by God.

As a matter of consistency ,if Jesus came back as human again .He would have use miracles to show people He is Jesus . But Ahn Sahng Hong has no record of doing any miracles .

#6.

Jesus Christ was not married and have no children,

Ahn Sahng hong was married and have children.

Jesus Christ did not mention about a female God,

Ahn Sahng hong introduced his young wife (30 years his juniors) as a female god.

There is no consistency between Ahn Sahng Hong and Jesus Christ at all.

#7 Jesus Christ gave His last words on the cross ,He said : "It is Done ." The Messiah has fulfilled his job to reveal the truth to the world.

"It is Done ." It means the work of the Messiah has completed .

"It is Done." It means the Messiah has finished his work on earth.

"It is Done ." It means no additional revelation will be given by the Messiah.

Anyone who came after Jesus and claim to be the Messiah to continue the work as Jesus , that person must be a impostor . Because Jesus said ,"It is Done ." The job of the Messiah has finished.

The COG failed to give any strong biblical evidence to support Ahn Sahng Hong is God.

The COG has given us an extraordinary, creative explanation for how Ahn Sahng Hong is equal as God.

Ladies and gentleman, DON'T YOU BELIEVE IT.

Because the fact is ,it was not God gave witness that Ahn Sahng Hong is Jesus ,it was the disillusioned people think Ahn Sahng Hong is Jesus.

It was not Ahn Sahng Hong died on the cross for the sins of men, it was Jesus Christ .

"For there is one God and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus, who gave himself as a ransom for all men." 1 Timothy 2:5-6

## Creasy

12/11/06 @ 06:15

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

To Jarhead :

You said ,you do admit the COG ideas are far fetched. But I can tell you they are more than far fetched. Do you remember 2 Thessalonians 2:4

"He will oppose and will exalt himself over everything that is called God or is worshiped, so that he sets himself up in God's temple, proclaiming himself to be God."

In the surface the COG says ,they do not deny the importance of Jesus Christ .But if you pay attention to their worship ,they don't praise to the name of Jesus Christ at all . They praise to a god with a different name.

They strongly oppose people remember the birth of Christ.

They don't teach people to remember the death of Christ.

They hate the teaching of the cross.

Imagine who would hate Jesus Christ as much as the COG, there is only one answer: the devil.

Only the devil would love to see people forget about the birth of Jesus Christ.

Only the devil would love to see people do not worship the name of Jesus Christ.

Only the devil would love people to forget about the power of the cross.

Only the devil would love to see people forget about Jesus Christ.

In 2 Thessalonians 2:4, the Bible says:

"The devil will oppose the Lord, the devil will exalt himself over everything that is called God.

The devil will sets himself up in God's temple ,and proclaiming himself to be God."

—–

If you look at 2 Thessalonians 2:4 and take away the word "devil" and replace it with Ahnsahnghong.

#1. COG did oppose the cross ,and the achievement of the cross is the work of God.

#2. COG did exalt Ahnsahnghong over Jesus Christ ,and COG did call Ahnsahnghong as God.

#3. COG did ask people to worship Ahnsahnghong as God.

#4. And the so called "Mother" also acknowledge she is a God and accept people's worship.

Talking about fulfilling a prophecy, COG has fulfilled the prophecy of 2 Thessalonians 2:4 as the devil. There is dark forces working for COG, they try to convince people to discard the believe of Jesus Christ and worship Korean woman instead.

Jarhead, do not believe them.

Creasy

12/11/06 @ 07:48

### **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



To Jarhead,

I have a copy of the COG hymn book ,inside their hymn book is full of praise of Ahnsahnghong and his wife.

Looking at their false teaching make the hair at the back of my neck stood up.

Their deny of the cross ,their teaching of worship of a man and his wife .All this un-holly teaching is like an image of a up-side down cross.

I believe the COG is truely the work of the dark forces.

Please pray to God ,and ask Him to open your spiritual eyes .And ask God to keep you safe ,to keep you far away from the dark forces.

Creasy

12/11/06 @ 08:05

### **Comment from: John [Visitor]**



Law of Moses and Law of Christ.

It is true that we are not under the law anymore. But which law?

1 Cor 9: -19 19Though I am free and belong to no man, I make myself a slave to everyone, to win as many as possible. 20To the Jews I became like a Jew, to win the Jews.

To those under the law I became like one under the law (though I myself am not under the law), so as to win those under the law. 21To those not having the law I became like one not having the law (though I am not free from God's law but am under Christ's law), so as to win those not having the law.

Apostle Paul said that he is not under the law. Which law is he talking about?

Paul was a devout follower of Judaism before he converted. He says he is now not under the law, the Law of Moses.

Then he testifies that he is not free from God's law but is under the Law of Christ. For those of you who claim we are not under the law, please read the Bible. Apostle Paul said he is NOT free from God's law, but under the Law of Christ.

Then aren't we under the Law of Christ?

Of course we must have faith in Jesus, that is the first step. This is what was preached by the apostles to the unbelievers. Christians today teach that all we have to do is have faith and that is it, taking these verses out of context.

Will just confessing with your mouth that "Jesus is Lord" allow you to enter the Kingdom of Heaven? We can find the answer to this through Jesus' own words.

Matthew 7:21 – 21"Not everyone who says to me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only he who does the will of my Father who is in heaven.

Only Christians call Jesus "Lord" correct? And Jesus said himself that not every believer in Jesus will enter heaven. Only those who do the will of God, (that is to follow the Law of Christ, remember?) will enter heaven.

If you say you believe Jesus, then you must believe what he says, correct?

Many people say they "know" Jesus or have a personal relationship with Jesus. This seems to be a common phrase among Christians. But let's see what the Bible says about this matter.

1 John 2:3 - 3We know that we have come to know him if we obey his commands. 4The man who says, "I know him," but does not do what he commands is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

How do you respond to this, you people who say "just have faith". Are you really teaching what is in the Bible.

James 2:14 - 14What good is it, my brothers, if a man claims to have faith but has no deeds? Can such faith save him? 15Suppose a brother or sister is without clothes and daily food. 16If one of you says to him, "Go, I wish you well; keep warm and well fed," but does nothing about his physical needs, what good is it? 17In the same way, faith by itself, if it is not accompanied by action, is dead.

James 2:20 - 20You foolish man, do you want evidence that faith without deeds is useless[d]? 21Was not our ancestor Abraham considered righteous for what he did when he offered his son Isaac on the altar? 22You see that his faith and his actions were working together, and his faith was made complete by what he did. 23And the scripture was fulfilled that says, "Abraham believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness,"[e] and he was called God's friend. 24You see that a person is justified by what he does and not by faith alone.

Let's open our eyes and listen to the Bible my friends. Think about this. We all know there will be a judgement day, correct? On Earth, if you are in court being accused of wrong doing, the judge will judge according to the law, correct? Did you obey the law of break the law.

Then God is our judge and he will judge according to what? The LAW!! Law of Christ, the everlasting covenant.

Isaiah 24:1,5 – See, the LORD is going to lay waste the earth and devastate it; he will ruin its face and scatter its inhabitants – ....... 5 The earth is defiled by its people; they have disobeyed the laws, violated the statutes and broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore a curse consumes the earth; its people must bear their guilt. Therefore earth's inhabitants are burned up, and very few are left.

So God will bring destruction because they have not obeyed the laws, the everlasting covenant. Can you deny the very clear words of the Bible??

What will God's people be doing in the last days? Will they be keeping God's law (Law of Christ) or just remain faithful and that's it?

Lets look to Revelation concerning the last days.

Rev 12:17 - 17Then the dragon was enraged at the woman and went off to make war against the rest of her offspring—those who obey God's commandments and hold to the testimony of Jesus.

Rev 14:12 - 12This calls for patient endurance on the part of the saints who obey God's commandments and remain faithful to Jesus.

Obey God's commandments AND have faith in Jesus.

Did Jesus keep Sabbath?

Luke 4:16 – 16He went to Nazareth, where he had been brought up, and on the Sabbath day he went into the synagogue, as was his custom. And he stood up to read. 17The scroll of the prophet Isaiah was handed to him.

Did he keep Sabbath according to the Law of Moses? No. Sabbath is to be kept according to the Law of Christ.

Did the Apostles keep Sabbath after Jesus ascended?

Acts 17:2 - 2As his custom was, Paul went into the synagogue, and on three Sabbath days he reasoned with them from the Scriptures, 3explaining and proving that the Christ[a] had to suffer and rise from the dead. "This Jesus I am proclaiming to you is the Christ,[b]" he said.

Sound familiar? Did he keep Sabbath according to the Law of Moses? NO!

He kept it according to who? Jesus Christ, the Law of Christ. So today, when should we go to church and read from the Scriptures to worship God? Sabbath or Sunday??

Apostle Paul wrote 1 Cor 11:1 - Follow my example, as I follow the example of Christ.

Remember the Law is only a shadow, not the reality.

Hebrews 10:1 - 1The law is only a shadow of the good things that are coming—not the realities themselves.

The Sabbath in the old testament, (Law of Moses) was a shadow. What exists first, the shadow or reality. Can the shadow of an apple exist without an apple?

The Sabbath existed in the shadow(Law of Moses). What existed all along, the reality? Keeping the Sabbath according to the Law of Christ the reality.

Matthew 5:17 - 17"Do not think that I have come to abolish the Law or the Prophets; I have not come to abolish them but to fulfill them. 18I tell you the truth, until heaven and earth disappear, not the smallest letter, not the least stroke of a pen, will by any means disappear from the Law until everything is accomplished.

Hebrews 7:12 - 12For when there is a change of the priesthood, there must also be a change of the

Do not let anyone tell you we are not under any law and we only need to have faith. As we have just seen, this is a false teaching not in the Bible.

False prophets lead souls to destruction through false teachings.

12/14/06 @ 13:34

### **Comment from: John [Visitor]**



We as Christians know that Jesus is the Christ, but why do we know that? The old testament never had the name Jesus did it? They all prayed to the name Jehovah, not Jesus. Then this man named Jesus claims he is the Christ.

Could many people accept this teaching 2000 years ago? I dont think so. Jesus and his followers were considered a cult from Nazarene.

Do we today, think of Jesus as a cult leader? How can we know who is the Christ?

John 5:39 - 39You diligently study[c] the Scriptures because you think that by them you possess eternal life. These are the Scriptures that testify about me, 40yet you refuse to come to me to have

life.

2000 yrs ago, there was no new testament with the name Jesus. Jesus Christ said that these are the Scriptures(old testament) that testify about me. We can recognize who Christ is only through the Bible.

How did Jesus testify about himself?

Luke24:25 - 25He said to them, "How foolish you are, and how slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken! 26Did not the Christ[b] have to suffer these things and then enter his glory?" 27And beginning with Moses and all the Prophets, he explained to them what was said in all the Scriptures concerning himself.

If Jesus is our best example, then how did the apostles testify about Jesus?

Acts 17:2 – 2As his custom was, Paul went into the synagogue, and on three Sabbath days he reasoned with them from the Scriptures, 3explaining and proving that the Christ[a] had to suffer and rise from the dead. "This Jesus I am proclaiming to you is the Christ,[b]" he said.

Jesus fulfilled the prophecies in the Scriptures. That is the only way to recognize Christ. Not with your own standard of judgement or with your physical eyes.

But 2000 yrs ago, the Pharisees were considered as the experts of the law. They knew all the Bible prophecies very well. Then why could they not accept Jesus if he fulfilled all the prophecies?

John 5:46 - 46If you believed Moses, you would believe me, for he wrote about me. 47But since you do not believe what he wrote, how are you going to believe what I say?"

They knew the Bible but did not believe the Bible. Moses wrote about God Jehovah, but Jesus said that Moses wrote about him. Jesus said that they do not believe what Moses wrote. Where can you find what he wrote? The Scriptures.

In the same way, today 2nd coming Christ and the bride has come fulfilling the prophecies in the Bible. Just as 2000 yrs ago, everbody knew Jehovah but could not accept the name Jesus, today 2006 A.D., everybody knows the name Jesus but will not accept the new name of the Holy Spirit.

Why? Because they do not believe the Bible. Where should you look to see if Christ came? In the sky?

Acts 17:11 - 11Now the Bereans were of more noble character than the Thessalonians, for they received the message with great eagerness and examined the Scriptures every day to see if what Paul said was true.

Where should we look?? Let's try the Scriptures. If we are looking to the sky, and not the Bible for 2nd coming Christ and the bride, then how can we know 2nd coming Christ?

Jesus fulfilled the prophecy in Daniel 7:13 – 13 "In my vision at night I looked, and there before me was one like a son of man, coming with the clouds of heaven. He approached the Ancient of Days and was led into his presence. 14 He was given authority, glory and sovereign power; all peoples, nations and men of every language worshiped him.

Jesus was given authority (Matthew 28:18 - 18Then Jesus came to them and said, "All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me.)

Jesus was given glory (John 17:9 – 9I pray for them. I am not praying for the world, but for those you have given me, for they are yours. 10All I have is yours, and all you have is mine. And glory has come to me through them.)

And Jesus was given sovereign power, a kingdom. (Luke 1:32 - 32He will be great and will be called the Son of the Most High. The Lord God will give him the throne of his father David, 33and he will reign over the house of Jacob forever; his kingdom will never end.")

But did Jesus come surfing on a cloud out of heaven? No, he came in the flesh. Clouds have a biblical meaning and that is flesh.

Jude 1:12 – 12These men are blemishes at your love feasts, eating with you without the slightest qualm—shepherds who feed only themselves. They are clouds without rain, blown along by the wind; autumn trees, without fruit and uprooted—twice dead.

These MEN are like CLOUDS without rain.

Hebrews 12:1 - 1Therefore, since we are surrounded by such a great cloud of witnesses, let us throw off everything that hinders and the sin that so easily entangles, and let us run with perseverance the race marked out for us.

Were they surrounded by clouds or people?

When 2nd coming Christ comes on a cloud he will come in the flesh like the first time.

Christians have been mislead to think there is going to be some miraculous light show in the sky and we are going to literally see Jesus in a cloud.

This is nonsense. Does that even sound like it makes any sense. No wonder people laugh at Christians.

Who in the last days will come performing great miracles such as these?

2 thessalonians 2:9 – 9The coming of the lawless one will be in accordance with the work of Satan displayed in all kinds of counterfeit miracles, signs and wonders, 10and in every sort of evil that deceives those who are perishing. They perish because they refused to love the truth and so be saved. 11For this reason God sends them a powerful delusion so that they will believe the lie 12and so that all will be condemned who have not believed the truth but have delighted in wickedness.

Matthew 24:24 – 24For false Christs and false prophets will appear and perform great signs and miracles to deceive even the elect—if that were possible. 25See, I have told you ahead of time.

If you are looking for some great miraculous sign for the 2nd coming, then I'm afraid you will not find what you are looking for.

Where should we look? The Scriptures.

12/14/06 @ 14:41

## **Comment from: John [Visitor]**



So if the Bible testifies that we have a mother, then should we believe it?

That is a question you need to seriously ask yourself. You say you believe the Bible, then let's see if you really do. Anyone can say, "Yeah, I believe the Bible".

Then let's see if the Bible testifies that we have a mother.

What element is necessary to all physical life?

Water. Water is life. Without water, can there be life?

Who must we come to in the last days to receive spiritual life, eternal life?

Revelation 22:17 - 17The Spirit and the bride say, "Come!" And let him who hears say, "Come!" Whoever is thirsty, let him come; and whoever wishes, let him take the free gift of the water of life.

The free gift of the water of life is eternal life. ?

John 4:10 - 10Jesus answered her, "If you knew the gift of God and who it is that asks you for a drink, you would have asked him and he would have given you living water."

John 4:13 – 13Jesus answered, "Everyone who drinks this water will be thirsty again, 14but whoever drinks the water I give him will never thirst. Indeed, the water I give him will become in him a spring of water welling up to eternal life."

So in the last days, the Spirit and bride say come to receive eternal life. Who is this bride?

Only God can give eternal life. Then who is this bride really?

The Bible testifies very cleary who the bride is. There is no need for interpretation.

2/11/2020 Co

Revelation 21:9 – 9One of the seven angels who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues came and said to me, "Come, I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb." 10And he carried me away in the Spirit to a mountain great and high, and showed me the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God.

Apostle John was in the Spirit and was shown the bride, the wife of the Lamb (our Father). How did John describe what was shown to him?

Jerusalem coming down out of heaven. Not the physical city obviously. He was in the SPIRIT when he saw this. This is the heavenly Jerusalem that is coming from heaven.

So if this Jerusalem is the wife of the Lamb, and the Lamb is our Father, then what do you call your Father's wife?

Mother. This Jerusalem is our spiritual mother who gives us eternal life in the last days.

Let's confirm 100%, without a doubt that this Jerusalem is our Mother.

Galatians 4:26 - 26But the Jerusalem that is above is free, and she is our mother.

You say you beleive in the Bible? What does the Bible say?

We must come the 2nd coming Christ (Spirit) and the bride (spiritual mother) to receive eternal life according to the testimony in Revelation 22:17.

Even in the old testament, we can see where this water of life will come from.

Zecharaiah 14:8 – 8 On that day living water will flow out from Jerusalem, half to the eastern sea [b] and half to the western sea, [c] in summer and in winter.

We all know that "On that day" means the last days. Living water (eternal life) will come from where? Jerusalem.

Do you really think water will be flowing from the physical Jerusalem in the last days? This spiritual water will come from the spiritual Jerusalem, our mother.

Another prophecy in Ezekiel.

Eze 47:1 – 1 The man brought me back to the entrance of the temple, and I saw water coming out from under the threshold of the temple toward the east (for the temple faced east). The water was coming down from under the south side of the temple, south of the altar. 2 He then brought me out through the north gate and led me around the outside to the outer gate facing east, and the water was flowing from the south side.

Water is coming out of the temple. Where is the temple? Jerusalem. Is this physical water coming from the physical temple in Jerusalem?

Eze 47:3 – 3 As the man went eastward with a measuring line in his hand, he measured off a thousand cubits [a] and then led me through water that was ankle-deep. 4 He measured off another thousand cubits and led me through water that was knee-deep. He measured off another thousand and led me through water that was up to the waist. 5 He measured off another thousand, but now it was a river that I could not cross, because the water had risen and was deep enough to swim in—a river that no one could cross.

A river that no one can cross? Is this a physical river? I dont think so.

Eze 47:9 – 9 Swarms of living creatures will live wherever the river flows. There will be large numbers of fish, because this water flows there and makes the salt water fresh; so where the river flows everything will live.

This water will give life. Eternal life.

Eze 47:12 – 12 Fruit trees of all kinds will grow on both banks of the river. Their leaves will not wither, nor will their fruit fail. Every month they will bear, because the water from the sanctuary flows to them. Their fruit will serve for food and their leaves for healing."

Let's look at the mated verse for Eze 47:12.

Revelation 22:1 – 1Then the angel showed me the river of the water of life, as clear as crystal, flowing from the throne of God and of the Lamb 2down the middle of the great street of the city. On each side of the river stood the tree of life, bearing twelve crops of fruit, yielding its fruit every month. And the leaves of the tree are for the healing of the nations.

Sound familiar? In this verse the living water (eternal life) is coming from the throne of God. Who sits at the throne of God? God, right.

So this Jerusalem our mother is God who gives eternal life.

Jeremiah 3:17 - 17 At that time they will call Jerusalem The Throne of the LORD, and all nations will gather in Jerusalem to honor the name of the LORD. No longer will they follow the stubbornness of their evil hearts.

Is Jerusalem our mother in the Bible?

Then can you believe in our spiritual mother? There are many other prophecies about our mother.

12/14/06 @ 16:22

# **Comment from: Daphne [Visitor]**



John, well said...

Revelation 3:12 Him who overcomes I will make a pillar in the temple of my God. Never again will he leave it. I will write on him the name of my God and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem, which is coming down out of heaven from my God; and I will also write on him my new name. 13 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says

to the churches.

God Bless You! ^ ^

12/14/06 @ 21:12

## **Comment from: lucas [Member]**



John, I find it amusing that you say this: "The Bible testifies very cleary who the bride is. There is no need for interpretation." ....and then spend the entire rest of the post interpreting.

Also, does the COG Bible have all the verses? Keep reading Revelation 21, which you say proves that Jerusalem is a person – "mother" as you say. The angel with John measures Jerusalem's walls and gates. The city was laid out like a square. Even UNITS OF MEASUREMENT are given. The city is 12000 stadia (about 1400 miles) wide, long, and high. The walls were 144 cubits thick. Hmmm, if Jerusalem is a person, she is a heavy load. The rest of Rev. 21 keeps giving structural details of the city John saw. Read it.

Also, check out Ephesians 5:22-33. It talks about husbands&wives/brides&grooms and the analogy to Christ and the church. It even says in v32 "I am talking about Christ and the church." The church is the bride of Christ, not mother Jerusalem.

And lamb refers to Christ. The father is another branch of the trinity theology.

These studies that you guys post just confuse me. A verse here, a verse there, and BAM! Jesus came again! You didn't hear? It says right here in my piecemeal Bible...

12/15/06 @ 02:06

# Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]

Lucas, I could not have said it better myself! Well done.....all they are trying to do is sell their church's twisted interpretation to get "mother" mo' money!



12/15/06 @ 13:08

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



I didn't come here to argue on behalf of the COG or the general christian. I am actually just interested in this now because I see some good points being made.

You're right, John did interpret (but they weren't his interpretation, trust me, I've heard it before and I use the same thing on people). But, that is not to exclude the fact that the bible does say that this Jerusalem coming from heaven is the MOTHER of us all. So we

can stop with the "".

Whether this jerusalem is a person or a building is debateable. Yes, there are specific measurements given. However, these could mean something else. Just as the messiah was said to have authority, glory and soverign power, Jesus didn't have authority, sovereign power, and glory when he came. If he really did, then I think everyone would've been like "ok, you're the messiah, my bad." Rather, he looked like Joe Schmoe, with no outstanding glory or radiance. He wasn't even a KING (which denotes SOME power, not soverign). So like I said, building vs. body, still a valid debate. We'll see what John has to say. I guess it's pretty important to figure out which it is, because whatever it is it'll be coming down from heaven as the mother of us all; this is not interpretation, but direct fact according to the bible.

As for Ephesians... This is not solid proof that the church is the bride. First of all, this contradicts John DIRECTLY saying that this holy city Jerusalem coming down from heaven is the bride. Second of all, you are using the same logic as the COG (and to your own convenience, I might add).

He is giving a comparison; like Jesus takes care of the church, husbands should take care of their wives (nowhere indicating thus, that the church is the wife of Jesus). Saying it means that is the same logic used by the COG itself when they say clouds must equal body or flesh with the scripture from Hebrews 12:1 and Jude 1:12. (Also, note that he said blemished at your LOVE FEASTS. I guess, then, Jesus had feasts. Whether they are the same feasts as Tabernacles, etc. is debateable, but Jesus DOES have feasts, apparently.)

However, their argument is more solidified than yours in the fact that 1) John specifically says Jerusalem is the bride and the mother of us all and

2) Jesus was said to come on a cloud. But he came in the flesh.

With that said, both of your arguments confuse me = / No I will not be commenting regularly, nor am I fighting for either side; honestly I am taking a step back and trying to see the big picture for myself. So I won't be influenced by attending the church, and I won't be influenced by coming to this site on a regular basis. Sorry to disappoint. But I just wanted to point that out.

12/15/06 @ 15:09

### **Comment from: John [Visitor]**



Lucas, maybe you should read the verses again. The Bible testifies that Jerusalem is our mother, correct?

Wasn't it shown to you through the verses? Is that an interpretation?

According to you "a verse here, a verse there" confuses you.

Now in regards to the Holy City, Jerusalem being a person or a building.

\*\*\*\*\*Read carefully\*\*\*\*\*

Our destination is to enter the Most Holy Place.

Hebrews 9:1 – 1Now the first covenant had regulations for worship and also an earthly sanctuary. 2A tabernacle was set up. In its first room were the lampstand, the table and the consecrated bread; this was called the Holy Place. 3Behind the second curtain was a room called the Most Holy Place, 4which had the golden altar of incense and the gold–covered ark of the covenant. This ark contained the gold jar of manna, Aaron's staff that had budded, and the stone tablets of the covenant. 5Above the ark were the cherubim of the Glory, overshadowing the atonement cover.[a] But we cannot discuss these things in detail now.

6When everything had been arranged like this, the priests entered regularly into the outer room to carry on their ministry. 7But only the high priest entered the inner room, and that only once a year, and never without blood, which he offered for himself and for the sins the people had committed in ignorance. 8The Holy Spirit was showing by this that the way into the Most Holy Place had not yet been disclosed as long as the first tabernacle was still standing. 9This is an illustration for the present time, indicating that the gifts and sacrifices being offered were not able to clear the conscience of the worshiper. 10They are only a matter of food and drink and various ceremonial washings—external regulations applying until the time of the new order.

We can only enter the Most Holy Place through the blood of Jesus Christ. The Passover.

Hebrews 10:19 – 19Therefore, brothers, since we have confidence to enter the Most Holy Place by the blood of Jesus, 20by a new and living way opened for us through the curtain, that is, his body, 21and since we have a great priest over the house of God..

Our spiritual destination is the Most Holy Place.

Remember the law (Law of Moses) is only a shadow not the reality.

Hebrews 10:1 - 1The law is only a shadow of the good things that are coming—not the realities themselves.

So let us look at the characteristic of the Most Holy Place in the Old Testament.

1 Kings 6:16 – 16 He partitioned off twenty cubits at the rear of the temple with cedar boards from floor to ceiling to form within the temple an inner sanctuary, the Most Holy Place.

So the inner sanctuary is the Most Holy Place.

1 Kings 6:19 - 19 He prepared the inner sanctuary within the temple to set the ark of the covenant of the LORD there. 20 The inner sanctuary was twenty cubits long, twenty wide and twenty high.

The inner sanctuary is a perfect cube, correct? 20x20x20.

What is the reality?

This is the description of this holy city Jerusalem.

Revelation 21:15 – 15The angel who talked with me had a measuring rod of gold to measure the city, its gates and its walls. 16The city was laid out like a square, as long as it was wide. He measured the city with the rod and found it to be 12,000 stadia in length, and as wide and high as it is long.

Why is the Holy city, Jerusalem a perfect cube. Just a coincidence? Does God do anything in vain?

This Jeruasalem is the reality of the Most Holy Place which is where we are to enter.

Revelation 21:22 - 22I did not see a temple in the city, because the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are its temple.

In the old testament, the Most Holy Place contained the ark of the covenant which represents the tree of life(Eternal Life). (That is another study)

Eternal life is found through the Most Holy Place. The reality of the Most Holy Place, that is the source of eternal life is Jerusalem, our spiritual Mother.

Our mother came to earth from heaven. This Jerusalem is our spiritual mother who now dwells with us until the last day. She will not pass away on this earth before the end comes.

So just for a quick summary:

Most Holy Place = Perfect Cube.

Most Holy Place = Tree of Life (Eternal life).

Reality of Most Holy Place is:

Holy city Jerusalem = Perfect cube.

Holy city Jerusalem = Most Holy Place.

Jerusalem contains eternal life.

Galatians 4:26 – 26But the Jerusalem that is above is free, and she is our mother.

Just as our physical mother gives physical life, our spiritual mother gives us spiritual life.

And for Lucas, just so it is clear. I just showed you through the Bible verses, didn't I?

12/15/06 @ 17:28

# **Comment from: lucas [Visitor]**



No, nor will you ever.

12/15/06 @ 17:59

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Guys,

The description of this Holy City sounds more like some kind of giant craft and if I remember, I was once told that it is the description of a huge space ship...some sort of crystal city.

I know, laugh it up but as you can see there are many interpretations for this verse.

Yvone - good to see you.

- James

12/15/06 @ 21:25

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**

...Ted, that was really confusing. I wish you would be more clear. I think all I got out of that was that Jerusalem is not REALLY our mother.

I have three questions:

1. Obviously there is comparison to Old Jerusalem and New Jerusalem. It looks like you're saying that the old, physical city of Jerusalem was corrupt. Barren of good seed (believers). What are you saying is this new Jerusalem? The present city of Jerusalem that now has believers? (I guess, though I doubt it considering most Jews don't believe in Jesus)

- 2. Why is this new Jerusalem coming out of heaven? I guess this will be more clear once you tell me WHAT this Jerusalem is.
- 3. When will it come down from heaven? This question is important, it'll help us to see better what exactly Jerusalem is.

For John, I have two:

1. I will agree with you for the most part in that Jerusalem is our mother, and that Jerusalem will be coming down from Heaven. When? Please say something more than "the last days." I would prefer some relation of the 2nd coming of Christ.

2. Show me that this Jerusalem is indeed a person or Christ, as opposed to a physical or spiritual city. Please say something more than "Jesus 'came down from heaven'" because that's not good enough.

And hi James. It's been a while. I guess you'll be glad to see I'm not arguing against you lol But rather all of you. I just want some answers... Honestly it's ALL really hard to believe, no one seems to be able to give me a solid 100% answer. And if they think they do, half the time it's hard to understand, thus leading me to believe that it doesn't make much sense. I'm sure it does, it just needs to be written in a way. Some explanation is required.

12/15/06 @ 22:09

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Now that I can understand, Ted.

It's weird how they would laugh at the idea of some Christians believing that Jesus will descend from the sky on clouds but turn around and believe that they will acsend into heaven bodily.

Descending and acsending, either way you are either float down from the sky or floating up. Now where in the sky are they floating to is beyond me.

Go figure...laugh at one notion then accept another based on the samething.

- James

12/18/06 @ 06:27

### **Comment from: Yvone [Visitor]**



Ted, a lot of things you said make sense. That passage actually bothered me, and the more times I did that study the more I had to look at it twice, and get left behind and lost regarding the rest of it. I will look over that again, because I don't want to just take your word for it. But it sounds really plausible, because my doubts lied in the "bird of prey" thing too. Plus a few verses above it said something that kind of led away from it being about 2CC, so I will definitely take a look at it, and I appreciate your taking the time to

explain all of that. This is what I have been asking for all along; I don't want to dismiss you, but I can't dismiss something that makes sense either. But now that you have given me a good show of proof through the bible what is, and is not, I can look at it for myself and be the judge for my own future. Thanks.

Also, you didn't answer my other two questions:

Why is this new Jerusalem coming out of heaven? I guess this will be more clear once you tell me WHAT this Jerusalem is.

When will it come down from heaven? This question is important, it'll help us to see better what exactly Jerusalem is.

If you don't know, I understand, but I would really appreciate an answer if you can.

12/18/06 @ 15:00

## **Comment from: Patrick [Visitor]**

So regarding the first point, if one looks at the way birds are used in scripture, especially birds of prey, they are unanimously used to signify the swooping grasp of Satan or a powerful unbeliever (Mt.13, Mk.4).

Objection



- Exodus 19:4

You yourselves have seen what I did to Egypt, and how I carried you on eagle's wings and brought you to myself

- Deuteronomy 32:10~12

In a desert land he found him, in a barren and howling waste. He shielded him and cared for him; he guarded him as the apple of his eyes, like an eagle that stirs up its nest and hovers over its young, that spreads its wings to catch them and carries them on its pinions. The LORD alone led him; no foreign god was with him.

12/19/06 @ 07:31

### **Comment from: Patrick [Visitor]**



John 6:38

- For I have come down from heaven not to do my will but to do the will of him who sent me

John 6:41~43

- At this the Jews began to grumble about him because he said," I am the bread that came down from heaven." They said," Is this not Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? How can he now say, 'I came down from heaven'?" "Stop grumbling among yourselves," Jesus answered.

12/19/06 @ 07:43

#### **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



Seems we lost the other site again. I have a few questions for John only. 1. What commandments did Jesus give us. hint, there are two. 2. The Old Testament clearly states where the Christ would be born, virgin mother, etc. Where does the Old or New Testament CLEARLY state your saviour's birth or apperance? 3. Am I right in assuming that your church believes in the age of the Father (Old Testament), the age of the Son(New Testament), and the age of the Holy Spirit(Christ's second coming)? If this is so,

please explain how Jesus told His disciples to wait in Jerusalem after he ascended to Heaven for the Gift from the Father and how they received that Gift on the Day of Pentacost in the book of Acts. It is clearly stated in Acts that the reason the disciples were speaking in forein lanquages and everyone understood them was the Gift of the Holy Spirit. The Gift allowed them to go out and preach with renewed strength and perform miracles. If you can prove me wrong I would definately try and understand your beliefs about the rest, but I truly believe that the age of the Holy Spirit arrived on that day. Thanks for your time. –Ed

12/19/06 @ 19:03

# **Comment from: Patrick [Visitor]**



bird of prey

Concise Encyclopedia Article Page 1 of 1

Any member of the order Falconiformes (eagles, falcons, hawks, and vultures) or Strigiformes (owls).

Falconiforms are also called raptors. They are active during the day, whereas owls are nocturnal. Condors and eagles are among the largest and strongest of flying birds. All birds of prey have a hook-tipped beak and sharp curved claws called talons. (Nonpredatory vultures have less-developed talons.) Despite the similarities between owls and raptors, many authorities believe they are not closely related but developed similar features because of their similar predatory lives

12/20/06 @ 00:16

# **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**

2/11/2020

I assume, Patrick, that you're trying to prove that the Bible uses the term "Eagle" in the same way that it uses "ravenous bird" "bird of prey" or "raven."

It doesn't. The Bible uses different birds poetically to stress different points.

The word "dove" (mentioned 50 times!) conjures up an image of purity. A white, pure, creature. It represents the Holy Spirit, and in a poetic sense, it even feels holy.

Likewise, the word "Eagle" conjures an immediate image in your mind. The eagle was the largest bird in Israel, with a magestic wingspan of up to 8 feet and very keen eyesight. Throughout the Bible, the eagle has come to be associated first with powerful Persian Kings and later with the mighty power and strength of God.

God even used an eagle metaphorically for His bringing the Israelites out of slavery in the Exodus: "And Moses went up to God, and The Lord called to him out of the mountain, saying, "Thus you shall say to the house of Jacob, and tell the people of Israel: "You have seen what I did to the Egyptians, and how I bore you on eagles' wings and brought you to Myself." (Exodus 19:3-4)

Also, it's important to note that the Hebrew word for Eagle was "néshér" – some Bible texts mistakedly translate this into "vulture" (Hebrew- rãhãmah)or "gier-eagle". This leads to some odd sounding imagery in some translations.

Anyway, biologically you can argue that the "Eagle" deserves to be grouped with other carniferous birds- but that's wrong for two reasons. The term 'falconiformes' and other such biological avian groupings weren't around in Biblical times. We must not, therefore, expect the scripture to meet any kind of elaborate classification, whether zoological or otherwise. To the writers, these were all very distinct birds with very distinct and different traits.

Secondly, if we're going to group all birds as one, why stop there? Using that logic, why not negate the Bible's use of metaphor and poetry altogether?

So, a raven or ravenous bird is very different to a dove or a eagle. Different birds are used for very different reasons in the Bible.

The most well known two are the eagle and dove. But there are others. Chickens, Sparrows, Griffons, Storks, Hawks, Vultures, hens and peacocks are all used to suggest different things, example- fertility, growth, protection, guidance, the spiritually unclean, gentiles, omniscience, love, pain, suffering, speed, etc.

The point is that Isaiah does not fortell the coming of a second messiah. Isaiah 46:11 requires us to ignore too much if we're too accept Ahnsahnghong as the raven. Even if Isaiah had written about a "MAJESTIC EAGLE" instead of a "RAVENOUS BIRD" the verse still wouldn't work unless we take it out of Isaiah and treat it as a standalone line.

12/20/06 @ 09:27

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**



Hi Yvone, how are you,

It has been a while,

Nice to hear from you again,

I was reading John posts ,regarding " Mother ".

I must say it is rather confusing.

And I couldn't found any scriptures substantially prove there is a female God .

But COG claimed ,the female God "Mother" was mentioned in Galatians 4:26 .

"But the Jerusalem that is above is free, and she is our mother." Galatians 4:26.

Based on Galatians 4:26 ,COG suggest: "Mother" represent a female God, and her name is "Jerusalem". COG called their female leader: "Mother Jerusalem". But COG has misinterpreted the Bible. In the book of Galatians Paul was trying to explain the different of the Moses Laws and the teaching of Jesus Christ. In Galatians 2:16 Paul said: "a man is not justified by observing the law, but by faith in Jesus Christ." In the book of Galatians, Paul use different metaphor to compare "the law of Moses", and "the grace of Iesus Christ." ===== In verse 4: 22,23 Paul Said: Abraham has two wife, Hagar and Sarah. Hagar was a slave woman, she gave birth to Ishmael, Sarah was a free woman, she gave birth to Isaac. In verse 24: Two woman represent two convenient. The son of Hager, is a slave. He will inherit "the Jerusalem on earth" In verse 26: The son of Sarah, he is a free man. He will inherit the "Jerusalem from above." \_\_\_\_ Paul was making the comparison of people under Moses Laws and the people under the blessing of lesus Christ. Paul said: People under the Moses Law, they are like Hagar :a slave woman. People under Jesus Christ ,they are like Sarah :a free woman. People under the Moses Law, they inherent the "Jerusalem on earth" People under Jesus Christ ,they will inherent the "New Jerusalem above" In verse 26 Paul explain: Through the blessing we receive through Jesus Christ, we will inherent the "Jerusalem from above" Like the son of Sarah, we are not slave, we are free.

In verse 26 Paul said: That is free, she is our mother.

Paul was speaking in the metaphor.

Paul means: Sarah is our mother,

Because Sarah was a free woman ,Sarah represent freedom under the New convenient.

She is our mother, it does not means Ahn Sahng Hong's wife.

It was referring to Sarah.

In NLT translation it clearly says:

"But Sarah, the free woman, represents the heavenly Jerusalem. And she is our mother." Galatians 4:26

COG has clearly misinterpreted Galatians 4:26.

"Mother" means Sarah, and there is no woman God.

Creasy

12/20/06 @ 12:12

### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Yvonne asked two questions:

"Why is this new Jerusalem coming out of heaven? I guess this will be more clear once you tell me WHAT this Jerusalem is."

and

"When will it come down from heaven? This question is important, it'll help us to see better what exactly Jerusalem is."

In Leviticus 26 Moses foretold how the Jews would be scattered all over the world as a result of disobedience to God's revealed will. This chapter through verse 39 has been fulfilled and worldwide dispersion is presented as a fact, fulfilling Moses' prediction. According to the New Testament, this was caused as a direct result of the rejection of the Messiahship of Jesus.

Then, in Leviticus 26:40–42, Moses stated that God has every intention to give Israel all the blessings and promises of the Abrahamic Covenant, especially as it pertains to the Promised Land. But before they can begin to enjoy these blessings and promises of the Abrahamic Covenant, during the Messianic Age, it is first necessary for them to fulfill the condition of verse 40: they must confess their iniquity and the iniquity of their fathers. Notice this: the word "iniquity" is singular, and it is specific.

There is ONE specific iniquity which Israel must confess before she can begin to enjoy all of the benefits of the Abrahamic Covenant.

Jeremiah 3:11-18

In verses 14-18 Jeremiah described the blessing which God has in store for Israel in the Messianic Kingdom. It will be a time of tremendous blessing and restoration for the Jewish people, when the Kingdom is established by their Messiah. But all these blessings are conditioned by verse 13, which declares that they must acknowledge or confess one specific iniquity that they committed against lehovah their God.

Zechariah 12:10

In the Book of Zechariah, chapters 12, 13 and 14 are a unit of thought developing one theme. Chapter 13 speaks of the national cleansing of Israel from their sin. Chapter 14 describes the Second Coming of the Messiah and the establishment of the Kingdom. But these events – the cleansing of Israel followed by the Second Coming of Christ and the Messianic Kingdom – are all conditioned on Zechariah 12:10:

"And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplication; and they shall look unto me whom they have pierced; and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born."

Before Israel receives the cleansing of her sin and before Christ returns to establish His Kingdom, Israel must first look "unto" (not "upon" or "on" as in some translations) the One whom they have pierced and plead for His return. Once they do this, then, and only then, will they receive their cleansing and begin to enjoy the blessings of the Messianic Age.

### Hosea 5:15

In Hosea chapter five, God Himself is the One speaking. In verse 15 He states: "I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me earnestly."

There are certain presuppositions behind the understanding of this verse: One must leave a place before returning to it. In this passage, God states that He is returning to His place. God's place is Heaven. Before God can go back to Heaven, He must first leave it. The question is, when did God leave Heaven? God left Heaven at the Incarnation in the person of Yeshua of Nazareth. Then, because of one specific offense committed against Him, Jesus returned to Heaven at the ascension from the Mount of Olives.

This verse further states that He will not come back to earth until that offense which caused Him to return to Heaven is acknowledged or confessed. What is that Jewish national offense committed against the person of Christ? It is not, as many believe, the act of killing Him. The murder of Messiah was committed by Gentile, not Jewish, hands. He was condemned and sentenced by a Gentile judge. He was crucified by Gentile soldiers. But all this is ultimately irrelevant. God's program for mankind – Jews and Gentiles alike – required Jesus to die to become the sacrifice for sin. The national offense of Israel was in the rejection of His Messiahship. And Hosea 5:15 again affirms that Yeshua will return to the earth only when this offense is acknowledged or confessed.

Matthew 23:37-39

Matthew 23 contains Christ's denunciation of the Scribes and Pharisees, the Jewish leadership of that day, for leading the nation in the rejection of His Messiahship:

"O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, that killeth the prophets, and stoneth them that are sent unto her! how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen (NOTICE THE METAPHORICAL AVAIAN CHOICE PATRICK?) gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord."

So speaking to the Jewish leadership, Christ reiterated His original desire to gather them if they would only accept Him (verse 37). But due to their rejection of His Messiahship, they would be scattered instead of gathered. Their house, the Jewish Temple, would be destroyed with nothing remaining (verse 38). He then declared that they will not see Him again until they say, "Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord." This is a messianic greeting, and it will signify their acceptance of the Messiahship of Jesus.

The Messiah will not return until the Jews and the Jewish leaders ask Him to come back. For just as the Jewish leaders led the nation to the rejection of His Messiahship, they must someday lead the nation to the acceptance of that very same fact.

These are the two main conditions and prerequisites for the Second Coming of Christ: Israel must confess her national sin and then plead for Messiah to return, to mourn for Him as one mourns for an only son (Zechariah 12:10). This they will do as a result of their nation's painful experiences during The Tribulation.

Matthew 24 and Mark 13 describe these painful events.

"For in those days there will be tribulation, such as has not been from the beginning of creation which God created until this time, nor ever shall be."

Now Jesus here is actually referencing something Daniel wrote in his prophecy. In Daniel 12:1 we read about "a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation."

There's going to be a time of conflict, a time of trouble, a tribulation which precedes the coming of Christ and the fouding of a New Jerusalem.

But when? No one knows exactly. The Bible tells us that we won't be able to recognise these prophetic events for what they truly are until after their occurance. We have to watch for the signs.

The Church of God believes that the reformation of Israel, and the two world wars that occured before it, were the Tribulation. They see the Holocaust as the culmination of this period. This, they say, is why Ahnsahnghong came at this time.

But the sequence of events in the Bible are very clear.

- 1. The Jews will be dispersed.
- 2. The jews will reclaim their land.
- 3. Israel will experience 7 years of peace.
- 4. A third temple will be built.
- 5. Babylon will be rebuilt.
- 6. The Jews will face intense persecution during the Great Tribulation.
- 7. The Jews will confess their nation sins.
- 8. The New Jerusalem will be formed on earth.

That's just a summary, but many of those events have not occured. The world wars are precursors to the formation of Israel, but they aren't the great tribulation. The tribulation occurs after the formation of the nation and involves pain and suffering for all believers. Not only the Jewish. So what we're looking at is a future event that specifically targets those who believe in Christ. This is not petty COG persecution, like being ignored in shopping malls, no, this is bloodshed. Murder for beliving in Christ. Stuff like this is already going on in places like China where it is illegal to preach in the name of Christ. Many Christians are sentenced to death by the Chinese government annually.

But what I'm talking about here is Christian persecution on a truly large scale. With the rise in Islamic fundamentalist, this increasingly looks possible. Hitler was a Christian who hated Jews, but Islamic fundamentalists detest both Jews and Christians. Will this spark some future event in which "all the earth's nations gather against Jerusalem"?

The point is, no one can know for sure, that's why theologians look at Biblical pre-requists. There are several prophetic pieces of the puzzle that are not fully in place, so the tribulation and the second coming is still a short time in the future. We will know that we are in the season of the events of the tribulation and the second coming of Jesus and the New Jerusalem when we see pieces of the prophetic picture finally fall into place. Here are some of those pieces:

1. Israel must be at peace and living securely in the land

This is her condition in prophecy just before the latter day northern invasion led by Gog (Ezekiel chapters 38 and 39). For this to happen Israel must have a peace treaty with all of her neighbors. If the war of Ezekiel is before the final seven year covenant with the Antichrist a period of peace must come prior. However, if the war in Ezekiel occurs when the Antichrist figure breaks the covenant with Israel, then the peace will be in the first 3 1/2 years of his seven year covenant.

Whatever the scenario of this northern invasion, we know that Ezekiel's prophecy of peace has not yet been fulfilled. We now can see that a peace treaty will be forced on Israel and her neighbors by the world powers. We can see the time is short to this fulfillment but exactly how a several year peace will come about in that area of the world is anyone's guess.

And just to prove that in terms of history, "peace" is an anamoly, here are some statistics. Since 3600 BC there have been 14,531 wars and only 292 years of peace. This is approximately 2.6 wars per year, and one year of 'peace' out of every two decades. In statistical terms, 7 years of peace is a miracle.

2. Israel must build a third temple and animal sacrifices must be reestablished.

3. The city of Babylon must be rebuilt.

This is one of the most powerful prophecies. Babylon was a city in Mesopotamia, the ruins of which can be found in present-day Babil Province, Iraq, about 50 miles south of Baghdad.

The end time prophecies about Babylon cannot be literally fulfilled until the city is rebuilt. Although much of the rebuilding may take place in the time of the seven year covenant, I think major rebuilding must take place before that time. The intentions to rebuild Iraq have been clearly stated in the news recently. The announcement indicated that the United States and other nations of the world will fund the rebuilding of the city to make it a world cultural center.

Anyway, this all relates to the "WHEN" part of your question. I hope what I wrote made sense.

12/20/06 @ 13:53

### **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



Another question for John. You said" This Jerusalem is our spiritual mother who now dwells with us until the last day. She will not pass away on this earth before the end comes. "If she passes away before the end comes what then? I think I know who you are. We were good friends I thought. I really don't enjoy sounding hateful, but you have to understand. Your church has kidnapped some of these folks children. You use the scriptures to justify this like how Jesus' family came to control him when they thought he

was acting crazy. However, Jesus did not turn on his family and curse them. He simply made a statement about who his "spiritual" family was. He never abandoned his "physical" family. I'm trying here John. I'm reaching out for your compassion and humanity. If you are who I think you are, then I know you have both.

-Ed

12/20/06 @ 17:23

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



My two cents,

"But the Jerusalem that is above is free, and she is our mother." Galatians 4:26 .

Is it me or does the word "she" in the scripture similar to how some people refer to the land Africa? "Mother Africa" or The Mother Land" as some like to call it. People usually refer to their home land as "she". Land that gives bith.

Heck, Earth itself is often called "Mother Earth". Refering to Jerusalem as "she" is not literally refering to a human being.

lust wanted to add that in there.

- James

12/20/06 @ 19:45

# **Comment from: Mathew [Visitor]**



Check this out

http://www.worldofthebible.com/Bible%20Studies/The%20New%20Jerusalem.pdf

12/21/06 @ 18:02

## **Comment from: Mathew [Visitor]**



http://www.xfamily.org/index.php/The\_Mirror:\_How\_we\_escaped\_the\_clutches\_of\_a\_cult

12/21/06 @ 21:10

## **Comment from: Pat [Visitor]**



Ed, You made a very true statement. Family members have been effectively kidnapped. They will have nothing to do with us. I warned my daughter about this when she started going to cog. I asked her what if they turn you against us or tell you not to see us? Her reply was "that'll never happen, I'd leave the church then". Well cog has done it in such a subtle way, that they cannot even see it. When given the opportunity, I am reminded that I am not her "true" mother (a knife thru my heart). Well, as best I can remember, I went

thru 23 hours of labor to have her, brought her up, tried to give her a good life. But, hey, I am not her true mother. I have been lied to, deceived, coerced and we have been abandoned by our own family members, my youngest is an innocent victim in this, she's depressed, angry, and hurt, all because of cog (good going!), all to worship a LIE!

My youngest wants to know why they hate her. How about an answer you cowards.....

We will miss our family members on Christmas, as we do every other holiday, we will keep them close to our hearts and keep them in our prayers.

12/23/06 @ 15:16

## **Comment from: Dakota [Visitor]**



Look, I don't know much about the "church" staed up above. I am Seventh-Day Adventist, and a kid myself, but I know what the Bible says, and I've done some amazing Bible studies that helped me better understand the End Time Prophocies. Ok, the Book of Daniel, the End Times. Babylon was the Gold, remember how Kind Nebekanezar made the Gold Statue? He was trying to keep Gods will from happening (as if THAT could ever happen)! But what happened? Shadrac Meshac, and Obendigo didn't bow down and

woship the statue. They were thron in the furnace, and it was heated to such extremes that the men heating it died, when they got close to it. Now, the "Three Amigos" didn't die, beacuse God (Jesus) was in there with them. If you read the book of Daniel, you'll see what all happened after that, and I would recomend reading the ENTIRE book of Daniel. But as for the Second Coming of Jeus Christ and the Returning of Jerusalem, let's look at Revelations, shall we?

Revelation 1:7(I'm reading from the NIV version, so it might be a littile bit different phrasing depending on your Bible). "Look, he is coming with the clouds, and EVERY eye will see him..."

That right there proves that Jesus hasn't returned for a second time. Every eye shall see him. Well, if he returned again, and the Bible clearly states that EVERY eye shall see him, then how could He have come back, without everybody knowing about it?

12/26/06 @ 18:05

## **Comment from: Ruth [Visitor]**



Does anyone know exactly where these churches of god world mission society are located in the US?

12/26/06 @ 23:46

### **Comment from: Ruth [Visitor]**



Pat I asked my husband the other day about the cog asking him to leave his family and his response was oh they will never do that. Can you tell me how and when this will happen? How do they do this and how do they convince this people to turn away?

12/26/06 @ 23:49

# **Comment from: Creasy [Visitor]**

Hi Ruth,

How are you , Merry Christmas to you,

According to my understanding ,the COG do not have a formal doctrine to break up the family .But they do have a history of demanding lot of commitment of its member. When a member can't deal with taking care of the family and fulfilling the demand of the Church ,there were many example that the church leader had suggested the member to leave the family .

Whether a COG member would leave his family, it really depend on how committed the member ,and how demanding that particular branch of COG .

But I had a conversation with a COG preacher from Korea about 6 month ago, I asked him how the COG view "Gay Marriage", he said the COG has problem with Gay people . And he go on to say ,the COG don't care if people are Gay ,Straight ,single or divorce .

That respond was a bit of surprise to me ,because the Bible clear says : it is better not to get divorce. And the COG seems to be very liberal about the moral value aspect regarding marriage , I guess it is because their founder Ahn Sahng Hong were divorce and re-married.

I asked that COG preacher ,how do a member deal with their spouses if they do not want to believe the COG .

He said , there are many family in the COG in Korea , the wife are believer and their husband aren't .He said, it is not a big problem .

He added ,"but sometime when the tension run high, divorce is inevitable. "

To my understanding ,the COG don't encourage member leave their family for their faith ,especially they don't want to see the wife leave the husband and children for the church .Because that is bad publicity for the Church.

The COG in Korea ,there are numerous incidents which the wives leave the family for the COG .And their Korean husband didn't sit at home and do nothing. They went to the press ,and exposed the COG's cults tactics to TV reporters and called the police to get involve . And the COG get back fire ,the COG definitely don't want a angry husband to go after them.

But they don't mind children leave their parents for the church. Because young adult are their most effective worker. They are fresh ,innocent and simple minded ,and they trust people easily .They are easier to brainwash ,if they are away from their parents. The COG certainly have no problem bringing in young teen and young adult, and ask them to leave their family.

Especally if a member is being pressured by the family to choose between the family or the church.

If a member has been pressure by friends and families through an "intervention" which they force the member to leave the Church, in such situation the COG won't hesitate to ask the member to leave the family for the Church .

Creasy

12/27/06 @ 05:52

#### Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]



Folks, i hope you had a wonderful Christmas celebration, where we commemorate the birth of our only Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

While it's been quite a while since i last checked in this website, but i felt inclined to share something that happened to me today. A Korean gentleman knocked my door this morning with a pamphlet about a "True Parent Keynote Address" (a written speech). Many

of the statements made within that document were outright heretical. I did a bit of a research on the internet.

Check this out for yourselves:

# http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/True\_Family

Korea, i have come to understand, is a locus of misaligned and misguided faiths. I hope God opens the eyes of those under the spell of the COG.

01/01/07 @ 22:31

# **Comment from: Mathew [Visitor]**



Sound familiar lol

The True Parents

Rev. Sun Myung Moon ("True Father" to members; "Father Moon" to some outsiders) – founder

Mrs. Hakja Han Moon ("True Mother" to members; "Mother Moon" to some outsiders) – founder's wife and officially-designated immediate successor. Their marriage in 1960 is referred to as the "Marriage of the Lamb."[2]

Rev. Moon and Mrs. Moon are regarded to have achieved the status of True Parents on January 1, 1968, at the end of their "7-year course" of marriage together, at which point they became God incarnate on earth, representing the perfection of God's masculine and feminine aspects. Unification theology teaches that Jesus achieved this perfection and incarnation of God only on the individual level (a lesser accomplishment than that of Sun Myung Moon and Hakja Han Moon due to Jesus not being able to marry and raise up a bride, which was because of the lack of faith of his followers).

The primary mission of True Parents is to engraft all people on earth and in the spirit world to their sinless lineage, removing them from the satanic lineage established at the fall of humanity (the original sin in the Garden of Eden).

01/02/07 @ 15:13

# **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



"...we have even greater confidence in the message proclaimed by the prophets. You must pay close attention to what they wrote, for their words are like a lamp shining in a dark place—until the Day dawns, and Christ the Morning Star shines[g] in your hearts. 20 Above all, you must realize that no prophecy in Scripture ever came from the prophet's own understanding,[h] 21 or from human initiative. No, those prophets were moved by the Holy Spirit, and they spoke from God." (2 Peter 1:19–21)

"1 But there were also false prophets in Israel, just as there will be false teachers among you. They will cleverly teach destructive heresies and even deny the Master who bought them. In this way, they will bring sudden destruction on themselves. 2 Many will follow their evil teaching and shameful immorality. And because of these teachers, the way of truth will be slandered. 3 In their greed they will make up clever lies to get hold of your money. But God condemned them long ago, and their destruction will not be delayed." (2 Peter 2:1–3)

"17 But you, my dear friends, must remember what the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ said. 18 They told you that in the last times there would be scoffers whose purpose in life is to satisfy their ungodly desires. 19 These people are the ones who are creating divisions among you. They follow their natural instincts because they do not have God's Spirit in them.

20 But you, dear friends, must build each other up in your most holy faith, pray in the power of the Holy Spirit,[g] 21 and await the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ, who will bring you eternal life. In this way, you will keep yourselves safe in God's love.

22 And you must show mercy to[h] those whose faith is wavering. 23 Rescue others by snatching them from the flames of judgment. Show mercy to still others,[i] but do so with great caution, hating the sins that contaminate their lives." (Jude 1:17-22)

01/02/07 @ 23:00

# **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



Ruth, It took a matter of months for my daughter and son to stop talking to us because we would not listen to their preaching and the fact that I speak out against the cog. I know there is a cog in Ridgewood NJ....Franklin Avenue, I think

01/03/07 @ 08:58

### Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]



Funny, my daughter told me that she would never sever ties with us as well. It happened anyway.....

01/03/07 @ 09:16

### Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]



It's all the same. I don't know what you people are arguing about. Every religion is trying to take advantage of our need for "God" in the world to DOMINATE and CONTROL us. In reality "God" is within all of us. You can call it Jehova or Allah or whatever but it's all the same. "God" is within all of us, and through it we are connected. We ARE "God". We are one.

### www.bota.org

01/03/07 @ 10:56

# Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]



Ruth I forgot to mention, cog will not "tell him" to leave his family, rather he will be brainwashed into thinking that anyone who does not belong to the cog is "evil" and will eventually cut ties with "non-believers" or anyone who will not accept thier preaching.

01/03/07 @ 10:57

# **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



I say this from my own personal experiences with the cog. I don't mean to frighten you, I wish I had known all this information when my family members got involved in this phoney religion. Have you checked out the skepticism site? lots of info there as well.

01/03/07 @ 11:01

# **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**

2/11/2020



oh please. typical christian/catholic churches don't need to brainwash you anymore, they did that thousands of years ago.

Cult

society has done it for them now. we are pruned, and ready.

you are living in a world ruled by fear and lies. why argue, you're all disillusioned!

01/03/07 @ 13:49

### **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



boohoo

That's whay ellen hite predicted the rapture to come in the 1800's during her lifetime, right?

01/03/07 @ 13:59

### **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



you don't make any sense.

what does ellen white's predictions have anything to do with it?

01/03/07 @ 16:23

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



One thing is for certain. The bible reveals to true nature of man which is to destroy and create chaos. Some have more self control than other but no one can deny that it is not within us to do so.

If that is what caused man to fall from grace then to say that God is within us all is not 100% true if we have the capabilities to do the opposite of good.

That's almost like saying God is Good and evil all in one. Does God create chaos? Yes. Does Satan create Chaos? Yes

Anyone know the difference between God and Satan besides one being "good" and the other "evil"? Both have an agenda at hand.

- James

01/03/07 @ 22:45

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Also, God has the power to destroy as he have demonstrated in the bible. Why not destroy Satan? Why allow chaos to exist?

There's also a reason for that as well. I think there is a Yin/Yang factor here. One can not exist without the other.

- James

01/03/07 @ 22:50

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

One last thing. Before Satan ever existed there was chaos. When God created the universe there was chaos. Explosions, super novas.. iron, rock, molten lava, heat etc..all coming together to form a planet

or star or galaxy. That's chaos in it's purest form.

There's proof of that because there are pictures taken from nasa about new born planets or stars millions of miles away from earth.

The story about Satan going against God and causing a rebellion against him..this happened because chaos always existed, yes even in heaven a place where you think that it wouldn't happen.

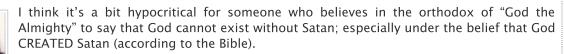
It is what it is. But it's really up to the individual to control that chaos within them. It's in everyone, you can't hide from it.

Anger is a characteristic of chaos. Even God get's angry, so it's there.

James

01/03/07 @ 23:07

# **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



As for your "before God created the universe" theory, I'd hardly take that as anything more than a joke- your source comes from science, which also boasts the theory that "God" did not create the Earth. Regardless, this is not about the chicken and the egg.

What you fail to realize is that we are all one soul. Here is an article which I hope might extend light upon you all:

"Brotherhood" By Harriet B. Case, Grand Cancellaria

Brotherhood is a word that is used very often and very freely, but what do we mean by it? Basically, it means the sending forth of good-will into life. If we persistently and consistently send forth good-will, we are acting as Brothers. We must have a deep desire to help our fellow men to reach their goal. The goal of all men, though they are not all conscious of it, is to realize the Soul's ambition, which is to become one with God, one with the Will of God. We desire that through this feeling of good-will and clear vision that we may help our brother men to reach the goal of spiritual freedom and to become consciously aware of the inner unity of all life.

We know that love is the most powerful force in the universe, and the power of thought follows close in its footsteps. Therefore, as we ally ourselves mentally and spiritually with all those groups and individuals of good-will throughout the world, as well as the Invisible Brotherhood (working on the inner planes), in sending forth streams of love and light and good-will, we cannot help but touch and awaken the consciousness of men still mesmerized by the illusion of separateness that holds them in blind bondage.

The mass of mankind is ever putting up barriers of race, color, nationality, religion and class. He builds high towers of false and ignorant beliefs from which he looks down with superiority and contempt upon those others who are different from him. If we are to have peace, joy, and security on earth, this type of thought and feeling must be transmuted into tolerance and kindness and the desire that all shall share in the good things of life and that they shall meet with just treatment. Our Declaration of Independence promised "equal opportunity for all".

Jesus said: "Ye shall love the Lord your God with all your heart and all your mind and soul, and your neighbor as yourself". "As", not "like", because **He knew and was pointing out that your neighbor is yourself. He knew that all were in essence ONE with the Father.** 

It is important that those of us who believe in the Brotherhood of Man should constantly practice good-will and try to align ourselves consciously with that inner group of advanced beings known as the Inner School, or Masters of the Wisdom, who are ever pouring their love and light and good-will out into the world to help lift Man to that point of conscious realization of who and what he really is – an eternal and spiritual being, a "Son of God". These Wise beings of the Inner School are eagerly

seeking the cooperation of all of us who also desire to help in spreading more light and compassionate love, or in other words, good-will, throughout this dark planet.

## All Religions Are One

"In the adorations and benedictions of righteous men

The praises of all the Prophets are kneaded together.

All their praises are mingled into one stream,

All the vessels are emptied into one ewer.

Because He that is praised is, in fact Only One.

In this respect all religions are only one religion.

Because all religions are directed towards God's Light;

These various forms and figures are borrowed form it."

-Jalalu'ddin Rumi

[http://www.bota.org]

01/04/07 @ 10:43

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Boohoo.

No I didn't mean that God can not exist without Satan at all. I simple meant that the opposite of good always existed.

Do you actually think that God is all good? What God has done, man has done also.

What are a few characteristics in a man that would make him sinful and no comparison to God?

Jealousy - a man has that ability to get jealous which is a sin correct?

God too gets jealous.

Anger - man has that emotion as well and sometimes anger turns into violence or murder and we all know his law in regards to killing

God too gets angry does he not and he too has killed. He demonstrated those things in the bible more than once.

How are we so different exactly? God is within us all, ok I agree, but those same characteristics are within us too as well as God and they were there from the start.

Our job, is to balance those emotions because obviously they are carried on even into the spirit world since angels had the capability to get jealous of humans because they were considered "God's favorites".

Well atleast so the story is told.

As far as Satan, yes of course God created him and can exist without him. Evil and chaos wasn't something Satan created...God did.

There is balance in everything. When people meditate, they are balancing those two forces ("good" and "evil") within themselves. The universe is one big cosmic yin/yang and I would believe that we are apart of that too.

I don't know about all religions being one however, seeing how many are either worshipping something or someone other than God and the idea of so many only causes wars.

So is God "pure good"? No he's not. He's a form of Yin/Yang. "The Lord giveth and the Lord taketh away".

I hope you understand what I mean. It's a little hard to explain myself at times. Just my opinion though.

- James

01/04/07 @ 12:30

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Also, when you mentioned that God is within us all, I was under the impression that you meant that everyone is "good" since "God is within us all".

Cult

And if you happen to say that everyone isn't good even though "God is within us all" then what does it mean when people are killing etc.?

People are under the impression that God or the Devil is within us as if we have no control over what we do.

If a person does good then God is in him and if a person does bad then the devil is in him. I think that is not the case at all. Every living person has the ability to either do whats right or do whats wrong.

Some people just don't want to take respnsibility for their own actions.

Free-will was always there from the beginning aas well. If anything, I would say the first sinners were Angels and not Adam and Eve.

And if angels were able to sin in Heaven then something is totally wrong with that story, seeing how Heaven is suppose to be a place without sin, perfect happiness.

To me, the theory of "God being is us all" means that we all share the same characteristics and we too are able to control those things, whether it's love, anger, sympathy..whatever emotion that God may have to make him what he is. That's what makes a man "God-like". It's like nirvana.

Talk to you soon.

- James

01/04/07 @ 12:52

# **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



There is no Satan. There is no God, as a separate deity. God is within us all. The One Life, that is US, and everything around us. We are not separate souls, but One (with "God" as well). We ARE God. There is no good and evil; these are preconceived falsehoods given to us thousands and years ago by the same as those who gave us "God," Jehova. There are actions, and reactions. That is all. All actions and reactions can be learned from to further better ourselves and to better our spirits. Thus, no action can truly be deemed

evil, nor can any reaction. These actions and reactions are necessary for us- as a soul- to become perfected in peace. Hardly a balance; he who might become perfected would be quite positive and lighthearted, at peace with himself and the world around him in knowing that we are one. It is the orthodox separation between God and everything else that keeps us from being able to achieve this peace.

Necessary balance is an excuse for the unexplainable action and reaction from which we experience intense, and sometimes uncomfortable, emotions. We look at it as "I must accept this evil, if I am to attain some good," however that is only halfway correct. More appropriately, it should be "I must learn from this experience which has initially caused me displeasure, to learn and correct my own faults in order to attain the Greater Good." Meditation is not a balance of "good and evil," but a time to seek higher consciousness and understanding of the world around us so that we might come to understand, regulate, and perfect ourselves—only then may we truly be happy. Your understanding of such principals seems a bit superficial, I would suggest you read the site that I continue to post... It is very enlightening for those who have or seek great patience, understanding, and the Ageless Wisdom.

If you do not understand the concept of all religions being one, then you have a lot of learning to do. Across the varied religions are key "coincidences" that the religious skeptic might use to toss spirituality out the door completely. Strong similarities, with minor details that vary between cultures. It is not hard to see that all religions are one, in that they all celebrate the Divine Light (or what we have labled "God"). This idea was precisely detailed in the short passage which I urge you to read again for a clearer understanding:

"In the adorations and benedictions of righteous men

The praises of all the Prophets are kneaded together.

All their praises are mingled into one stream,

All the vessels are emptied into one ewer.

Because He that is praised is, in fact Only One.

In this respect all religions are only one religion.

Because all religions are directed towards God's Light;

These various forms and figures are borrowed form it."

-Jalalu'ddin Rumi

You fail to see that all religions worship God because you believe that your idea of God is more right than others. As it were, this quote from the article I posted previously illustrated this point perfectly: "The mass of mankind is ever putting up barriers of race, color, nationality, religion and class. He builds high towers of false and ignorant beliefs from which he looks down with superiority and contempt upon those others who are different from him."

The truth is that there is only one "God," the One Life, that is within all of us in unity. We are not separate from eachother nor are we from the Divine Light. Thus, in adoration for this Light- whether we separate ourselves from it or not- is all the same; that is, all religions are the same.

May peace be with you. 93 93/93

01/04/07 @ 13:07

### **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



I believe I explained "God within us all" in my last two posts. However, for a quick statement, I am saying that we are God. God is us. Your notion of God is separate, when in fact the Divine Light is not separate from us at all. In fact, we are not separate from eachother. We are all one spirit. Man is not "God-like." Man is "God."

Nirvana is that state of perfection that I spoke of previously:

"Meditation is not a balance of 'good and evil,' but a time to seek higher consciousness and understanding of the world around us so that we might come to understand, regulate, and perfect ourselves- only then may we truly be happy."

This true happiness, this perfection of spirit and peace within, is true Nirvana. This concept is from an eastern religion, however it is applicable to all. (Even the modern-day Christian). Moreover, this is clearly demonstration the unity of all beings, and the oneness of all religions.

Please seek truth in its more divine expressions, and you will come to this understanding.

[http://www.bota.org]

01/04/07 @ 13:20

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Boohoo,

I agree with portions of your post. I want to ask you what is your view on the bible because your writing seems to conflict with the concept and the description of God that is in there and also how God is compared to man.

Even thoug the bible may say "Ye are Gods" but we wouldn't rely on something that we don't need.

Well I guess that's the concept of religion itself..to rely-on.

Also, I will read the website that you are promoting. Another religion to add to the roster I guess.

However, religion isn't something that I choose to seek for enlightenment no matter how many are combined or how many are similar, or may be tainted with some truths, just not my thing.

What you say about actions and reactions sounds good but there are many who do not and will not learn and actually do not care to learn from their mistake or actions.

A few are called serial killers. When you wake up in the morning and get out of bed, that is an action which will cause something to react from that. You can either get hit by a car or go to work without anything happening to you. Somethings just happen regardless like dying in your sleep. But any movement will have a reaction ... I agree but life isn't just based and governed by that alone.

Taking someone's life isn't some test for someone to learn from in order to fulfill their own spiritual purpose.

People are not flies for the swatting to amuse some adult with a child like mind. Anything doesn't go which is why they are laws not only God's law but laws by men that says it shouldn't be done.

First off, there is a universal law of Do unto others. That alone is enough to live by.

If everyone in the world were to plant a tree in a well conditioned environment then the reaction to that would be positive. Now if everyone in the world were to kill one person, the reaction to that action would be negative.

There will always be a right way and a wrong way no matter what. There will always be positive and negative. If you hang around positive people, "good" things usually happen but when you hang around negative people the opposite usually happens.

I'm sure you're tired of typing and stuff but you too are disillusioned because alot of what you are saying is based on the unknown just like any other religion, which is why so many have different answers to stuff like this and people usually flock to what they feel is comforting to them.

- James

01/04/07 @ 15:49

## **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



Most assuredly, I agree; my view is in conflict with the Bible. However, many views are indeed; this does not necessarilly remove them from the oneness of religions.

My view on the Bible is little. I have read a good portion of it, and it is not something I would abide by; knowing what I know now. I do not need a book of rules to tell me how to live my life, especially under the assumption that the Divine Flow is within us all as

one.

Prophetically, the Bible has some truth. However, I do not attribute this to the work of its God, but rather God- as in man; that is, the prophet. I cannot say what prophecies will not come true, but I am aware of some; and honestly, these things are of little importance.

As guidelines, I agree that they are somewhat codes that "we can all live by" more or less, though some I do not agree with. Upholding the idea that we are all God, it is safe to assume that the law (over ourselves and no one else) governs our heart. It is what causes us to do certain things. However, it is through the reaction of outside forces (other people, things, etc.) that help us to better refine this law; the final, end result being perfection (Nirvana, Heaven, death of the self, True Happiness)

I do not promote, but rather share. It is not so much of a religion as it is a philosophy, the Ageless Wisdom as it were; in existence before Judaism even- the forefather of Catholicism and thus Christianity. As it were, the website and the information within it are not for everyone, and it is better that way. For a long time, this knowledge has been kept secret due to persecution, but the esoteric practices of ancient times cannot be witheld forever in the expectance of spiritual growth and unity...

Spirituality is key; whether you be Muslim, Christian, Buddhist. What we must come to understand is the unity of the world and cosmos- true unity (My soul is the same as yours, onflowing, never breaking off). Whether you choose to abide by a certain religion's rules and statutes or not is your own personal freedom and freewill. However, Oneness must be observed and accepted; once that is done, you will find that you have reached the goal of whatever religion you might partake in.

You are saying that there are those who do not learn from reactions, and that is partially true. There is a vast difference between learning something, and taking action. For example, I can see that I have been hit by a car while crossing on a redlight, and I have now learned that crossing on a redlight can result in physical injury. However, whether I choose to take action on that and decease my behavior; that is different. Severity and mercy strongly come into play in the action/reaction phenomenon. If severity is high, I may just change my ways. For example, a drug addict that nearly dies. Because of mercy, I have been allowed to live and change my ways. Then there are times where severity is too high, and I may not survive (physically). However, my soul– your soul, our soul– still remains.

This concept and so much more is illustrated through the ancient Qabala, and the use of the Tarot, which The Builders of the Adytum (bota.org) practice and train with. Through using these tools, we can train ourselves to learn and correct ourselves faster, and for the Greater Good.

If you truly understand the concept of action and reaction in it's divine sense, then you would understand that dying in your sleep is not just a reaction (to old age, or what have you), but it is also an action—which serves as a catalyst for a reaction in someone else. Through these things our soul moves freely, spreading light upon us all. I'm sure you have lost someone dear to you before, so I'm positive you will understand that.

What you need to fully grasp is the concept of Unity between us all. Once you do, you will see that taking someone's life is, indeed, a lesson to learn; for those bodies remaining about the very same soul. There is no "own spiritual purpose," because we are not individual spirits, but one whole. I hope you understand what I am trying to relate.

Do not take these things as permission to kill, lie, cheat, etc- though I do not grant or withold any permission to anyone. However, this knowledge is a tool to perfect ourselves. Think of it as real change. Will we ever be able to force change on a group? No. We must induce change in the whole by permitting change within ourselves- which make up the whole.

You say that if you hang around positive people, good things will happen. For the most part (in general) I agree. However, I do not agree that bad things will happen. Understand this idea of action and reaction will help you realize that every misfortune or "bad" occurence is for the GOOD of our spiritual growth. I gave an example of that with the drug addict and the streetlight-runner.

I don't quite understand what you mean by what I am saying is based on the unknown. However, I know what my path has been, but I do not know what will be ahead of me. What I do know is that I will not hurt myself- my spirit, and thus your spirit- by being negatively effected by "misfortunes." I will learn from them, as well as the "miracles" to make myself a better person and to contribute to the One Life.

I offer a tool to you, and wisdom that is beneficial and truth-holding to anyone in ANY religion, given the ability to be open to new things that might be considered "taboo" by your previous understanding. Again, with the goal of Unification in mind, I do not say any religion in particular is WRONG. All religions are one, despite their "different answer to stuff," and I fully acknowledge that. If you believe in the Unification, the Oneness of man, soul, and "God," then I gladly extend this information as light upon you.

[http://www.bota.org]

01/04/07 @ 17:08

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Boohoo,

Respect to you, I understand what you're saying. No need to further elaborate.

Thanks,

James

01/04/07 @ 17:37

Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]



Matthew, my dear boy, I must say you are an idiot :)

01/08/07 @ 10:38

### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



boohoo booho,

I must say, after reading your previous posts, your philosophical proclivity coorelates closely to that of the Masons.

01/08/07 @ 18:15

### **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



Matthew, you are an idiot because you don't even comprehend the current conversation at hand, as you have clearly demonstrated. I don't worship a "dead korean man" and I never said that you did. Nor am I calling you an idiot because you choose not to. Frankly, if you were agnostic, I would think you'd come to agree or atleast understand the things I've said, but apparently it's soared over your brow.

As for Another One Confused, I wouldn't say proclivity; I have never come to the conclusions that I have by myself, but rather I agree wholeheartedly in awareness of the concept. A few aspects may mirror small elements of Free Masonry, but there is so much more to it. If you are truly interested in a good, short read, please read the articles on www.bota.org. The worst it can do is make you a tiny bit more knowledgable (if not being in agreement, then at least in awareness)

In essence what I'm trying to convey here is that all religions are the same. There is no need to bash one or the other; what we think is a higher god separate from us, is the god within us all; the One Life. If you choose to see it as something highger than and separate of yourself, that's fine! And I think that everyone should have that right. No one should be FORCED to be a religion, and everyone should be ALLOWED to share their religion with others. In most cases, it is an act of love– though oft in ignorance; it is love for fellow man nonetheless (Not oppression as it often relays in the door–to–door circumstances). Please keep this in mind when approaching or being approached by anyone and everyone you encounter. May peace be with you.

01/09/07 @ 11:05

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hello Boohoo,

I was just reading through the most recent posts. I'm curious as to how you came about this site? Do you know of this Church of God and if so how did you hear about it and do you know anyone that is a member?

Someone with your knowledge wouldn't be here. Not to say that you're not allowed but to enggage in this type of conversation knowing what you know is weird to me.

The reason that I am here is because, I myself have someone close to me that is a member of this church, which is why I am here, there and everywhere..so to speak. There's more to the story but on a personal level.

Also, the point that you are trying to make about all religions are the same is really great but all religions or those who are in them do not see it that way.

When is comes down to it, Allah is for the Muslims, Jesus is for the Christians, Jehovah is for the Jehovah Witness, YAHWEH is for the Jewish and so on and so forth.

2/11/2020 C

All of the people that are members of each religious belief purposely separate themselves for one another which is why (in my opinion) religion separates and causes war. All are not worshipping the same God as far as I can see.

When there are people walking around with the bible telling you (not sharing) and literally showing pitty towards you as if their above you, that would take the innocence of "all religions being the same" away.

When God is given an official stamp as coming back as a person whom all should worship or else, then I would say the idea of all religions being the same is gone because their God or theory of God is not the same and will never be.

So what do you think?

I mean we both know that if you were to tell a pastor any church of god, they will questions your belief in the bible and once that happens, that alone will allow him to come to his own conclusion which MIGHT be..

- 1. You do not see the bible as God's word.
- 2. You do not believe in his theory of God.

Therefore, you might be seen as believe it or not a child of Satan.

You said no one should be forced and everyone should be allowed to share their religion..that is true BUT with most religions dealing with a strict book such as the bible, there is no sharing..there is converting.

You shared that website with the room, you basicaly said, "hey you can either check it out or not, either way it wouldn't hurt you".

Now THAT I can respect because you haven't given me a finally judgement so to speak. You didn't say, "well if you dont check it out then you will burn in the last days" or if you do not recognize this person as the second coming christ then you will surely blah blah blah".

With an entity such as the church of god, members feel it is their duty to convert because it is written to spread God's word. Anyone they do not convert is on deaf ears so to speak or even considered worse.

The church of god isn't dealing with philosophy or a "way of life" belief system, it is a religion. I think "a way of life" belief is not bound by holy text books as you mentioned to me before but most mainstream and well practiced religions are and anything outside of that holy text is considered taboo or not of god in their eyes.

Which would only cause more separation.

Again, I have someone close to me that is a member of this church which is why I speak. If they were into the moonies then I wouldn't be here, I would be at a moonie message board posting so this is not something that I do for fun.

Any thoughts?

James

01/09/07 @ 13:08

### **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



Good afternoon, James,

A very close friend of mine, whom I love dearly, happened to become a member of the Church of God. I watched her go through some very painful moments of introspection on her part, as well as inner conflict, and it ripped me apart to see it because she was so set forth in her beliefs; she truly did believe in everything that they taught, and I can't blame

her. I've gone over quite a few studies personally and it does make sense to a certain degree; but to

the same (no more, and no less) degree than that of most monotheistic religions. I had to wait for her to come to the realization herself; I could not convince her of my own principals. After all, what makes me more right? Of course, given the universal theory, it is technically more right in being that it sweeps all religions under one umbrella of mild truth and acceptance, still, it was not my place. However, I do know that she reads this site, and I find that it is easier to get someone to listen to you when you write them a letter as opposed to trying to speak with them; perhaps it's the passion that comes with the heat of what swiftly turns into an argument, but regardless I find the method to be outdated when concerning religious "debates." But I digress.

She eventually left, which was an even more painful journey to see her go through as it seemed as though she desperately needed to believe in the concepts of a God separate from herself, mightier than herself, and that this God was in charge of every event in her life and would- eventually- set things right. This killed me, because we cannot deny the everpresent influence that we have over our own lives, and even that of others. It is why we have every emotion; again I will say, every interaction with another human is what shapes and molds our own character. Still, I am waiting for her to come to this conclusion; it is not exactly easy to accept and integrate within your life, though you may initially agree. We find it too hard to let go of these "needs" of separateness from God, lowliness, and loss of free will because of how we've been conditioned from birth:

From the images in the media, to the messages indirectly implanted into our heads from our own parents;

It is almost seemingly impossible for us to comprehend anything different. But eventually, she will come around. Even I still forget these basic principals that would make life much more enjoyable to live, and ironically– easier to control (life, and its events, that is). We want to automatically assume that if we do something "good," something good will eventually happen by the graces of "God." Likewise, if we do something "bad," something bad will eventually happen due to the "Almighty." This is the basic principal of all monotheistic religions. Likewise, many polytheistic religions share the same view. Unfortunately, what ties all of these religions together is the idea that God is within everything. Again, due to conditioning, we automatically assume that this means that there is "good" in all. However true that may be, that is not the case. Think of it like saying "The sky is made of molecules" and then thinking "The sky is blue." While both statements are true, they are not equivalent.

God is in us all. We are God. We harnest all power to make all things possible if we can come to that realization, and realize that the limitations of our physical beings are only as broad as the limitations of our mind. It sounds hokey and wishy-washy, but in true practice you will wonder why you never really thought of it before. After all, this can be seen so evidently through the power of prayer (to Jesus, God, Yahweh, Ahnsahnghong, what have you) and even "uncivilized" rituals like that of the Olmecs and Mayans.

Because of cultural differences, we are quick to put barriers between us; a body (which has an ethnicity, mind you) is what separates us all from realizing that we are the One Life. Of course other religions are not going to see it that way, and that is what makes The Builders of the Adytum- and anyone else who can come to that understanding (agnostics not withheld)- just a tad bit more right than the rest. I look at all religions (Christianity, Wicca, Islam, what have you) and I argue not because they are wrong in what they believe, spiritually; I argue because they are wrong in what they believe about those around them. That is, that they are right, and everyone else must be wrong. I see you understand that concept quite well;

If you notice, certain cultures tend to stick to certain religions because of the moral values they hold. If you are born in Indonesia, you will probably be a Buddhist; not because it's the "Asian" way, but because those values correspond with that of the country you are raised in. I hope, if nothing else, that statement is the clearest of all.

You will not find many practicing the divine use of hallucinogenic drugs in America (unless they are free-thinkers, or drug indulgents) because most hallucinogenic drugs are illegal in America, and have been deemed as taboo, dangerous, and wrong. However, in South America, or even just 1000 years ago in America itself, these were used as prime tools to communicate with the "Gods." It should be quite evident, then, that we are free to make our own "magic" and "divination," because God is within us; not outside.

By allowing God to be an outside force, we subject ourselves to external (the church/clergy) and internal (self-restraint) oppression. And for what? The distant dream of "Heaven?" All of these different heavens, afterlives, they are the same; True Happiness or True Bliss. However, isn't it funny how they are unattainable through works in the name of a separate God? If we do not worship true Godourselves- we will never reap the benefits of our life-long work. This is why I have come here.

By supposing God as separate from ourselves, we allow ourselves to be oppressed externally through set rules and regulations that (while most seemingly benevolent) church may impose through select interpretations of The Bible. Also, we allow ourselves to be oppressed by Christs, who are many. We are the Christ. Is that not ironic? Gods, even oppressing ourselves because of "The Word of God" (which was HAND-written by man, by the way. Yes, they were divinely inspired, but aren't we all in a sense?) and the interpretations we allow others to spoon feed us along with just about everything else we've known (The TV, for example, is like being tube fed. No pun intended.)

You see, the origin of many religions often trickle down to the face of culture; region. We can all come to the conclusion that there is something divine, thus religion is born. However, we all have our own standards of living and ideas of morality, and THAT is what separates the religions, and because of that barrier many will continue to feud. Regardless, all religion is the same, I think we're just waiting for them to realize that now, don't you think?

People become scared through that internalized oppression, scared for their futures (bad acts = bad consequences, etc.) and thus for the futures of their loved ones (and in cases where brotherhood is enforced, i.e. The Church of God, the entire WORLD). It is not their true intention to be oppressive about it; again, remember, it is out of love. But it is ignorant of the truth that all religions are one. Ignorant love. Because I love my fellow man, I want to share this information with you all as well. But I will not condemn you. You can only condemn yourselves.

Thank you for your ear, and I appreciate your questions; I feel more spiritually sound having said all of this, and I hope that the rest of you may be too. May peace be with you, James.

01/09/07 @ 16:04

## **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



boohoo boohoo is right to a certain extend. All religions are based on, and attempt to articulate a natural mystic. They attempt to rationalise our world and convey human truths and morals.

I agree that no religion can claim absolute truth, but it's not true to say all are equal.

If no religion can claim absolute truth, then it is equally valid and possible for a religion to be perversely untrue.

Ahnsahnghong's Church of God, in it's current form, does not benefit it's members. It is harmful. Physically, mentally, financially, psychologically harmful.

It breaks you down to the point where you're so broken you just accept delusion for "happiness". It changes people, but not for their betterment, only for the cult's advantage.

I don't believe anyone primarily argues on this website because they believe Ahnsahnghong's church to be heretical. According to our religions, Hinduism, Islam, Buddism, etc, all practise heresy. No, they challenge the COG's members, because they've seen this cult wreck lives.

If we are to label The Church of God as a religion, then we must be aware that it is religion stripped down to it's bare basics, until all that is left are the negative aspects.

The Church of God is a financial machine. It does not teach spirituality, only physical repetition. It uses coercive mind control and various unethical thought reform methods. It creates willing slaves for the sole purpose of using them to propagate itself.

In a sense, the Church of God has learnt from past religions. It recognises the framework of religion as a valid means for ensnaring minds and raking in money.

The purpose of religion is spirituality, unifycation and personal growth. The point of the Church of God is to groom young women, creating recruits and then sending them out to reel in yet more walking wallets.

01/10/07 @ 08:10

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok, I agree with you both. That being said, I will continue to expose these frauds. Ahnsahnghong is not a supreme being who should be worshipped.

The most valuable thing a person has is their mind and once someone gains control of that, you have nothing.

I wonder if anyone with a rational mind would actually want people to worship them. What exactly would anyone gain from that(besides slaves) is beyond me.

Good point to you both.

- James

01/10/07 @ 12:31

#### **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



Hello Ted,

You said that all religions attempt to rationalize our world; this is true. However, through this it is evident that you do not agree with, or understand, the entirety of what I said. In essence, you are missing the bigger picture. It seems as though you don't believe that the world CAN be rationalized. Which is guite contrary to the esoteric truth of the One

Life; that is, we all are God ourselves. Thus, life can be rationalized- and furthermore, controlled.

This is evident in all religions- whether you believe they are "equal" to Christianity, Islam, Judaism, what have you. The very power of prayer, whether to Ahnsahnghong, Jesus, Yahweh, is amazing. It has nothing to do with who or WHAT you are worshipping, because we are all God, and we are all one. Thus, this power can be accessed by ANYONE who wants it (some need a higher, separate diety, others do not) to some degree. He who recognizes the latent power within himself, and with much discipline, can acquire greatness of his own will.

With that said, yes, all religion is equal! For WE are all God, thus anything we use to tap into that power is just a different means to the same end. The only PROBLEM with ALL religions (other than those that obviously do not do the following) is that they cause people to become dependent on a God SEPARATE of themselves, and thus can- and will never- achieve full spiritual happiness (Heaven, Nirvana, etc.)

In some cases, they may cause behavior that is destructive to themselves. Because each of these "God"s that are separate all have rules that cannot (healthilly) be abided by, or would not normally be abided by even the averagely moralized human. Thus we oppress OURSELVES because we cannot come to the understanding that we ARE God, and thus we never reach that spiritual fulfillment (of "Heaven") because we are not striving to love the God within us (Which is the same God within you, James, Jesus, and Buddha).

True, there are many churches/temples/synagogues out there that (in their foundation) exist solely to collect funds and control the behavior of it's inhabitants through a "healthy" fear of that separate God. However, this is true of MOST religions (including Christianity, Judaism, and Islam, mind you). In truth, this foundation of OPPRESSION only requires one or two generations before we have become "convinced" of it's validity; the more oppression involved, the longer it takes for that society to condition itself into genuine belief.

I think you, Ted, understand this concept better than anyone with your experience with the Church of God. If I recall correctly, you said something along the lines of "The pastors in the churches now probably believe that Ahnsahnghong is God, however a few generations back they knew he wasn't."

Unfortunately, your biased opinion (understandably due to your experience with the organization) has clouded your eyes from seeing that this is applicable to just about all religions.

With that said, the newer the religion, the harder it will be to oppress society; after all, there are many other religions out there that currently hold a monopoly on the market (i.e. Christianity, Islam, Judaism). Does it make that religion any less true? No.

In the earliest days of Christianity, it was incredible hard for people to accept Jesus as the Christ. However, the notion of the Christ itself (or the Messiah, Meshia, what have you) is a dangling carrot of hope for divine justice or intervention. Many people underwent incredible "persecution" otherwise physical pain and suffering because they did not accept Christianity as their faith. Likewise, many people were "persecuted" to that very same degree for believing in it.

As you can see (though are slow to remember is that), the history of man's inherent need to rule over/oppress SOMETHING is clearly evident. On both sides of the spectrum. Christianity in it's very beginning also wrecked many lives (people were killed for believing in it, and people were killed for not believing in it). Now thousands and thousands of generations later, we are "convinced" that it is truth (having been spoon fed the values of our country, our fathers, and their forefathers), and civilized enough not to kill people who don't agree, and vice versa.

Understanding this concept should be quite easy for anyone who has taken middle/high school social studies. Unfortunately, we are slow to connect the dots... Thus, the bigger picture- still unseen-remains:

There is no difference between the Church of God and Christianity (or Islam, Judaism, etc.) other than age.

I am most positive that the earliest members of Christianity- and the "loved ones" around them- had the very same complaints, and much more (i.e. "My son was just tied to two ends of a horse and ripped in half"). With that said, it seems a little silly to target such a considerably smaller oppressive organization just because they are younger (and thus hasn't had the chance to "convince" millions).

But the common seeker of "God" may say, "But I am most positive that [insert religion here] is right. How can you explain [insert personal experience/revelation/prophecy here]?"

And I will say look back to history. Even your bible will tell you, "What is, has been, and will be again." In fact, that is the tetragrammation of God's true name in the Hebrew texts, and has been claimed in the Greek texts in the form of the statement "I am the alpha and the omega."

There have been people from the beginning of time, worshipping things separate of themselves, that have had significant "proof" that they are worshipping the correct diety. "How, then can that be," you say. "How can Adonis pray successfully to Aphrodite, if Jesus has healed a paralytic and saved my life?"

Because the truth of all matter is: God is within us all. Jesus said something along the lines of, "Eat, this is my flesh. Drink, this is my blood. Whoever eats and drinks of my flesh and blood will remain in me, and I in him."

WhoEVER wrote this (whether it was truly Jesus' words, or that of Mark, John, Luke, Matthew, or just some drunk Roman general as some believe) is oppressive. "Do this, and you will have God within you." Does the eating and drinking of passover bread and wine (or Communion if you feel they are the same) the only way to have God within us? No. But CAN we have God within us by these means? Yes! Why? Because God is always in all of us, as One. By celebrating the Passover, a Church of God member is allowed to realize they have God within them. It is oppressive to say that without the Passover, you will not. Regardless, it is still the way that they realize that God is within them.

Likewise, a certain event in your life (sometimes classified as a "miracle") may have occurred that made you aware that there was SOMETHING inherently divine (though you may have attributed it to "Jesus," "Allah,") yet SEPARATE from yourself, though with you always.

Isn't that funny? We fail to see that all the power in the world, and that will ever be, is with us now. We have that power. We are God, and we are One. Let us take mind and focus on correcting and spiritually evolving our SELVES, heeding any actions, words, or otherwise outward projections that may seem oppressive. It may seem too simple to make sense, but it is true. A good example was given by Rev. Ann Davies (of B.O.T.A.):

"...I can smother an individual with kindness and attention thinking that I am expressing love and unselfishness; but my real and hidden motive may be the desire to have that individual dependent upon me. Or, I may suffer from guilt complexes and overwhelm another with material gifts and services only because again, I am unaware that this is my way of covering up a hidden antagonism. Where these negative attachments exist between individuals there is usually an attempt to force upon the other, one's own concept of helpfulness. In essence we are our BROTHER'S KEEPER if we truly recognize the unity of all life and the preciousness of its individual expressions."

As you can see, an act of "kindness" on our behalf might really be oppresive to the other person. We all do it, in things as simple as giving a gift as demonstrated in the excerpt above.

Likewise, understand that while the very origins of the Church of God (including "Mother Jerusalem") may have been AWARE of their blatant oppressiveness (and business-like objectives), the generations you see and experience today most likely are NOT. They are most likely "convinced," and think that they are trying to HELP you by spreading the "good news." You all, clearly, can see that this is oppressive. But you fail to see the oppression within your own daily activities, and the very religions you hold tight to.

If we are to label Christianity as a religion, then we must be aware that it is religion having thousands and thousands of years to CLOTHE itself, and that when naked, can be seen for what it really is; negative.

The Church of God teaches spirituality as much as any other church, if not more. By studying as much as they do, they remain in a "spiritual mind" (or spiritual BONDAGE, really) longer and more frequently than the average Christian. Thus, they appear "brainwashed." In truth, they are spiritually soaring.

By giving them a God that is so accessable; i.e. Mother Jerusalem, they are allowed to feel the God within them. However, they are never allowed to fully access it, because they are taught that God is separate from them. Still, they are spiritually blossoming.

On the other hand, the modern ideal that the Christ is gone, has been gone for thousands of years, and will probably not be back for a while makes it harder to feel that God is with you at all times; thus, giving you the appearance of "having your own mind" as opposed to the "blind faith" of Church of God members. Thus, you have given up the God within yourselves and locked him in a cage, only to be released at the will of the next "Christ." We are the Christ. Let us break free from ALL chains (both that of the Church of God and any other religion that claims a God SEPARATE of ourselves) and let our souls shine as one.

The purpose of B.O.T.A. is spirituality, unification, and personal growth. There are FEW religions that truly uphold this ideal.

B.O.T.A. is one of them. The Unitarian (churches) are another. Please keep in mind that I am not affiliated in any shape, form, or way with either of these religions. However, I know what I believe in, I know why, and I hope that you do to.

May you find beauty in all expressions of life.

01/10/07 @ 14:00

#### **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



Just for laughs, I would also like to note that the few religions dedicated to the unifaction of mankind, spirituality, and personal growth are usually not seen as religions at all.

01/10/07 @ 15:43

**Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]** 

unification\*



01/10/07 @ 19:59

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Yes, more like a "way of life".

Boohoo, if you personally believe that everyone is God, then you should understand the reason for spreading the awareness of the COG and Ahnsanghong to people and how he should not to be worshipped.

That's very similar to the idea of having me worship you because you appear to be enlighten or vise versa.

The people that are with BOTA do not worship or pray to one another.

But, I'm glad to read different views, it's starting to jump start my brain again.

- James

01/10/07 @ 20:38

#### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



- 'Sensible men are all of the same religion.'
- 'And what is that?'
- 'Sensible men never tell.'
- Benjamin Disraeli (1804-1881)

I don't discuss my personal religious views. What I disagree with is your view that Ahnsahnghong's church is not harmful to the individual. How much time have you spent with COG members?

01/10/07 @ 20:47

## **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



On the contrary Ted, if you had really been reading what I said you would have understood that I did not say they were not harmful in the least;

I simply compared their "damage" to that of the early foundations of Christianity, which happened to be much more intense than they. Not only did early Christians suffer physically, but also mentally; rest assured, the Church of God is not the only "harmful"

religion, just a newer one.

Spiritually, it is not harmful at all; in fact, it can be said that such an experience prepares members for the real truth- that God is within us all. I'd further explain myself, but at this point I'd just be reiterating my previous post, as I have certainly done a fair job of it already. Still, such an experience relates the idea I had posed earlier about circumstances and events shaping our lives for the better? Yes, I believe the Church of God is a wonderful experience for spiritual growth, because of its accessability of "God." I hope that was an idea you grasped firmly.

As for the time I spent with my friend, well I've known her my entire life, but the time that she spent there- and relaying/discussing things with me- was perhaps... 3 months? 4? I watched it slowly destroy everything she ever thought she knew; suddenly she saw everything entirely differently, and related everything back to the Church of God. She seemed so alive with her love for Ahnsahnghong, who apparently had done so much for her before and after her physical existence (all of which she explained to me, but is not really important now). There were also times when she expressed deep

remorse for her actions and thoughts, to the point where I would see her sobbing in the pews every once in a while.

She experienced such intense emotions, it was incredible to see someone so spiritually alive for one of the very first times. Which of course doesn't scare me or worry me at all. It changed her, whether it was wrong in asking for her 10% and worshipping Ahnsahnghong and Mother Jerusalem, for the better. She went from someone who hadn't a care in the world and no idea that she even had a soul, to going to great lengths to purify and strengthen her soul. Which makes great preparation for the journey that lays ahead of her now, if she ever reads any of this.

As I have said before, nothing is ever "bad." Every event in our life in some shape, form, or way is for the betterment of our souls. If you don't realize that, you will learn very well to become bitter, depressed, and blame the world for all of the misery within it.

Or, you could realize it, utilize it, and become mirthful and delighted in the results.

\*\*\*\*

James,

The major problem with most people in religions is that they do not realize that your religion should, indeed, be—a way of life. If you truly believe in what you are worshipping, it quickly becomes a way of life through your dedication and mindfulness of your religious duties. As you can see, the Church of God members have certainly fallen under that category; Jehova's Witnesses as well. This should be the case for all religions, if we truly believe in them.

However, James, I don't understand your statement:

"If you personally believe that everyone is God, then you should spread awareness of... Ahnsahnghong...and how he should not be worshipped."

It seems a bit... paradoxal, doesn't it? Understand, and accept, the unity in all beings. With that said, I am God, and so are you, as is Ahnsahnghong. Thus, it is not my place to tell ANY individual not to worship someone or something; especially given the idea that we are all ONE to begin with. I will not join any campaign against any religion, because honestly I can find some compatibility in every religion, and if something suits you more then let it be. It will only serve to prepare you for the acceptance of your own Divinity or Godhood. And while you may find it odd that I believe that I am God, and that you all are as well, I find it quite simple and practical. It is not to say that I can heal the blind, or perform any other fantastic, external miracles. But I CAN perform all the miracles necessary within myself; Can you? I am assuming you will say yes, but I disagree, because you don't truly believe it. And I will not ostracize you or look down upon you for it. You are just one of many. Realize your potential, everyone, for greatness; then live it. Make external change by making internal change first, and worry first about your own being. Rev. Ann Davies seems to speak best for me:

## "VIBRATION - THE BASIS OF MANIFESTATION"

"...When one reaches the point of true aspiration he realizes from the depth of his soul that there is nothing, but nothing, that is more important than transmutation of his own personality so that it can become a perfected instrument for the Higher Soul within which we all live. We all share this Higher Soul, but this does not take away from each person's own unique and eternal individuality. Actually, it adds to it. We must come to a point where we realize that this is all that matters, because all of us must drop the physical body sooner or later. What are we going to have when this temporary vehicle is dropped? We will have our emotional, mental and spiritual development. The rest – the personality foibles, the heartaches and even the immature pleasures – fall away. They have been an interplay of cosmic forces. It is what our evolving consciousness has received from this interplay of inter–personal relationships (whether they have seemed to be fulfilling or frustrating) that is important. Our interpersonal relationships are the proving ground for what we are! Qabalistic teaching has always held that whatever cosmic principles we have grasped or not yet grasped can only be verified in and through the impacts and associations that come between the various thinking, feeling and reacting beings here on the physical plane.

We finally arrive at a point where we realize that we must go to work on our own personal responses to our selves, to other human beings, and to life in general. All our responses to life are responses to the vibratory expression of the One Life. Those who are familiar with recent scientific findings know

that there is no longer any question regarding the non-material basis of all physical phenomena. All physical objects are caused by an interplay of cosmic forces. Everything that exists has a specialized vibratory rate within an electro-magnetic area of space. We are all conscious expressions of the Lord of Life. We are no more separate from the Source of our being than we are separate from the creations we make in our minds."

And James; what difference would it make if you worshipped me because I appeared to be enlightened? Is this not the root of Taoism, and Buddhism? A Buddha is characteristically someone who is enlightened, and every Buddhist has potential to become a Buddha; this is infact the goal of the religion (or way of life); to achieve Buddha, and Nirvana (Heaven, or True Happiness). This is a similar concept, at whole. It is through Buddha that we can come to understand ourselves and what we must do to better ourselves. Eventually will you come to worship yourSELF, by striving to perfect yourself, so that your part of The Whole should not be lacking. I believe Ann Davies said it better.

But this is why I say that there is nothing wrong with worshipping Ahnsahnghong. It is a good step in the right direction, as long as forward mobility does continue (which it most always does). Nothing can be of bad nature; trust, when I say, we learn from it all!

Regardless, I am glad to be sharing my views with you; I hope this coversation thus far has changed your life. (I would say for the better, but in my opinion, that is absolutely redundant)

May light be extended upon you, brothers.

01/11/07 @ 11:07

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Boohoo,

Thanks for responding!

"If you personally believe that everyone is God, then you should spread awareness of... Ahnsahnghong...and how he should not be worshipped."

What I mean is, if we are all Gods and we are all one and everyone is connected, what would be the point in me praying in YOUR name, worshipping YOU if you are exactly like me?

Boohoo, there is probably a few people somewhere in the world reading your posts and saying, "wow, this person is so enlightened and so wise" and they would probably admire you to a point where they would like to meet the person behind the screen BUT there are some who may take it a step further and see you as some deity figure.

If you were to go to a third world country where acceess to information and books is slim to none, with motives to start your own religion and get rich while doing so, by golly you can do it and you can even get people to worship you just by the words you type or in Ahnsahnghong's case, may have written in books.

The question is, would you want people to worship you? (no answer needed)

Eveyone is capable of achieving and doing anything and just because someone may have written a few books and built a few churches does not mean that they should be worshipped in any way.

When people are told they are no comparason, no equal, and are not capable of wisdom and understanding OR that their wisdom does not compare and does not matches up to God. Those people are being oppressed as you have said because those who are telling them that are limiting their true potential.

It's like telling a child, "you're so smart, you can do anything and be anything you want as long as you put your mind to it." and then taking him to a playground and watching him climb a jungle gym and yelling to him, "No, get down you might fall!" not being aware that not too long ago you told him that he can do anything.

2/11/2020 C

What harm will it do for anyone to spread awareness about Ahnsahnghong and the COG? Anyone can read through the message board and can either be turned off by it or turned on, in a sense that it may have sparked curiousity within them to question themselves or their beliefs.

No one here can make a person stop going no matter what we say and as you have said, it is really up to the individual to wake up themselves.

What I am doing should be no less harmnful compared to what the church of god is doing because I am not telling anyone to officially worship something or someone. On the other hand, what I am saying is to ask yourself why this man is to be worshipped the way that he does.

Is it because people want to relate bible scripture to parts of his life?

Is it because he semed so wise and true because of the books that he wrote or what he appeared to know that makes him God? If that's the case then everyone in the church all 300,000 members should be able to write books the same way Ahnsahnghong has wrote then, Mother Jerusalem and Kim Joo Cheol has wrote then which I may add, this Kim Joo guy is not "God" and their belief is that only God can reveal secrets of the bible. So why is this guy writing bookS?

If that's the case then they all should write books because they know what their Gods know which makes them equal to them and including that Kim Joo Cheol guy.

But no, the church does not encourage that at all. They want their members to remain in a state of wanting and needing them (depending and relying) and ONLY them and "them" meaning the Church of God.

If I were to go back in time, maybe before man discovered how to created fire (if there was such a time). I travelled back in my time machine and I created fire in front men with minds of 5 year olds, by rubbing sticks or rubbing rocks to create a spark, they will probably worship me for doing so.

If I withheld that knowledge they will not only worship me but depend on me to work my magic. But, If I should them HOW to do it and prove to them that they too can do it, then not only will they stop worshipping me, they will not depend on me at all.

I mean who actually wants to be worshipped or depended on in that way?

Most computer techs are greatly admired because they "fix computers" and they talk in terms most people can't understand which alot do it on purpose because if they showed people how do reboot a computer when it freezes or add a print cartridge when the printer stops to print, not only will they be out of a job but people will stop depending on them. Which goes for alot of working fields as well.

My point is, 90% (give or take) of members do not care to do any research on Ahnsahnghong as a person compared to Ahnsahnghong as "God" and what they are spoon fed actually draws them away from doing that kind of research.

That to me, is dangerous and everyone should be allowed to question his divinity. This person was born not too long and ago and died not too long ago, there is no mystery to him unlike Jesus where no one knows anything about him set apart from the bible.

It would be unfair for anyone to not question who this guy is and why he should be worshipped. Because as far as the church is concerned, everyone should be worshipping him, even you and those who do not are lost.

That same idea may apply to christianity but as I said before, this man died not too long ago and there IS history on him. He has a death certificate unlike Jesus, he has family alive and well, unlike Jesus BUT unlike the story of Jesus dying and coming back to life then ascending into heaven, this man Ahnsahnghong didn't.

- James

01/11/07 @ 15:24

**Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]** 



KJ said: "But no, the church does not encourage that at all. They want their members to remain in a state of wanting and needing them (depending and relying) and ONLY them and "them" meaning the Church of God."

I add: and to walk away from their families

01/11/07 @ 15:30

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



As time goes by, this man's real life history will be completely erased from and within 50 years or so, will be a mystery..similar to Jesus.

That process has been taking place for some time now since they tend to mix FACT and LEGEND when telling his story as if he's some big mystery.

Then again, if they are still around in 50 years, I would assume that they never met their quota of 144,000 members.

- James

01/11/07 @ 15:31

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok that video can do without the background music. It's funny and sad at the same time.

- James

01/11/07 @ 21:09

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Oh and I mean sad as in people actually falling for this crap.

Prime example of "facts and legends"

6:19 sec into the video

"<u>LEGEND</u> has it, that at his home, his soul overwelmed by the sufferings of God, he would cry for days on end.."

Please...whatever.

James

01/11/07 @ 21:34

#### **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



Succinct observations on some of boohoo's writings:

- takes universal laws created by God and adds his religious interpretations, as corollary to a missing truth. God created laws that are applicable to all, whether people believe in him or not.
- God is us. This belief assumes an inherent perfection and self-sufficienty of humans. An impossibility. Furthermore, this is a perverse metamorphosis of our Christian belief that once we accept Jesus, He shall send the Holy Spirit to live in our temple (i.e. within us). But Christ never said we are God. There is only one God and is not james, ted, boohoo, or anyone else.

- boohoo's beliefs have been around since the beginning of time immemorial, but have never nor will ever take root. 'by their fruits ye shall know them'. Like it or not there has only been one man that literally changed the world: Jesus; not Mohammad, not Buddha, not James, and certainly not BOTA.

To any that may be reading please note that Paul warned us to "...beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ."

01/11/07 @ 22:42

#### **Comment from: Al Simmons [Visitor]**



TED

I looked at your site 4 months after my girlfriend joined the WMS COG. I do believe the church is taking advantage of people who are mentally, emotionally and physically weak. I also believe they are destructive because the principle foundation of the church is that , its members "believe" and worship Chung Gil Cha a.k.a. Mother Jeruslaem. That being said if their principle belief is that the existence of mankind rests upon the life or death

of this woman, what happens if this woman dies the day after tomorrow? Are the pastors and their "deacons" instructed to hand out cups of "kool-aid"?

Unfortunately this world is full of individuals ready to take advantage of someone for the almighty dollar. though clouded by this image of "salvation" i believe the only way they will leave is by their own will.

However i will continue to question her and hopefully get her to question her church and what they are trully about and hopefully get her to open her eyes.

#### To BooHoo

I deeply respect everything you have to say, You are so well spoken and quick to analyze human behavior and the human mind that i almost feel like i know you. For a long time i always felt that in some way, shape or form that i am divine and no one church, religion or "leader" can tell me otherwise. I cannot help the fact that i am in a constant conflict with my good and evil side. This is the conflict that makes and breaks me daily. I believe in this world you need a bit of both to survive. However what i dont believe is that the one i love is "spiritually blossoming" but only repeating whats constantly being injected into her mind. Unfortunately her mind is weak and she is allowing herself to be subjected to this constant conditioning. She also mimics the pastors behavior and speech! My only concern is for her well being, I do believe everyone has a right to pray to whomever God they wish and i do believe that in one way or another all religions lead into one, But i have to draw the line when a man uses a bible, puts the fear of god in you, twists passages in the bible to make you "believe the truth" then feels satisfied at the end of the day cause he's got 10 % of your check ( sounds like the catholic church too....those thieves!!!)

01/11/07 @ 22:50

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Rev. Moon reigning over the universe with his Burger King Crown.

01/11/07 @ 23:59

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Boohoo,

Don't get me wrong. I understand what you mean by everyone being God. That portion I can relate to. I was into a belief system in the early 90's which is called 5% Nation or Nation of Gods and Earths. I lived by that system for a while and even though I do not truely live by it anymore, I still hold portions of the system to heart.

Believing in oneself to be God and connected to ALL, goes hand in hand and that I can say is my personal choice to live by. However, I do not claim to be a savior of the world or someone that should be worshipped while doing so.

Alot of religions are really biased as far as who God cares for and doesn't care for and who the chosen were. That is one thing I have noticed throughout my years on this planet. There always seemed to be claims of divinity based on race.

This is my personal experience, i'm not speaking for anyone but me on this one.

They say they aren't but they really are if you read the fine print. Anyway I wanted to free myself from ANY type of belief system or religion that would uplift people while causing division by claiming to be the chosen based on race, culture, male, female, height, weight or what have you.

- James

01/12/07 @ 02:49

## **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



To AL Simmons....you are incorrect about cog taking 10%, it's 20% (before taxes)....10% to the local church and they are required to send another 10% to Korea.

I am a Catholic and don't appreciate what you said. FYI: I have never been asked for 10% of my income in any Parish I have ever belonged to.

01/12/07 @ 07:04

#### Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]



To Skeptical,

I have never heard of such ridiculousness; I believe you are seriously exaggerating. My friend was never asked for 10% to begin with, though it was MENTIONED in a conversation that God requires 10% according to the Bible, and the offering plate did go around, but she was never pressured to offer. According to her, she only gave once or

twice in the entire time she was there. There is a certain line of respect you need to draw when discussing religion.

\*\*\*

To Another One Confused,

Please explain to me, in detail, what you mean. What universal laws created by God have I added my own "religious interpretations" to? What is missing truth? How do you know that God created these laws? Were you there when they were written and distributed?

If you believe that everyone is God, then yes I agree, God did create laws; however I am under no obligation to follow them-I follow my own laws of my own heart for my own soul, and if they are really aimed to perfect a being they should not be able to apply to anyone else but myself.

You're right, God IS with us. Because we are God. This does not assume inherent perfection; your false image of "God" is what assumes such. When I say God, I do not mean "Jehova" type God. However, your failure to detach such image from the very word makes it hard for me to speak simply, and hard for you to accept the notion that you/we are. This is why I do not speak simply, but rather go to great lengths to explain myself: unfortunately, some words are lost in translation.

I speak a language of the free, universal thinker. You speak the language of a Christian. Please take note of that.

You are quite simple-minded in your take of the matter. "Furthermore, this is a perverse metamorphosis of our Christian belief that once we accept Jesus, He shall send the Holy Spirit to live in our temple (i.e. within us)."

Ah yes, even the Bible must have an explaination for the inherent power of prayer and the divinity WITHIN us.

If I accept Jesus as my savior, then I truly believe that there is a God. Thus, I am able to access (from time to time) the greater powers within me because I am now aware of it (though not its true identity). Thus, to keep me mentally bound, the Bible says it is the Holy Spirit? There are plenty of people in the world who can access their own magic and believe in Allah, Buddha, Siva, and more. Just because the Bible tells me it's JESUS helping me isn't enough to make me believe that; not against all of the supporting evidence against that belief.

And of course Christ never said we are God. Why would the writers of the Bible- the creators of the LAWS- tell you that you are all God and that you are all one? How, then, could they control you with THEIR laws? Yes, yes! They want to tell you that there is a divine spirit within the world, and they want to hold that above and separate from you so that they may control you with the "word of God." They keep that power SEPARATE from you, and help you keep it from yourself as well, so that you become dependent on a deity that may do with your life what he pleases.

Do you honestly believe you have no power, no control, over your life? Or do you have some, but not all, because you are not God? It's amazing how we allow our power and authority to be taken away. Well I tell you, I have the power to control my life, and it is a fulfilling one, much more so than the life of your typical Christian. And no, I do not believe in your God, Jesus Christ, separate of myself.

You are correct; these beliefs have been around since the beginning of time. The Beginning Of Time. Then, wouldn't you say have taken root? The Ageless Wisdom will never die, because it is just that: Ageless. Wisdom.

"These teachings and practical secrets constitute what is known as Ageless Wisdom. It is called 'Ageless' because it is not susceptible to the mutations of time. Ageless Wisdom is not primarily a product of man's thinking. It is 'written by God upon the face of nature,' and is always there for men and women of all epochs to read, if they can... Its teachings, which are based on the Holy Qabalah and the Sacred Tarot, have been handed down from one group of initiates to another since very ancient times."

Understand that it has long since taken root, and will never disappear. Nor will it ever start a war, nor will it ever harm anyone. That is more than I can say for most religions.

If you believe that Jesus is the only man to ever have changed the world, then you are ignorant and probably a hermit. Plenty of people have literally changed.the.world; Jesus, Mohammed, Buddha, Ghandi, Martin Luther King Jr. just to name a few. I wonder what use it might be in further discussing anything with you; you are lightyears behind, and have much catching up to do.

01/12/07 @ 11:30

## **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**

To James (regarding your earlier post),

You asked: if we are all Gods and we are all one and everyone is connected, what would be the point in me praying in YOUR name, worshipping YOU if you are exactly like me?

Why not? Yes, it is unfortunate that we do not pray to and worship ourselves, and eventually that is the goal. But as a stepping stone, allowing yourself to become aware of the world DIVINITY in general is beneficial. There are many people out there who do not even believe they have a spirit, nor do they care. How, then, can they access their own power if they do not even believe in any divine power? They will always limit themselves to the physical. By giving a subject such as Jesus, Ahnsahnghong, or Buddha, we are allowed to see the divinity in the world; thus, with prayer and emotions, we are able to access that power on occassion. Why does this work? Because in prayer, and through emotions, we are evoking our OWN spirit into action. It only works occassionally because we are not DIRECTING our desires to our soul; think of it as calling out to "someone" in a store. Will you be heard? It's a possibility. Will the right person respond? Maybe.

In essense, allowing there to be SOME figure of divine magic allows us to occasionally tap into these powers, and allows us to realize we have souls. From there, we strive to perfect and purify them by the "laws" that religion calls for obedience. This can be destructive, in it's oppressive nature; some of

these laws are not applicable to others, and in essence we can end up oppressing ourselves by trying to upold these. We need to realize that the LAW was made to oppress. The figure of a God SEPARATE from yourself was made to enforce.

However! While this may seem (on the surface) as a horrible situation to be in, you must realize that this is a FOUNDATION for any spiritual growth. You must have this foundation before you CAN grow; No tower just is, it must be built from the foundation—up. Like Christianity and other religions, there will one day be a "fall from grace" so to speak, and you will seek greater truths. This may be something as simple from leaving a Christian church and looking into alternative religions like Buddhism. In Buddhism, there is focus on the self-improvement of mind, body, and spirituality or soul. At the end of that road, one becomes a Buddha (while still living, mind you), and Nirvana becomes attainable.

Without previous spiritual efforts, the higher road to self can not be taken. I hope that is clear.

I disagree with your "third-world" country theory. Some of the very first Christian/Catholic missionaries were sent to "third-world" countries to spread their religion. These "third-world" inhabitants already had their own native religion, which was passed down from generation to generation, and only after brutal, military/physical force would they accept; even then, not completely. Likewise, how then does Ahnsahnghong's religion come to a "first-world" country such as the United States (in which a computer, the internet, and a bible is easilly accessable for all) and successfully "con" hundreds, if not thousands? Sometimes, I wonder which the real "enemy" is here.

Yes, everyone is capable of achieving and doing anything. And I agree: just because someone has written a book and built a church does not mean that they should be worshipped in any way. However, Jesus is the savior of some, isn't he? Ahnsahnghong is the savior of some, isn't he? Mohammed is the savior of some, isn't he?

## Imagine, this:

There is a man in a region of the world who has come to a profound state of being. Perhaps he realizes the power of God within himself. He wants to change the world. His actions and words are both frowned upon and admired by many at the time. Perhaps he said he was God. Perhaps he did not. Years later, Jesus of Nazareth is seen as God. Meanwhile, Jews shake their head and say "he is not the messiah."

#### Now imagine this:

There is a man in a region of the world who has come to a profound state of being. Perhaps he realizes the power of God within himself. He wants to change the world. His actions and words are both frowned upon and admired by many at the time. Perhaps he said he was God. Perhaps he did not. Years later, Buddha is seen as God. Meanwhile, Muslims shake their head and say "he is not the messiah."

Please, imagine this as well:

There is a man in a region of the world who has come to a profound state of being. Perhaps he realizes the power of God within himself. He wants to change the world. His actions and words are both frowned upon and admired by many at the time. Perhaps he said he was God. Perhaps he did not. Years later, Ahnsahnghong is seen as God. Meanwhile, Christians shake their head and say "he is not the messiah."

Are these people God? Yes, they are. Moreso than us? Yes, and no. No, because we all have God within us; all the power that ever was, is, and will be is here with us now. However, because they realized the potential within themselves, they were able to do the impossible.

In the example of Jesus, please note:

In his time and region, it was blasphemous to say you were God; this was punishable by death. This is apparently oppressive. Did this stop Jesus? No. He still believed that he was God, and he achieved that. Also, please note, that Jesus was formerly a practicing Jew. But he was somewhat against Judaism, wasn't he? He changed the law for himself; "Don't kill that lamb, eat this bread."

As you can see, he required that previous FOUNDATION. Was it harmful? Maybe. It could have possibly been harmful to him in some way. (In fact, I suppose you can say it was; because of it he was crucified)

The Jewish Priests went through great lengths to try and stop him from rising to Godhood. But his mind was prepared, and they could not. Likewise, without that foundation of spirituality he could never have acquired the "Holy Spirit."

No matter what, most religions will tell you that you are no comparison or equivalent to God; that is because most religions are made to oppress. We must come to terms with that and use religion as a tool to cultivate our own spirituality and come into our own Godhood.

What makes the Church of God such a useful tool in this is that they make God more accessible. For the Church of God, God is in Korea and you can take a plane to go visit her. This makes for an incredibly spiritual group. You may feel that your prayers are easier heard, or the fact that they are so near may make you feel that they are more likely to be answered. And thus you may pray more, or think of/talk to God more. In reality, you are preparing yourself for direct communication with the soul.

Christianity, in comparison, makes God inaccessible. Your God is up in Heaven- which we will seemingly never reach- and you may begin to doubt if they are even paying attention to the events in your life. You may feel that your prayers are never answered, or rarely, and the fact that they are so far may make you feel as though your life is uncontrollable and at the whim of a "jealous, loving, vengeful" God. In reality, you are locking away your powers and hiding the key from yourself.

This is not applicable for all members of either the Church of God or Christianity. But I wanted to show you that the coin does indeed have two sides. It is not my duty to "spread awareness" about Ahnsahnghong or Jesus as being "fakes". Because in essence, they are not. They are spiritual leaders. It is my duty to spread awareness about the God within. Perhaps, then, they can decide whether or not they want to worship this person or that. It is much easier to use the foundation to guide them towards spiritual self-discovery, than to use force.

Perhaps this is why the COG has been successful: By using the foundation (Christianity) to guide them to their desired destination (spiritual/mental bondage). I know the destination is not desirable for US. However, we become stronger the harder it is to break free of that bondage, and it leads us to a higher path. In essense, that would make that destination pretty desirable after all. Also, [lease note that the desired destination of Christianity (and most religions) is the same (spiritual/mental bondage). Thus, they are the foundation to our own destinations: spiritual growth.

There is no Christian/Catholic church out there that is going to encourage anyone to believe they have any power (with the exception of the Pope), which should be your first clue; There is no difference between the Church of God and other Christian organizations. Just because the Church of God is a new organization does not mean it is any more of a "scam" than Catholicism and Christianity. We have just been spoon fed these things through every orifice we have due to the millions of "convinced" people that haven't a clue what Christianity was or was like in it's very origins aside from a big fat book written by "Who knows" that says "It was like this." The Church of God is the same. Many religions, in fact, are.

As for members in the Church of God, I think you are discounting a great demographic of exmembers. What you don't realize is that people go in and out of the Church of God so fast it would make your head spin if you were actually paying attention. But they don't publicize lost members, and rather downplay it so that they may move on to "saving more souls." Many members do care to do research on Ahnsahnghong as a person, but it is nearly impossible to find anything on him other than these silly, hateful message boards. It would help if a lot of members could read Korean. It would also help if a lot of members were in Korea. But unfortunately some will only have the word of other members, and the pastor saying "Please, look in the Bible." (Aka doing research on Ahnsahnghong as God). Ted is right; a lot of information on him is hard to come across, but until there is a valid source that can prove Ahnsahnghong is a "fraud," there will still be people to believe in him. And it will be a good foundation for them. Likewise, there is no valid source that can prove Jesus is a "fraud," so there will still be people to believe in him. It is that simple. Do not stress yourself worrying about someone experiencing something that will be beneficial for them in the end. It's like watching young kids in bootcamp; it's painful, but it can be for the better.

Just realize that Ahnsahnghong and Jesus are NOT frauds. They WERE God. As am I. As are you. They came to the realization of their potential, that is all. We should follow suit, and rather than use that to take advantage of people and their money, use it to help spread the truth:

- 0. All the Power that ever was or will be is here now.
- 1. I am a center of expression for the Primal Will-to-Good which eternally creates and sustains the Universe.

Cult

- 2. Through me its unfailing Wisdom takes form in thought and word.
- 3. Filled with Understanding of its perfect law, I am guided, moment by moment, along the path of liberation.
- 4. From the exhaustless riches of its Limitless Substance, I draw all things needful, both spiritual and material.
- 5. I recognize the manifestation of the Undeviating Justice in all the circumstances of my life.
- 6. In all things, great and small, I see the Beauty of the Divine Expression.
- 7. Living from that Will, supported by its unfailing Wisdom and Understanding, mine is the Victorious Life.
- 8. I look forward with confidence to the perfect realization of the Eternal Splendor of the Limitless Light.
- 9. In thought and word and deed, I rest my life, from day to day, upon the sure Foundation of Eternal Being.
- 10. The Kingdom of Spirit is embodied in my flesh.

01/12/07 @ 13:10

#### Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]



To Al Simmons,

I am glad that you realize the power within yourself. However, understand that there is no bad and good; any situation is beneficial. Do not be in conflict with yourself; rather, do what is right for you. Think about the world, and what contribution your interactions make. If you find them to be good, keep them. If you find them to be harmful to your

physical/mental health (this could be drug use, or guilt for not doing something) then throw them away, or reform them. These are ways that you can control your life, and live a much happier, fulfilling life.

For example, you can be upset with your loved one for being a member of the church of God and thus cause yourself pain and distress. Or you can let her take her journey, and concentrate on making yourself a better part of the whole; eventually, she will see what is wrong. For whatever reason, eventually she will leave. If you love her, you will be there for her when she is ready to come to you; in a sense, you must play God, watch her suffer from afar, knowing what you know, and be prepared to guide her once she is ready.

It is only after the bleakest of moments, the lowest of lows, do we search the higher, more divine expressions of life. Trust me.

01/12/07 @ 13:27

## **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



Boohoo, What I said is pure fact. I have 2 family members in this cult. I don't make this crap up, I don't have a reason to. The cog has destroyed my family, turned my family members away from everyone they loved, friends & family alike. They have, without a doubt, been brainwashed. Their personalities have changed immensely since joining. They have given up their education and and the prospect of looking to the future and "bettering themselves" since they believe that the "end" is at hand. Claiming "it doesn't

matter anymore."

How long was your friend involved, a few months at best? Did she make a trip to Korea to meet

"mother"? Mine did, and they lied about it to boot. Not to mentioned they lied about joining the cog in the first place. They lied to get another family member to show up at the cog (got him there under false pretenses). I am grateful that he didn't fall for it. Did your friend threaten you – that you'd never see her again if you didn't listen to her preaching? Did she hold a lit lighter to you and tell you it would be thousands times worse because you would be going to hell for not joining them at cog? Yes, these things all happened to us as a result of cog.

Yes, there is a certain line of respect when discussing religion, but I draw the line when mine is not respected, especially in my own home and people try to coerse or harass me and mine. I'm glad that your friend woke up and got out of there quickly, you are more fortunate than I am. I have no reason to exaggerate...I'm fighting for my family.

01/12/07 @ 14:33

#### **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



Skeptical,

I'm sorry to say that your loved ones are out of control. But know that whatever experience they go through, once it is all said and done, they will have learned so much from it. They will, perhaps, be one of the best.

My friend did try to talk to me about it, and reason with me on numerous occasions, but it has never stopped us from being friends. She is loyal, above all else, and respects my wishes. Yes, it did make her sad, and it did make her cry that I would not reform to her beliefs, but we still managed to keep a level of respect for eachother.

Perhaps you might want to consider your reactions to them that might have caused such behavior. Not to say you are the only cause, but you are the variable that you can effect in this equation; nothing else.

Also, please note that you will not be able to change their minds by telling them "No, this is what Christ said." However, it might be possible to explain to them the God within us all, and explain to them how all religions are One. Then they may be able to wake up, and then you may be able to explain to them things about your religion (in comparison) and how they both seem right, and hopefully gain respect in your home. If this does not work than I am sorry, but you cannot blame a whole for one person's behavior. If they will be as zealous about the Church of God as you have painted them to be, it could have been any other religion. That does not change THEIR behavior.

01/12/07 @ 14:50

#### Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]



Unfortunately I do blame the whole. My nephew was duped into going to cog. He thought he was meeting my family members at a restaurant for dinner, and the directions he was given took him right to the church. He drove almost 2 hours to meet them for what he thought was dinner. The pastor came out and seemed to know everything about him. You cannot tell me that the whole is not to blame. That's how these people operate and try to suck people in. I tried the "do not discuss religion" and it did not work....at all. The

lighter incident and the "you'll never see me again if you don't listen to me" was after the agreement not discuss religion. I'm sorry, I see them as deceitful, hateful people. I'd like to add that they (everyone at that particular cog location) were also "gay bashing" in front of my nephew....It is truly sad that my family members were once very kind non-prejudiced (racially or religously)kids, they ussed to care about their family and it's all gone to crap.

01/12/07 @ 15:25

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Boohoo,

In regards to your samples on Jesus, Buddah and Ahnsahnghong, a few days ago I was thinking the exact same thing...I swear! Then, I put myself in the same situation as being one who realized my true potential amongst those who were against it and some who understood.



The idea of spreading that message of everyone being one was great because truth is, it is not harmful but what is harmful is when I purposely with hold the key point that would wake everyone up which would be that "we are all one" so to speak and allow everyone to think that I am the only one that is able to tap into this potential.

Jesus said something of this nature, (don't quote me on this) "He is within us, we are within him and we are one with the father"

There's a metaphor in the bible where he told his disciple to walk on water. He believed that Jesus was telling the truth BUT if he had doubts then he will sink. Wether he doubted himself or doubted Jesus is not clear at this point because my memory is a little shot but he would not have told him to walk on water if was the only one who can do so.

So, Jesus did show hints of having people believe in themselves as well. In order for anything to be possible there must be some belief in self that it can be done.

Now unlike Jesus, most of these people such as Ahnsahnghong or Rev. Mooonie have told their followers that they are the only ones who can achieve or reach a high state of consciousness.

They have said things to make thier followers believe that only they (Ahnsahnghong or Moonie) can do so and only through praying in their name, they can be "saved". They DO NOT mention that they too can be like them, no, they say it is through them only they can be saved, therefore keeping them depending and relying on them alone.

That is a snake in my eyes. A person out for themselves. A person offering thirsty people water with drops of poison in it. A drug dealer. So many names to list, so little time but the point is they are not doing it to better man-kind, they are doing it for their own pleasure and selfishness.

They purposely with hold the fact that everyone can be like them and they are not special.

Anyway, I put myself in that position and I would spread awareness of everyone being one without allowing anyone to worship me in the process. I do not and will not worship a teacher, a professor, a guru, a scientist or anyone that knows something that I didn't and happen to tell me about it.

I may thank them but it is time to move on after that. I would not allow anyone in any circumstance to pray in my name and worship me. I am not gaining anything by allowing people to do that and there will never be progress if that continued to happen.

A life form from another planet might say, "here I am sharing this ancient knowledge with you, now you are a litle wiser". This life form will not gain anything out of having other life forms depend and worship it. It needs something, someone, anything to reason with and reach higher states.

A woman in a relationship will never gain anything out of it if she allowed herself to be with someone who didn't want to work and depended on her for money. She would need to be with someone that can contribute and compliment her and that goes for education as well.

Forgive the typos if any, I'm in a rush. I will continue a bit later.

Thanks for the response!

- James

01/12/07 @ 15:52

## **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**

To Skeptical,

Your own ignorance is your own loss.

In realizing that we are whole, we must look at ourselves to fix others. Understand that if you have a problem with someone, part of the problem lies within yourself. It is up to you- and only you- to find out what that is.

I would strongly suggest you heed the advice given to "Al Simmons." It is applicable to all of us, including myself.

01/12/07 @ 16:55

#### **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**

Also: Before you lay down the "no religious debate" rule, you may want to do the first step:

Explaining that all religions are one.

No teenager likes to be silenced, let alone an adult. Why not give them an open forum where they can talk as well, and explain to them the unity of religion. Then you might see that they are more agreeable to not discuss religion afterall. Good luck, and may light be extended upon you.

01/12/07 @ 16:57

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok let me continue. I would say the COG is like an onion. It has so many layers that we can debate but the main focus should be Ahnsahnhong. He is the center and the core of their system. It is not to destroy a religion in general because I think it's ok to see people actually come together and believe in the same thing because progress is made that way. However, when this thing is an actual person that is being observed and worshipped, then we have a problem because that door in their heads that is labeled "self awareness"

is locked and will never be opened.

Minus the worshipping of Ahnsahnghong, I wouldn't have a problem but worshipping Ahnsahnhgong compared to worshipping Jesus is totally different. Christians today really observe Jesus' message more than the actually person that walked the earth seeing how no one ever met the guy. It's his message that is important. The idea of praying to someone you never physically met is hard so the only thing to go by his the name of the person and what they stood for.

For example: A child's father dies when he is born and as the child grows, he acts about his father. For some reason there are no pictures of his father but he knows his name and those who knew his father tell him stories about his father. So now the only thing the child can go by is his name, his character and what good things his father did. He is forever remembered by those things. This is similar to the Christians today, they never met Jesus but it is his message and his name that is observed and a person's character and message never dies after they have especially if they were to make such an impact as he did.

Not sure what message Ahnsahnghong gave besides telling everyone to live by Jesus' message perhaps.

Jesus to me was a free thinker because he did and said things that many thought was out of the ordinary and against the law. He merely tried to open people's minds by saying, "hey, you are not bound by these laws and traditions anymore because they do not make who you are" and can not bring you peace or bring you into Heaven in a sense. The universal law:

Do unto others, as you would want them to do unto you.

Which is basically showing respect, whether it's respecting someone as a person or their life in general. Jesus also said it is through him that everyone can be saved but I feel that it would be through his example in general that we can be saved in a sense of obtaining Nirvana or Heaven. It would hypocritical for anyone to say that they do not believe in Jesus, yet follow that law. Jesus was the prime example and there could have been others before or after him but we know he did follow that law in that time regardless whether he called himself God or not.

It would be hypocritical for anyone to NOT follow that law and preach Jesus' message as Ahnsahnghong and Rev. Moonie has done or is doing, because they for one are not respecting their fellow man/woman. Just because they took on another personality by calling themselves God and not a "God" by way of high level of consciousness but God as in Creator of everything and everyone and no else above him. Therefore, separating themselves from you me and everyone else as a whole.

As far as Jesus, I feel that the traditional Christian belief today would be it is through him, his example, and his message that we can have eternal life. Follow that law and you can not go wrong. He is has the title light of the world because he practiced what he preached, he not only talk the talk but he walked the walk. He became that law which is to do unto others. He became what his name means.

To be continued again...

01/12/07 @ 19:24

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



I will take the concept of Oneness and use it in an example:

Superman came to earth. He could dodge a speeding bullet, run faster than a locomotive, able to leave over tall buildings and anything else that separated him from other people on planet earth. That to me would be considered God.

Cult

However, Superman back on planet Krypton is exactly "super" anymore because he's not the only one who can do those great things. Everyone on the planet can do them so that make his the same. Would the people on his planet consider him God and worship him? Heck no, because they can do everything he can and he is no different. That to me is "Oneness". When everyone is aware of themselves and that knowledge is not kept from them in order for the person who is aware of themselves, to live by, take advantage or financially by them.

Someone who is aware of themselves yet keeps that knowledge from other for selfish reason is a snake/ serpent. There was a saying in my time as a member of the 5% Gods and Earths which was 85% of the world are not aware of themselves, 10% are aware and does not tell enlightened anyone, only to use the ones that are NOT aware (eg: Ahnsahnghong, Rev. Moonie and others) and finally 5% of the world that are aware of themselves.

A close friend of mine purchased a book back in 1998. He told me he wanted me to read it so I did. It was by an organization called "Neo Tech" and it also contain self awareness information in it and it too mentioned that there are people who are well "aware" of themselves YET use those who are not to their advantage. Most examples would be through religion. The name that they gave to these sort of people were "Neo Cheaters".

It was a good read for me even though I'm not affiliated with them. Regardless, I would consider Ahnsahnghong, Moonie and other alike one of those people.

- James

01/12/07 @ 20:10

## **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Boohoo, I find it hypocritical you judging the COG to not be harmful, based solely on your experiences with your friend.

Secondly, all religions are not "one". Using that logic, Jim Jones is a valid Messiah and those 903 members who literally gave their lives to him reached a valid state of enlightenment.

Cults are religions stripped down to only the negative aspects. They are HIGH PRESSURE groups. You can not compare them to religions. They do not grow naturally or develop freely over time. They mimic and emulate religious models because they recognise religion as a viable means to make profits.

Thirdly, I don't think you're aware of the psychological pressures and coercive tactics used by the COG. You make blanket statements equating all religions, but how can you justify the methods of the COG?

I mean, this is a cult that takes Korean boys away from their parents and then sends them abroad on student visas. The parents have no idea where their kids are and the boys themselves are brainwashed

2/11/2020

into thinking that their own parents are "evil" and "spiritually unclean".

Of course all these kids are all in their late teens or early twenties and so are conveniently no longer legally bound to their parents.

The boys are then mailed to places like the US, UK and Canada in groups of 15 or 20, where they suddenly find themselves in a culture and society in which they can not assimilate. None speak English. None have jobs. With nowhere to go and no one to talk to, they're forced to rely and serve the church.

They're then put in a church "house" where they're taught recruitment techniques and what type of person is "ripe for Ahnsahnghong". They learn what type of people "not to waste time on" and how to stay clear of "those who ask questions".

They're undergo weeks and weeks of intense thought reform before their visas expire and they're sent off to some other COG church in some other country.

Here they're placed in a new church. Those with numerous recruitments under their belts will be made deacons and virtually idolised by all the other "boys". A sort of caste system develops. A hive mentality. They are so seperated from outside social groups that status is derived solely by how one progresses within the COG.

After a few months these "boys" are usually given low paid, unskilled jobs in fast food joints. This is where things really get hectic for them. They will now be expected to work for the COG AND themselves. In the UK, they earn as little as 4 pounds an hour. Twenty percent of this goes to Ahnsahnghong, twice a week.

Then the young women arrive from Korea. They are likewise taken from their families. Their parents have no idea where they are. They come in groups of 15–20 and are also on student visas.

These boys and girls then form the base congregation of the church. They will be "guided" by a pastor who will use extreme embarassment, fear and guilt to control them.

They will be put through constant routines of physical activity and repetition. They will obey him. They will not question him. They will grow to idolize him. In most cases, he is the only adult they speak for months at a time.

Once this foundation of "slave members" is set up, both groups are tasked with the mission of recruiting. They go out and try to win over the public.

But the curious recruits they manage to reel in see a much different view of the church. All they witness are the manufactured smiles and friendly gestures. They mistake this for spirituality and godliness. What they don't see is that these Korean boys and girls have been instructed and encouraged to be overly affectionate. They're instructed to lie about their jobs, to lie about their past lives, to lie about anything that might portray the COG in a bad light. One member I knew pretended to be a civil engineer because he wanted to coax an architect into joining the COG. In reality he worked as a cleaner at a sushi bar. Ask them about their parents and they will likewise lie and go off on a tangent. A standard story they're forced to memorise is: "my pastor used to be a Christian pastor but then our family discovered second coming ahnshanghong".

The pastors actually instruct them to use this should they ever be probed. The aim is to lie about anything that might send a potential recruit running.

But all cults have this sort of hypocrisy. They lie and are secretive with outsiders but are encouraged to be open and intimate with members. It's the only way the cult can maintain total control, both of information and it's members.

Anyway, what I'm basically saying is that the COG is not a religion. It's prostitution. There's a fine line between spirituality and exploitation.

01/12/07 @ 21:15

**Comment from: King James [Visitor]** 



Sorry guys, but my typing sucks big time..! know, I know. I hope what I am tring to say is somewhat understandable.

:-(

- James

01/12/07 @ 21:21

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



A standard story they're forced to memorise is: "my pastor used to be a Christian pastor but then our family discovered second coming ahnshanghong".

They also use the "I'm an ex-Catholic" story. I remember meeting with the pastor one on one and he called in a few guys no older than 24, he asked the first guy who the second coming was and he replied.. "Ahnsahnghong". The first guy then left and I looked at the pastor and laughed.

He then called in two more guys and asked them the same question and they both replied, "Ahnsahnghong". I started to smile and in my head I'm saying "get the f\*ck out of here".

I looked at the pastor and said so what is your point? You had a bunch of guys come in and tell me who they believe the second coming is only because YOU told them and i'm suppose to accept this?

Can't blame him though, at one point, he was probably one of those boys.

- James

01/12/07 @ 22:00

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Boohoo,

I think you should sit-in on a service. Speak to a pastor and observe. That's the best thing to do. They can baptize someone within an hour of checking it out, so dress nice.

:-)

- James

01/12/07 @ 22:07

#### **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



But the curious recruits they manage to reel in see a much different view of the church. All they witness are the manufactured smiles and friendly gestures

Ref to Ted's Quote:

Smiling a serious business in South Korea

The Bright Smile Movement is taking President Kim Dae-jung's advice to smile at World Cup visitors to heart and hopes to reverse a 500-year-old habit

World Cup soccer is teaching the South Koreans to smile, a member of the country's smiling movement claimed yesterday in Seoul. (The COG is an active in soccer Games)

"Korea has not smiled since then. Our smiling faces disappeared and now we have to learn how to do it all over again."

It was formed by Joshua Jung, who was born in, and developed a retreat at, a secluded village called Wolmyungdong in Geumsan County, a famous ginseng-growing area in central South Korea.

The members of the group said they weren't all Christians, but when I asked each one of them, they

all said they were.

Other members of the organization, dressed in traditional clothes, greeted World Cup fans outside Incheon Munhak Stadium.

The young women I met on the subway later dressed up in a uniform of short pants and tight tops on their missions to "spread a smile," while the young men in the group were said to be good singers and attracted female converts.

I did not find out what they were converted to; for that "I would have to take a three-hour drive out into the country. And I'd had enough of smiling and wanted to watch some soccer". says Jung Myung Seok

Say Cheese!!

Well Boohoo Like James dress nice probably a white shirt, Black trousers with tie and when you visit korea a suit will be appropriate.

You will certainly feel so good cause mother Jerusalem follows the smile technique. Not only that after you are back and she can read what's up your mind from miles apart.

My brother has this experience. He will be a deacon soon I guess.

01/13/07 @ 04:50

## **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



But the curious recruits they manage to reel in see a much different view of the church. All they witness are the manufactured smiles and friendly gestures

Ref to Ted's Quote:

Smiling a serious business in South Korea

The Bright Smile Movement is taking President Kim Dae-jung's advice to smile at World Cup visitors to heart and hopes to reverse a 500-year-old habit

World Cup soccer is teaching the South Koreans to smile, a member of the country's smiling movement claimed yesterday in Seoul. (The COG is an active in soccer Games)

"Korea has not smiled since then. Our smiling faces disappeared and now we have to learn how to do it all over again."

It was formed by Joshua Jung, who was born in, and developed a retreat at, a secluded village called Wolmyungdong in Geumsan County, a famous ginseng-growing area in central South Korea.

The members of the group said they weren't all Christians, but when I asked each one of them, they all said they were.

Other members of the organization, dressed in traditional clothes, greeted World Cup fans outside Incheon Munhak Stadium.

The young women I met on the subway later dressed up in a uniform of short pants and tight tops on their missions to "spread a smile," while the young men in the group were said to be good singers and attracted female converts.

I did not find out what they were converted to; for that "I would have to take a three-hour drive out into the country. And I'd had enough of smiling and wanted to watch some soccer". says Jung Myung Seok

Say Cheese!!

Well Boohoo Like James dress nice probably a white shirt, Black trousers with tie and when you visit korea a suit will be appropriate.

You will certainly feel so good cause mother Jerusalem follows the smile technique. Not only that after you are back and she can read what's up your mind from miles apart.

My brother had this experience. He will be a deacon soon I guess.

01/13/07 @ 04:55

## **Comment from: Al Simmons [Visitor]**



Hey Ted,

I watched that movie on Rev. Moon and let me tell you it turned my stomach. What i found peculiar was the fact that he had to have sex with some of the women as a "purification process" i guess where the girls are "spirtually cleansed" of their sins. Does this go on in the COG? And whats the deal with ahnsahnghong and Chung Gil Cha, why cant we find any info on them.

Apparently if i dont question my fiancee about these things she'll keep it to herself.

01/13/07 @ 21:43

#### **Comment from: Louise [Visitor]**



They have taken my husband-we will be getting a divorce very soon due to this insanity. I'm afraid he will try to get my son into it also. Is there any criminal convictions in connection with this church? Mostly regarding kids? GOD RULES AND JESUS ROCKS!!!

01/14/07 @ 01:47

#### Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]



I agree with Matthew, just as I am fighting for my family......

01/16/07 @ 06:46

## **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**

Oh dear... I suppose we will never learn.

Ted, I am sorry that you find it hypocritical that I do not just the COG to be anymore harmful than Christianity (for that is, and has been, my stand.)

Perhaps if we would take a look at the history of Christianity (that is, do some research on a subject that IS tangible) then we can finally begin to really compare and contrast it's methods with that of the Church of God. Then, perhaps, your opinion of me might be different.

As for my judgements, they are not based solely on my experiences with my friend, but other more resourceful experiences which I don't feel it's of any importance to disclose. If you are truly listening to me, your experiences should be enough to verify what I've said: Otherwise, it has gone out one ear and the other, and of no real consequence to myself.

You are so concerned with logic that comes only in the tones of black and white. You do not let your minds soar higher than the walls you put around it, and for that I am truly sorry.

Church of God members seem brainwashed; however, I don't see much difference between them and yourself, Ted. Perhaps you do not realize that to think outside of the box, you must first step outside of YOUR box to see the bigger box we are all within.

I think I have duely explained exactly how all religions are one, and for you to staple the condition upon my statement that they must all be 100% correct tells me that you haven't heard a word of what I've said; perhaps you could at least open the windows on the walls of your box (if indeed you have any!).

Your assinine generalizations and foolhardy assumptions do not impress nor dissuade my opinion; when you truly address what I have said, then perhaps I will be willing to debate. Otherwise, you are arguing with yourself. Or perhaps a demon other than myself.

And by the way, to say that Christinity grew naturally or developed freely over time is overtly amusing. Please seek higher truths than that which you can form inside your box. Christianity has pick and

chose from different legends from various other cultures and religions to form their one "TRUTH."

Perhaps it would do everyone here best to take a class in this HISTORY of Christianity. If you cannot afford schooling, the library- as far as I'm aware- is always free (granted you be genial and return all materials in a timely fashion.)

As for my awareness of the "psychological pressures" and "coercive tactics" used by the COG, I would dare to use YOU as the standard of judgement. My senses are quite keen on the subject; I have been on my own path, and I have been close with a number of members of the Church of God other than just my friend. Because I do not disclose certain information with you, you assume that I am not qualified to voice an opinion. But on the contrary, I am more than qualified given the events that have occurred thus far in my life (all of which you will never know lest you wish to spend the rest of your very days listening to me ramble on about credentials.) I rather wished to spend time addressing the IMPORTANT matters; that is, the NOW- wouldn't you say?

I have not claimed the Church of God to be completely benevolent and I certainly will not call them saints. But I will point out that the NATURE (that is, "malevolent,") of the tactics they use are very similar to that of the saints most Christians praise regularly (and that of some well unknown ones, for a REASON.)

And as far as my "blanket statements," you do well yourself, Ted. When I say that all religions are ONE (which, I note, I have already explained in gross detail) that does not mean that all religions are EQUAL. Of course, you think in a world of black and white, but I assure you there are many shades of grey. Allow me to demonstrate this with the words EQUAL and ONE, which you have so quickly blanketed under one definition yourself.

One can be defined as: "being a person, thing, or individual instance or member of a number, kind, group, or category."

Equal can be defined as: "like or alike in quantity, degree, value, etc."

Just in case you are more of the type that learns better with images, please imagine a cake. You may have 1/4 cake, 1/4 cake, and 1/2 cake. All slices of cake are not EQUAL (as shown by their numerical values.) However, they are all of/from ONE cake. Does that makes sense to you now?

I do not justify their tactics; on the contrary, I simply believe that the Church of God should not be the only religion held responsible for their malpractice. Tear them all down and break us from the chains we willingly lock tight, or allow them to exist and help the rest of us grow spiritually; by tearing down the Church of God alone, you are giving many Christians the false assumption that they have God any more so than a Church of God member,

And THAT, I do not condone under any pretense.

Do not tell me this and that about what they are doing; You could not possibly be so concerned, when you do not even pay attention to the workings within your own religious organizations. And with Christianity being so old, you have much to discover about it's beginnings. Then you may be qualified to say how much validity it has over another religion, though I think your opinion would be slightly different in that event.

You are quite oppressive to say that their smiles and friendly gestures are manufactured. You are like a tyrant within your own miniature kingdom, thrasing about into the next because you can't have your way within your own. And it is duely uncalled for. I have seen their smiles, and I am aware of some factors that your closed mind will never allow you to absorb. They smile because they are one within their religion. They are a family, they have unity and compassion for eachother which is more than most people will ever experience outside in the "real world."

They smile so brightly when they see a new face because they truly believe that they have a chance to bring another person into that family; into that "truth." They may be "brainwashed" into believing that Ahnsahnghong is the only God and all of the other nonsense of religious duties and laws, but that does not make their smile any less REAL. This is another "grey" concept, so if it goes completely over your head I would not be anymore offended on the behalf of HUMANITY than I already have been.

You, Ted, are the biggest hypocrite of them all in my eyes. One day, let us write down a check list of all the inconceivable crimes both Christianity and the Church of God have committed, and perhaps

when we hold them side by side you will understand. Until then, I have nothing more to say, for I have said all that I can within your inclusive comprehension, as is apparent.

"In the adorations and benedictions of righteous men

The praises of all the Prophets are kneaded together.

All their praises are mingled into one stream,

All the vessels are emptied into one ewer.

Because He that is praised is, in fact Only One.

In this respect all religions are only one religion.

Because all religions are directed towards God's Light;

These various forms and figures are borrowed form it."

-Jalalu'ddin Rumi

01/16/07 @ 11:40

## **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**



As for you, James, may the most brilliant of lights be extended upon your brow;

an open mind is always starving for higher truths.

May we be brothers in light, and I look forward to speaking with you again later down the road.

01/16/07 @ 11:44

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Boohoo,

Same to you.

Thanks,

- James

01/20/07 @ 10:17

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ted,

You being an ex-member, what can you tell me about Ahnsahnghong? What is his story? Meaning, we know how Rev. Moon claims the Jesus came to him and told him that he is the chosen one who should complete his second mission.

How did Ahnsahnghong come about realizing that he was the second coming? Did he too have a vision similar to Moonie's or did he have a near death experience that perhaps triggered something in his head to cause him to think that way?

How did this come to be exactly?

As I was reading this website

http://www.sajc.or.kr/eng/lifeword/03.htm

There's a story of this guy hearing God's voice when he was 16 yrs old, giving him orders to go to a small village somewhere in S.Korea to see some prophet. He heard God's voice on more than one occasion.

I wonder how God's voice sounds? I've noticed that throughout all of the claims that people make about themselves being Jesus returned, all of them refer to Jesus as a separate person from themselves, instead of refering to him as themself.

For example: they wouldn't saying, "Well when I was here 2000 or more years ago I didn't have such a hard time gaining followers."

Instead, they would say "Well, when Jesus was here 2000 or more years ago, HE didn't have such a hard time gaining followers."

To avoid any kind of questions that would blow their cover and expose them to be the fraud that they are.

They give the impression that Jesus is one christ and they are another therefore giving the impression that there are two Christs separate from one another.

Jesus (A) from 2000 yrs ago and Jesus (B) which would be whomever

If you were to ask the person, "So what happened at the time of your crucifixion, how many people were there in front of you, watching you suffer?"

They wouldn't be able to give you an answer, instead they would say something similar to, "I do not know because Jesus HIMSELF came to me and told me to complete his work."

Why couldn't Jesus come back and complete his own work is beyond me...

However, they all give the same story to avoid any questions relating to the past that may expose them for the simple fact that they do not know.

Some claims the spirit of Jesus is within them and some claim that Jesus came to them in one way or another but all have found a way to avoid questions relating to 2000 yrs ago and what events actually happened in detail.

Most of these people wouldn't be able to remember all of the names of their class mates from their kindergarten class better yet what happened 200 yrs ago or even assume what happened.

For all we know, everyone could have been midgets back then. 5'11' could have been considered a giant in some cases.

If these people were in a court room being questioned or being interrogated by police..."What were you doing on the morning of August 15th 1983?" I myself couldn't go back that far UNLESS there was a certain event that would cause me to remember that day.

Such as me falling off of my bike onto a bottle, face first, causing me to have a scar and nearly loosing my right eye. NOW THAT, I would be able to remember if it happened on that day because something tragic happened and it's something that can't be forgotten.

Anyway, just wanted to know what his story was.

- James

01/20/07 @ 11:22

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



These people would fold in a court room, if they were being questioned by lawyers.

Everything is based on facts and details in that setting.

– James

01/20/07 @ 11:50

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Hello everyone,

Just thought I'd check in and try to get something going.



Here's a question, can anyone here actually give a description of themselves to those around them without actually revealing that they are referring to themselves? Describing in detail without revealing your true identity that is. I think that is a little difficult to do, even when you're in need of advice and you ask, perhaps a friend or relative (someone who's around you everyday) for help on dealing with a bad relationship or with alcohol, you give them a description of yourself but instead of saying "I" have this problem, you

would say "I have a friend who needs help" or "I know someone who needs advice". You describe everything about yourself from:

- 1. How you got yourself into the situation.
- 2. When all of your problems started and what caused it.
- 3. Your plans on how to get yourself out of the situation.

You've basically said everything there is to say without revealing yourself. Now this person who is around you everyday can either assume it's about an actual friend of yours or assume you're talking about yourself. Without digging deeper they will assume it may actually be about a "friend" of yours but the more you and the person talk, the conversation automatically gets deeper (just like any conversation) and the person starts to realize that you're talking about yourself and you're the one in need of help.

It's not just the conversation that he just had with you, but being around you all of the time, seeing your behavior, your ups and downs, basically your actions. Action speaks louder than words and when it starts to click in his head that your actions and what he has been noticing you do around him on a daily basis, there is no doubt in his mind that you are referring to yourself and you're actually the one in need of help.

Now, the COG said on their website:

However, most of its doctrines are different from the other existing denominations, and the members believe in Ahnsahnghong who gave such teachings as the Second Coming Jesus, and they worship him and pray in his name. These make the others think Church of God as a new religion.

Key term is "and the members believe in Ahnsahnghong who gave such teachings as the Second Coming Jesus"

Remember, he not only wrote about the second coming of Jesus but he preached to his congregation. The Who's, the What's, the Where's, the When's, and the How's and Why's and EVERYTHING is based on one man's ACTIONS no matter what.

We'll get back to this part later.

Ahnsahnghong has said the following in regards to the second coming of Jesus in his book "The Mystery of God and the Spring of the Water of Life", take a look:

#### Chapter 16:

Matt. 24:31 "And he will send his angels with a loud trumpet call, and they will gather his elect from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other"

Luke 18:8 "However, when the Son of Man comes, will he find faith on earth?" And it is written:

John 7:27 "But we know where this man is from; when the Christ comes, no one will know where he is from."

Ahnsahnghong says: The above words show that when Jesus comes in secret, scarcely anybody receives Him and knows where He is from and how He comes; and only a few people believe the truth He teaches them.

Ok let's look at the key terms in Ahnsahnghong's words.

1. He said "when Jesus comes in secret, scarcely anybody receives him"

The word Scarcely means only just, almost not; not, surely not.

So NO ONE receives Jesus at his second coming hence the meaning of him coming in secret UNLESS this person reveals HIMSELF some how similar to the example that I gave above.

2. He said "and knows where He is from and how He comes"

Ok, no one knows where the second coming christ is from and how he comes. If that is the case, then how is it possible for people to claim to be Jesus returned? Around the same time this book was published there were many people in Korea claiming to be the second coming Christ. There is also a website on a guy who was BORN in Korea and used the same "cloud" definition as "body" similar to Ahnsahnghong's and he also was alive around the same time Ahnsahnghong was alive. So as far as no one knowing where he is from and how he comes is somewhat of an understatement.

If you haven't done so, check out the similarities of this guy's story http://www.sajc.or.kr/eng/lifeword/03.htm

Because apparently, this guy and the people that follow him knew exactly WHERE the second coming was from (Korea) and HOW he came (born into flesh) and they are not referring to Ahnsahnghong. So would they consider COG and Ahnsahnghong a false christ? I'm sure the COG would consider them false, seeing how they like to relate King David prophecy and Melchizedek prophecy to Ahnsahnghong and how no one else could be the second coming if they didn't follow those specific prophecies including others perhaps.

Also, how is it possible for that guy to refer to the term "cloud" as "body". According to the COG, The only one who could have known that and revealed that hidden secret to us "ignorant folk" is the second coming christ which would be Ahnsahnghong..correct? Seeing how mainstream Christians wouldn't "know" because they are waiting for Jesus to "float down from the sky on CLOUDS" as some like to put it.

To be continued..

01/22/07 @ 13:01

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok here's the rest...

Chapter 16:

Ps. 14:2-3 "The Lord looks down from heaven on the sons of men to see if there are any who understand, any who seek God. All have turned aside, they have together become corrupt; there is no one who does good, not even one."

Ahnsahnghong says: Therefore the Lord Himself is to come in the flesh in secret and lead His people who are captive to the false churches.

Ps. 14:7 "Oh, that salvation for Israel would come out of Zion! When the Lord restores the fortunes of his people, let Jacob rejoice and Israel be glad!"

Ahnsahnghong says: But the Lord hides His glory in a cloud [in the flesh] when He comes in the last days, as He did at His first coming. So it is not easy to recognize Him even though He is in the world.

John 1:10-13 "He was in the world, and though the world was made through him, the world did not recognize him. He came to that which was his own, but his own did not receive him. Yet to all who received him, to those who believed in his name, he gave the right to become children of God - children born not of natural descent, nor of human decision or a husband's will, but born of God."

2/11/2020 Co

Ahnsahnghong says: In the days of Jesus' first coming, so-called God's people could not recognize Him. Even in the last days no one will believe and receive Jesus coming in secret, as it is written: "When the Son of Man comes, will he find faith on earth?" (Luke18:8). If this word referred to the Judgement Day, not the time when Jesus comes in secret, no one would be saved.

Ok now he pointed out in his book that the true meaning of Christianity was lost and men basically turned away from God. He also said when the second coming of christ returns, his MISSION will be to "restore the fortunes of his people" (the fortunes obviously would be their "truth" or Ahnsahnghong's teachings) and to "lead his people who are captives to the false churches.

Also note that their definition of "zion" is the actual church of god building...any one..all of them...It's Zion!

So we have the

WHO: the second coming christ.

WHAT: his mission is to restore the fortunes of his people.

WHERE: They refer to the East as a place the birth of the second coming of christ would be, which is Korea

WHEN: "the last days" many people relate 1948 Israel's independence as the beginning of the last days

HOW: born "without parents" (meaning parents weren't followers of God) in flesh while completing his mission in secret because if he revealed himself he might get killed similar to the first time AND if he revealed himself then him coming "in secret" wouldn't be fulfilling prophecy, now would it.

Now let's say that he came in secret and NO ONE actually knew while he was alive, that would mean his secret should still be a secret and NO ONE should have been able connected the dots so to speak. His "secret coming" should have been as if he never came at all. But we all know that's Bullsh\*t since it was said that he introduced "Mother Jerusalem" to the congregation. Lastly he taught, preached, yelled..whatever about these prophecies regarding the second coming King David..Melchizedek..etc.

WHY: why?? because we're all sinners and we need the teachings of Ahnsahnghong, that's why! Don't ask such a silly question as why!

They worship him and pray in his name..why? Because he gave such teachings as the second coming Jesus. This man taught and wrote about what was missing in christianity, he taught and wrote about Constantine, he taught and wrote about the second coming of christ and what his PURPOSE would be which is to what?.."restore the fortunes of his people and lead those who are captive in false churches".

He TAUGHT and PREACHED of passover and how it was so-called lost and how NO OTHER church was observing it until when? Well I'm sure he let it be known that they were the only ones to so call observe it if he taught that Constantine abolished it.

Studies on Christian history, studies on the prophecy of "Mother Jerusalem" and how he introduced her to everyone saying she will be therewith them in the last days. Still no one had a clue?? Still he came in secret??

This man taught and did things right in front of his congregations eyes and they were still clueless?

I'll continue later I guess...

- James

01/22/07 @ 14:17

#### **Comment from: Brother Nijel [Visitor]**

I see your point.



01/25/07 @ 07:16

#### **Comment from: John [Visitor]**

Just recieved word that we are very close to finding the 144,000. Under 10,000 actually.

There have been 30,000 people who have been baptized in all three names since last September.

Cult

Father is working quickly as the end comes near. I know you people don't believe it, but you can't say I didn't warn you.

And Ed, I lost your email address. Go ahead and shoot me an email.

Oh, and that boohoo guy.

Sounds a little like the Garden of Eden to me. "We ARE God"????

02/06/07 @ 19:14

## **Comment from: Ken [Visitor]**



Hey does anyone know how old the human Mother Jerusalem (Chung Gil Chi)? How old was Angsahong when he died? in 1983. If she was his concubine she would have to be at least 65 now. Surely when she eventually dies which should be in the next 20 years the false religion of COG will be proven wrong. My friend tells me that she (Mother) will never die. We shal see !!!

02/06/07 @ 19:56

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



John Please..give me a break. No one cares about your chosen goons. If you really want to talk numbers, there are actually over 144,000 people that have been baptized and guess what, you're still here.

Just because you baptized people doesn't mean they have total faith in that crap. Doesn't it take faith? Seems to be that alot of people are lacking it.

Obviously a number of people are baptized yes but could careless about Ahnsahnghong or else you all will be in "Heaven" right now or should I say little Korea since the majority of the people are korean and who course the Gods are Korean too no doubt.

Ken, as far as Ahnsahngong's age when he died, he was 70. He was baptized in 1948 (as if anyone cares) and died in 1985. They use the baptism story to relate it to Jesus since Jesus was baptized at age 33, so was Ahnsahnghong.

02/06/07 @ 23:18

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Does anyone remember what the COG's website said about how many people that were baptized and how many people stop attending because the "teachings of Ahnsahnghong appeared to be WEAK"??

Why is that information not on their website anymore??

If it is there, I didn't see it.

John, your church boasted about how many members were baptized since 1985 and 2002 and it was estimated to be about 300,000, so please man save the garbage.

Of course that information isn't there anymore.

Anyway..have fun with your dream of one day kissing Ahnsahnghong's feet in "little Korea".

One more thing Ken, if "Mother Jerusalem" were to kick the bucket, I don't think they will let it be known to anyone in the church anywhere. They will probably keep that a secret as long as possible in order not to cause alarm.

Her death would throw a monkey wrench in their scheme no doubt. However, if word got around that she died, they would have a plan B (if they don't have one planned already) and would tell their congregation that she "ascended" (without anyone seeing of course) and left the responsibilities to Rev. Kim Joo Cheol.

I assume he would be the "go-to" guy if anything were to happen.

- James

02/06/07 @ 23:37

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok I found what I was looking for.

Here you go John, read.

Taken from the COG's website

Like other churches, anybody can enter and leave Chruch of God by his own will. So among the three hundred thousand (that's 300,000, John) people who've been registered (baptized), the number of attendance is about one hundred and twenty thousand (120,000). Sometimes people leave Church if their faith in the truths of Ahnsahnghong is weak. (Ok so it's the people's fault his teachings suck? Sure blame the people)

This was dated back around 2002–2003. They had 120,000 5 years ago and all they needed was a 24,000 more sheep to complete their quota.

Now if they have baptized 30,0000 people since last september, then they should have met their quota times two if the goal was to get 30,0000 sheep a year since 2002.

If their quota was 10,000 people as year they should have alteast 50,000 people within 5 years and all they need is 24,000 so you do that math on that since your churc h is so "fast growing". Numbers never lie and according to those numbers, you should already be in heaven.

John, your church can reach a million people and you'll stll be here typing crap about "almost" reaching your guota.

Blah...

- James

02/06/07 @ 23:56

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Correction..Jesus was baptized at age 30, not 33. My typing error. They say Ahnsahnghong too was baptized at age 30 in 1948.

- James

02/07/07 @ 00:05

## **Comment from: John [Visitor]**



Hey James,

I dont want to argue, but I just want to know where you are coming from.

I can see that you are very opposed to the Church of God. I guess I just want to know why?

Cult

Do you think the prophecies about second coming Christ are false? Or that he did not fulfill them?

Maybe you dont even believe in the Bible.

Then if you do believe that Jesus will come for a second time, then how are you going to recognize him?

Are you waiting for some big miraculous light show in the sky??

What's your deal, James?

02/07/07 @ 03:01

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

? Se

Hello John,

Seriously, no disrespect to you but I am quite tired of answering the question on whether I believe in the bible prophecies or not. I don't think it's of any importance at this point.

I think what you should focus on is whether "Mother Jerusalem" can hear your prayers and knows who you are by your first name, instead of referring to people as "my child".

If you haven't already met her, I hope that you will be able to one day and when you do, make sure to bow down before her and SILENTLY pray. When you are finished, stand up and ask her if she heard your prayers and have her repeat it EXACTLY the way you said it in your head.

Then ask her what your name is and perhaps you can throw in what year you were born in there to spice things up a bit. Let's hope that no one was smart enough to tell her before hand.

I can bet your prayers fall on deaf ears. Especially if you're praying in ENGLISH.

You ask me if I am waiting for some big miraculous light show in the sky, well that would be nice to see next to debris shooting across over the atmosphere.

COG mocks christians for believing in Jesus ascending from heaven YET they believe that Ahnsahnghong ascended bodily to heaven.

What exactly is the difference here? Why laugh at one belief then use the same idea to co-sign another?

I could have sworn the bible said Jesus ascended too but hey, maybe I read it wrong and need Kim Joo Cheol to interpret it and unlock the hidden meaning for me.

Your church makes it very clear that in 1985 Ahnsahnghong ASCENDED. Not "died", not "was buried", not "cremated" but ascended meaning he floated up into outer space somewhere...who knows.

Ascending into heaven or descending from heaven..samething, either you're floating up or floating down.

Sorry John, I just find you're church's doctrine very irritating at this point.

- James

02/07/07 @ 12:38

## **Comment from: John [Visitor]**



Ok, thanks for your response James. I respect your opinion.

John

02/07/07 @ 14:33

## **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Hello John!

It is not the question of one's belief in Bible. It is how you interpret it. Considering Ahsahnghong to be having a Buddhist background where reincarnation, meditation, animal worships exist. Applying all these principals he has really worked very hard in a little cave to come up with a doctrine like this that makes you people believe he has fulfilled prophecies. Not all have the knack of twisting scriptures from the Bible. Only

Satan can. Besides also having been baptized in the second Adventist, has inspired him to start his own religion. Even if he did return none of the events have occurred if you talk with reference to the Bible. So what part of the Bible do you believe in? A few scriptures to prove he is the second coming? There have been many questions asked on this board but the COG's have failed to reply and have simply vanished. Is your mother God a living spirit not able to give you wisdom.

Many shall come to deceive. What say? Since his death mother has been building her ark to save the 144000. Thanks for the warning. I am hearing that since long from my brother that end times are here. It reminds me of the old fable. Henny penny panics and goes round telling everyone "the sky is falling" If mother cannot take her flock to meet father in heaven. Please do not end up doing something stupid like the "Heaven's gate". This horrific decision—making was a belief set up in their mind but the COG members have pinned hopes on an old mama of taking them to heaven. Let it not become a prestige issue. Read on

Heaven's Gate.

First, they packed their suitcases neatly and dressed themselves in black – shirts, pants and tennis shoes. Then, one by one over a period of several days, they ate applesauce or pudding laced with a barbiturate and chased it with vodka. Finally, again one by one, they lay down on cots or bunk beds and, joyously believing they were destined to rendezvous with a heaven-bound UFO, put plastic bags over their heads to hasten death. Two members of the Heaven's Gate cyber-cult remained alive to remove the plastic bags, drape the 37 bodies in purple shrouds and tidy up. Then, they killed themselves the same way. And when police, acting on a telephone tip, entered the rented California mansion last week, the appalling scene they stumbled upon and then recorded on videotape stunned millions around the world. "All indications are that this was an immaculately planned mass suicide," said San Diego County medical examiner Brian Blackbourne.

The 21 women and 18 men of Heaven's Gate, many of them computer programmers who called themselves monks, are the most recent victims of charismatic and self-styled messiahs who claim that group suicide leads to spiritual rewards. They may have already begun killing themselves on March 22 when, near Quebec City, five members of the Solar Temple cult died by suicide in a house fire. And experts suggest that delusional preachers are no longer the only hazard lying in ambush for the naïve and gullible; the Internet may have become so godlike to the on-line impressionable that they fall easy prey to cult recruiters.

You can't say I didn't warn you. There are lots of good people out here to help you. Be wise and take care

02/07/07 @ 23:45

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



According to wikipedia.com, these are the attributes of God.

Theologians have ascribed certain attributes to God, including omniscience, omnipotence, omnipresence, perfect goodness, divine simplicity, and eternal and

necessary existance.

Now, does Mother Jerusalem have any of these attributes? My opinion would be, no. If she had, there would be no need to search so hard for the chosen because she would already know. She would be able to skip the search and get straight to the point.

She would be able to write a book listed with names of people and there location (a "book of life" I guess) and send her followers to get them. It's sounds a little too simple but that is what being omniscient is all about, already KNOWING everything.

Does God lose all of these attributes if he were to come as a human? If so, then he doesn't deserve to be worshipped because he is just a regular Joe with nothing to show and prove. We all know that we can't worship someone just because he said he's God or if someone else point and say it.

So neither Ahnsahnghong or Mother Jerusalem had any of these attributes even though they claimed to be God. What makes this story so good is that Mother Jerusalem is here and she can be put up to the test.

People may say, "How can you question God?". Well, why not? She's God so anyone questioning her shouldn't bother or offend her. If I claimed to be what she is, I would welcome questions with opened arms.

But this TACTIC being installed into peoples mind to not question authority will keep them trapped and imprisioned in their own minds. They KNOW deep down inside that they have questions to ask but can not because of the guilt and fear that is being thrown at them, so they keep their mouth such and many are told to have faith.

Anyone with children knows OR should know to not let their child be afraid to ask questions, no matter who it's directed to.

A parent should know to not let their child be afraid to address situations and just because they are children they should not be able to question authority.

Some parents were brought up that way so goes for their children which is why there is a saying that some people instill on their children which is "do what I say, not what I do".

Basically, shutup and listen to me. Most likely they are doing soemthing they should be doing and have told the child not to do him/herself yet it's ok for her to do because she's the parent...the "authority" and you should not question authority.

Not being able to question anything will forever hold people back and keep them trapped in ignorance.

- James

02/08/07 @ 15:19

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Oh and one last thing...

Sure you can ask them (COG)questions, I'm sure that is allowed but not the "prove to me that you're God" type of questions.

That, they would say you will have to be based on faith alone, which is basically accepting and believing without physical proof.

If you are running on faith alone, there is no room for questioning.

If you lack faith then you are showing that your belief in God is weak. Anyone being told that they're lacking faith in God would go through a major guilt trip and it would be scary to anyone who is deeply religious.

I mean, who wants to disappoint God, knowing the consequences of perhaps death then being sent to hell or something..right?

Who wants that type of weight on their shoulders? Examples such as that is the perfect way to keep someone under mental control because it is based on Fear and Guilt alone..nothing else.

A person claiming to be God can do whatever he feels from lying to cheating or stealing and the people that are worshiping them will never question them because they are told not to "question God"..question Authority.

Any negative stories which may be true (and can be proven) that is said about the person they are worshipping will be ignored because they feel that their God can not do anything wrong such a lie or cheat or even steal.

Such is the case with the Rastafarians, when told that Haile Selassie verbally said in public that he is NOT God.

They too ignore what he said and refuses to accept it. They come up with their own conspiracy theories such as.. "Babylon spreading lies about him in order to keep them from worshipping their true God".

or

"Haile Selassie being so humble that his divinity is hidden and is only revealed to the down trodden".

That too is crap, because throughout the Old Testament, God acknowledges himself. He not only acknowledges himself, he said that he is the one and only true God..the "I AM" and I'm sure he wouldn't hide his divine attributes just to keep people from not recognizing him, since his number one purpose is to get EVERYONE to acknowledge him and ONLY him.

God said not to worship any other God, so what would be the purpose for him to not reveal himself in anyway so that you do not fall for these false Gods?

Coming in secret wouldn't make any sense because he wants to be acknowledged.

An artist wants to be recogized for their work, so he not only tells everyone that he designed or painted his artwork, he signs his name in the bottom corner as well for everyone to know who he is.

I am not religious in a sense that I'm a part of some religion but speaking from a religious stand point because I feel that I have to put myself on that level to relate and understand, I feel that God would not acknowledge himself to his own creation in order for them to play the guessing game and follow people who claims to be him.

If that is the case, then it's all really a game.

If someone asks me, hey are you John Doe? I am going to say yes I am and if they ask for proof then I have my license, my job's I.D. card, even a SSC to show and prove to them that I am who I say I am and they would have to believe without a doubt because of that. There is nothing else they can ask for.

So..to ask Mother Jerusalem to prove to anyone who she claims to be would be the best thing to do for a person that is worshipping her and she MUST fit the attriutes of being God. There is no excuse for her not to.

- James

02/08/07 @ 18:01

## **Comment from: John [Visitor]**



http://www.watv.org/watv/press/content.asp?idx=473&kind=n&page=1

For those of you that are not aware, the Supreme Court of Korea has ruled it illegal to accuse the Church of God of wrecking families and that it teaches a time limited eschatology.

Looks like all your accusations that we can find on the internet, cannot hold up in a court of law.

All accusations against the COG were found to be groundless. Even the head of some Heresy Counsel Office was called in as a witness to testify against the COG.

A man by the name of Mr. Jeong was one of many who spread lies about the Church of God. He abused his wife, abused church members and vandalized the churches.

He had tried to make her convert to his religion and even had her put in a mental hospital. Then he filed for divorce and ultimately ruined the family.

You see, it is actually the unbelievers who cause the problems. The Church of God does not tell the members of the church to leave their families if they do not believe.

When somebody close to you doesn't listen to you and your lies, you think, "It must be because the Church of God is brainwashing them, what are we going to do?"

Such arrogance.

Especially Ted's site. I love the links to mind control techniques. And the steps that you need to take when you deal with one of these "brainwashed" COG members.

So much arrogance that you cannot even see the truth if it was right in front of your eyes. It is quite sad.

I love the fact that some of you are trying so so hard to persecute the COG and it is really in vain. The more the COG gets persecuted, the faster they grow. Just like the early church 2000 yrs ago.

Falsehood will never prevail over the truth. .

I love how James seems to think that the Sermon book is some manual that systematically brainwashes people. I had a pretty good laugh there.

So now, Bible studies that use Bible verses are a method of "brainwashing."

Of course only when the COG teaches the Bible, it is "brainwashing."

Oh wait, maybe it is because the COG worships some Korean man. Yeah, you know those disciples 2000 yrs ago must have been pretty gullible to follow some Hebrew boy.

You guys are getting so desperate, that you are starting to sound silly. But that is a good thing, so keep on posting, please.

lames fails to understand that we do not come to recognize God in the flesh by our own standards.

James seems to have a lot of his own standards and expectations of what God would or wouldn't do.

God must be proven to James according to HIS standards. Because James of course is the most important person in the world and things should be done his way.

James seems to think that God comes to the earth in the flesh to be a magician or a psychic.

It's funny you bring up the I.D. card and SSN and so forth. The Bible says that 2nd coming Christ must bring the hidden manna.

As you may know, the Passover of the New Covenant is the hidden manna and can be proven by examining the scriptures.

Then if someone comes along and brings with them the hidden manna, (Passover), then who must he be according to the Bible. I repeat, according to the BIBLE. Not someone's opinion. The hidden manna (Passover) is his I.D. card.

That is ,of course, just one of the prophecies.

Don't you understand that God has used prophecy in the Bible to prove who he is when he comes in the flesh.

2000 yrs ago, Jesus used the prophecies found in the Bible to show who he was.

Anyways, the Bible testifies that the antichrist and false prophets will perform many miracles to deceive God's people.

I think some of you do not really know the Bible very well.

Those of you that are wise, will step back and reexamine who you are really fighting.

And you can count on me posting the article of the Supreme Court decision.

Good luck.

John

http://www.watv.org/watv/press/content.asp?idx=473&kind=n&page=1

02/13/07 @ 03:18

### **Comment from: John [Visitor]**



Yes Joshua, I am aware of the whole Heavens Gate story.

And no Johsua, the COG does not teach that by killing yourself, you will enter heaven quicker.

Actually the COG teaches the exact opposite of that.

Apparently you do not know much about the COG.

Maybe you should study the teachings of the COG, then talk.

Then maybe you will see that Ahn Sahn Hong did not somehow "make me" believe he is 2nd coming Christ.

Such arrogance coming from you people it is nauseating.

If you people really want to know the truth, then why dont you come down from your pedestal and study. I would be happy to teach you.

02/13/07 @ 03:39

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



John,

The only arrogance that I've seen lately is that coming from your church which claims to be the only true church. Frankly I could careless about your God or Gods you are worshipping.

Also, when have I mentioned anything about brainwashing techniques?

Let's get back to arrogance, which I must say that I have not displayed in any way unlike your Mother Jerusalem claiming to be God. That my friend, is total arrogance.

Let's get one thing clear, John. You need someone to worship, I don't. You need religion, I don't. Don't get pissed at me or threatened because you're too afraid to question your own Gods.

One of them is dead and can't be questioned so I guess he's left out

You church combines the rational and the irrational together in their fantasy gumbo. You say that I have my own standard and expectations of God? No John, this is not my standard and expectations but your own and your "God" Ahnsahnghong even had the same standard and expectation.

I only displayed the "standard" of qualities coming from a religious point of view which is half of the time..irrational.

You know that you can not approach your doctrine from a rational level, John. It is impossible because if your were to do so, you wouldn't need faith..period.

Now if you want to be rational about your doctrine then go ahead, let's see it because you will only be contradicting your own doctrine as well as the bible and the "standard" Ahnsahnghong wrote in regards to God.

What your church does is cause confusion. How can they come with a RATIONAL point of view by saying that God will come in flesh as he did before (Jesus) then turn around and come with an IRRATIONAL view by saying that Ahnsahnghong ascended...ascended where, John??

But wait, aren't you guys suppose to ascend bodily too? Wow..l would love to see 144,000 people floating up into the sky or just vanishing into thin air.

You guys really have the nerve to mock christians for believing that Jesus will descend from Heaven which would be the OPPOSITE of Ahnsahnhgong acsending.

Did you see Ahnshanghong ascend John?

If those qualities of God are incorrect, then what John would be the "standard" of God. Because if he came in flesh and can not prove anything besides building churches, then he is not God and the Mother Jerusalem chick isn't God either. Not that my standard of "God" is similar to yours but according to the deeply religious such as yourself, God should be greater than man correct?

Now in what way is your God diffrerent from anyother man claiming to be God?

Because of the "prophecies" you say? Please John, since when is mere men able to reveal prophecy about the correct about.

Ahnsahnghong revealed and fulfilled prophecy right says who? Mother? Kim Joo? or could it have been himself?

Funny thing is, all of these "secrets" and prophecies that your God Ahnsahnghong preached about when he was alive fell on deaf ears for the simple FACT that he claims that his church was the only TRUE church, the same church that Jesus established over 2000 years ago..YET STILL no one had a clue who he was?

Doesn't your church teach about only one church being the "true" church?

Didn't he not TEACH and PREACH about passover be "abolished" by Constantine and i'm sure EVERYONE..ALL MEMBERS in his church at the pinted time he was alive KNEW that they were the only ones so-called observing passover.

After all, it was ablished until he came right?

Please man..give it up.

Let's really view your church's doctrine from a rational level shall we? Leave "Faith" at the door and enter the room. I'll be waiting...

- James

02/13/07 @ 13:12

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



One more thing...If I were to claim to be God, it would be in a sense of Master and control myself, not Master and controller of EVERYONE in the world.

That would be the difference.

- James

02/13/07 @ 13:18

# **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



Well, the last time I checked, this is the USA, not Korea. In the USA, you cannot BUY decisions like you can in a country as corrupt as Korea. Therefore, I am free to speak the truth. The truth is that COG DESTROYS FAMILIES, CONS PEOPLE OUT OF MONEY. I am a first hand witness, as the COG has DESTROYED my family and torn it apart. There, now bring me to court in KOREA. COG is nothing more than a money based fallacy.

02/13/07 @ 13:37

# **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



How come "Mother" needs a hearing aid? How come "Mother" needs an interpreter? I thought she was god??????? My God knows all, sees all, HEARS ALL, in ALL LANGUAGES!!!!!! Does she need an interpreter to hear all the prayers from different languages?

GIMME A BREAK

02/13/07 @ 15:11

# **Comment from: joshua [Visitor]**



Hey John How much did mother pay to get this printed out in the korea times. She has good links man, receiving citation awards from the president, car donated from Hyundai. This god is not of miracles but shows through the power of money.

The COG is killing you of your time and money. Slow poisioning

You blockheads will never understand that because you are made to believe in this B.S Well as per the link given it states that some christian denominations were spreading lies

about COG.

Whatsoever you do to the least of my brothers that will be done unto to you.

02/13/07 @ 22:17

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



I don't understand why they are crying about it, they are doing the same thing! Do they not accuse the Catholic Church of being the Beast?

Do they not accuse the Pope of being Anti-Christ?

Do they not accuse the Christian church and not only the the Christian church but other churches AND religions of being false??

C'mon man, they can't point one finger and not expect three to be pointed back at you.

Let Mother Jerusalem take it to the U.S. supreme court and watch it get thrown out as bullsh\*t. I can't believe something like this went that far as the Korean Supreme Court. The Korean Judicial system must have alot of time on their hands.

Let's see if the COG will ever stop accusing other the Catholic Church, Christian Churches and other religions.

Because it appears that they are the only ones who want to do all of the accusing and finger pointing.

- James

02/13/07 @ 23:14

# **Comment from: boohoo boohoo [Visitor]**

It greatly disturbs me that we are all missing the bigger picture.

Kendall, Ashley, do not waste your breath expounding "studies," you will only frustrate yourself. These type of arguments, from the position your standing in, only bring trouble and worry over yourself; not



others.

The rest of you, do not harass and down talk to these people. We are all finding our own paths.

Everyone finds the light one day.

It's just hard to realize we have yet to discover it.

All of you, seek greater truths.

In my eyes, you are all wrong, and yet you are all right. It upsets me to see you waste so much time arguing.

I'm disappointed to see that James is no longer a great part of this discussion, though I can't say I blame him.

Let this thread die.

It is nothing but a breeding ground for hatred.

If you truly want to form serious, beneficial discussions, why not meet with local members of the church with a group of local (insert faction here).

In that way, you are not "singled out" and you are on even ground to speak; in person.

That is, if you are all mature enough.

May light be extended upon you.

02/14/07 @ 20:21

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hello Boohoo,

Good to see you and I agree with you, but let's really look at the bigger picture. No disrespect to you or anyone else here but religion separates and that is the bigger picture. Not only does it separates but it causes wars.

Don't get me wrong, it may cause some kind of inner-peace INDIVIDUALLY and on a personal level but as a group and unit and for everyone in the whole world to share the same theology is just crazy.

We can say let everyone find their own path but there will always be people that have found their path and say to others they're path is wrong.

I've only witness that type of separation with reliigons using the Bible or Koran.

People may think that they're respecting other people's religion but that's bullsh\*t because if they did, they wouldn't make it a focus in their sermons or studies to put down and consider their church the only church with truth, which makes EVERYTHING else false.

It is not right for someone that have found their own path be confronted by someone else with a little bible study knowledge and be told that their path is wrong...again I say where is the respect?

I agree, it is wrong for a person to tell someone else to stop worshipping the God they are worshipping and to worship his or hers.

However, I feel that it is not wrong for a someone to have a person question who they are worshipping because they are not indicating to the person that they want him/her to worship another God..only to be cautious.

I for one will not tell someone to worship anything or anyone, only to be careful they are not being fooled which I have been doing and not only myself but a few others as well.

The COG on the other hand has approached people and confronted them. They not only have the person question who they are worshipping but they took it a step further and convinced them to worship who they are worshipping.

Similar to a salesman convincing me not to the a Nissan Maxima but the Mercedes Benz even though I'm fine and content with a Nissan Maxima. They compare the Maxima with the Benz (churches) show me the benfits of a Benz (bible scripture) and tell me that i'm better of with the Benz..i'm sold! (converted).

So a Catholic or Christian who is totally fine and content worshipping Jesus is told their religion and church is false and their God is false too.

I feel there is no difference in what some people are doing compared to the COG and I do not feel sorry for the COG because they are doing the same thing everyone else is doing.

Most of the people are defending their beliefs and whatever "rumors" that are being said about te COG are mainly from ex-members and they are saying them for a reason. Not to be rude but the rumors or accusations of Catholic preists molesting children were brought to light not by lies ut from those who experienced it.

In the end..all of this only causes more seperation and wars.

I just feel what the COG is doing needs to be highlighted at some point. They want to play victim and their not. I'll say they're spiritual bullies.

It's similar to a group of kids making fun of each other and when one kid is made fun of and the group of kids laughs at that one kid...he runs and tells the teacher. Oh so now he's the victim, knowing for a fact that he was one of those kids playing the same game.

Does anyone in the COG ever consider not approaching someone who is Catholic, Christian, or Baptist and say to themselves .. "let me repsect this person's religion and not tell him his church and God is false?"

I don't think so.

I know, they're not the only ones who are walking around with bibles and trying to convert, the Jehovah Witness are well known too, so I'm not picking on COG for the heck of it. However, I have yet to see a Catholic or Christian approach me at my door step and ask me who I believe in and if I want to have eternal life.

Relgion shouldn't search and find you, YOU should search and find religion(if you feel that it's for you).

Churches are everywhere and in some places, there is one on every street corner. No one shouldn't have to be approached by somebody toting a bible.

How rude and disrespectful is that?

This thread will never end until everyone respects everyone else's religion and belief and that of course will never happen.

I and the five or six other people can disappear from this thread, but better believe there will be others to replace us. Again, sorry to say but it will never end.

It's just ridiculous....

A robber with a gun breaks into your home, you beat him up and press charges. The next thing you know, he's taking you to SUPREME court for assaulting him....

Peace and respect to you Boooo.

- James

02/15/07 @ 00:53

**Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]** 



I could not have put it better myself James...well said. When someone destroys my family, I will fight back. Boohoo, you need to understand that these people are not what they seem. I honestly think you aren't seeing the whole picture, you don't have loved ones deeply involved in this and you have not been deeply affected by this group. Unfortunately, this thread will not die as long as our family members are controlled by this group.

02/15/07 @ 09:38

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



As far as my kids, well they will not have the opportunity to think freely since everything else is false.

They will now see things one-tracked and with a closed mind. There will be no room for questions that challenges people or allow people question themselves.

There's now a ball and chain on their minds and the COG has the key.

I would have liked them to explore, not just one religion but as many as possible. To read and get an understanding of most of them because neither one has the ultimate and total truth.

A martial artist would be foolish to study and practice only one style and believe that it is the best style. A wise martial artist would study as many as possible because there is no best or one true style, only something for you to allow yourself to adapt to different situations when confronted.

Bruce Lee is a prime example of studying many styles. I feel that idea should apply in regards to religion. Then, some people will see the bigger picture and the connections in them all.

Now a days, it's not a good idea to learn only one trade but it's best to learn as many as you can. Since when is learning one thing acceptable and by who's standard?

The COG says.. "hey, we're all you need to know and we are the only truth there is". A REAL church would say, "Hey, if you feel that you need to explore other churches to get a better understanding. feel free, we are not claiming to have the ultimate truth."

Well, I'm typing too much but I have so much in my head that I want to say but I can't.

This will never end. Religion is fulfulling it's purpose as we all can see. Think of Jihad..religion is doing it's job.

- James

02/15/07 @ 12:54

### **Comment from: Lynn [Visitor]**



I have just spent the last couple of hours reading all of the posts on this site, and I'm hoping some ex-COG members can help me. My daughter has recently joined this church and it is tearing our family apart. She is in the process of a divorce and moved in with us, so she could go back to school and have help with the kids. Her boyfriend became involved in this church and she was originally concerned that it was a cult. Her father and I went on vacation and in the span of two weeks, she had gone to the church and become

a member. She has now dropped out of college and spends almost all of her time at the church. She is spending less and less time with her kids. She is also going to move out of our house. We have been doing as much research on this church and mind control that we can. We have visited Ted's site and it has been very helpful. We are looking for ex members of the church in the San Diego Area. She is not going to listen to us. We have considered trying an intervention, however, we don't think she'll cooperate. Any advice on how to approach her would be greatly appreciated. Her children are both under the age of four.

02/24/07 @ 21:58

## **Comment from: Lynn [Visitor]**



Thanks. We thought of trying something like that, but she is so hostile towards us right now. I'm not sure I could even get her to agree to come over. Tonight she took the kids and said we will never see them or her again. I'll try to email Ted.

02/26/07 @ 20:27

# **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



lynn, I hope it all goes well. I know your heartbreak

02/27/07 @ 13:03

## **Comment from: Lynn [Visitor]**



Thanks skeptical. For any ex-members of the church, how bad is it for young kids? She has a 31/2 year old and an 18 month old and she has taken them to church several times. She wants to take them there regularly. The church is so secretive it's hard to get any information about what really goes on inside the church. Her soon to be ex-husband doesn't want them to attend the church, but unless there is some indication that the church poses a danger he probably won't be able to do anything.

02/27/07 @ 21:13

# **Comment** from: jOSHLUYO [Visitor]



- 1. IS THERE ANYONE WHO KNOWS THE CHILDHOOD AND LIVE OF Ahnsahnghong BEFORE HE WAS NAMED THE CHRIST???
- 2. IS THERE ANYONE HAD READ THE BOOKS OF Ahnsahnghong? AND KNOWS IF HE'VE NAMED HIMSELF AS THE SECOND COMIMNG CHRIST??

YOUR COMMENTS ARE APPRECIATED

iLUYO

03/08/07 @ 06:36

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Joshluyo,

Those are the same questions that I have been asking for the past year!!

It's a mystery, well atleast that's what they WANT people to think.

Don't let them blow a smoke screen of "Jesus said this" and "Jesus said that" and "prophecy this" and "prophecy that" crap in your eyes.

The bible is something that can be used for you and against you, since most of it is based on interpretation and every person that started a church has their own view.

Truth is, you will never know the answer to your questions because those who know the truth will never tell and those who don't know are believing some bullshit story by those who know.

James

03/08/07 @ 12:22

### **Comment from: Yogi [Visitor]**



"In titling this work The Second Coming of Christ, I am not referring to a literal return of Jesus to earth....A thousand Christs sent to earth would not redeem its people unless they themselves become Christlike by purifying and expanding their individual consciousness to receive therein the second coming of the Christ Consciousness, as was manifested in Jesus....Contact with this Consciousness, experienced in the ever new joy of meditation, will be the real second coming of Christ — and it will take place right in

the devotee's own consciousness."

-Paramahansa Yogananda

03/08/07 @ 15:58

### **Comment from: Yogi [Visitor]**



"Paramahansa Yogananda's The Second Coming of Christ is one of the most important analyses of Jesus' teachings that exists. This commentary reveals the presence of the Divine as a transformative reality that exists now, in everyone. Many interpretations of Jesus's words divide peoples, cultures, and nations; these foster unity and healing, and that is why they are vital for today's world."

— Larry Dossey, M.D., author of Healing Words: The Power of Prayer and the Practice of Medicine"

03/08/07 @ 16:00

### **Comment from: Yogi [Visitor]**



Reincarnation is what the early Jews and Christians believed.

Remeaniation is what the early jews and emistians believed.

Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

(KJV)

Matt 17:12-13

But I say unto you, That Elias (Elijah) is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist. (KJV)

Jesus himself tells his disciples who John the Baptist really was in the past:

For all prophets and the law prophesied until John. And if ye will receive it, this is Elias which was for to come. He that hath ears to hear let him hear. (Matthew 11:13-14)

"And the disciples asked him, saying, 'Why then do the scribes say that Elijah must come first?' But he answered them and said, 'Elijah indeed is to come and will restore all things. But I say to you that Elijah has come already, and they did not know him, but did to him whatever they wished. So also shall the Son of Man suffer at their hand.' Then the disciples understood that he had spoken of John the Baptist." (Matthew 17:10–13)

So Elias, according to Jesus himself came back to earth in the personality of John the Baptist. This is repeated or confirmed in (Matthew 17:12): "But I say unto you that Elise is come already and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the son of man suffer of them. The disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist." By identifying the Baptist as Elijah, Jesus is identifying himself as the Messiah. Throughout the gospel narrative there are explicit references to the signs that will precede the Messiah.

"Behold I will send you Elijah the prophet, before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord." (Malachi 4:5)

This is one of the many messianic promises of the Old Testament. One of the signs that the true Messiah has come, according to this passage from Malachi, is that he be preceded by a forerunner, by Elijah.

Although the Bible also contains other reincarnational passages, these Elijah-John passages constitute suggested proof of reincarnation:

- 1. The Old Testament prophesied that Elijah himself (not someone "like" him or someone "similar" to him, but Elijah himself) would return before the advent of the Messiah.
- 2. Jesus declared that John the Baptist was Elijah who had returned, stating bluntly "Elijah has come".

Now, based on these passages alone, either (A) or (B) must be true:

- (A) John the Baptist was Elijah himself, meaning that Elijah had reincarnated. If this is true, then reincarnation must belong in Christian theology and needs to be `put back`, and the West's entire doctrinal interpretation of "Life After Death" in general, and the "Last Day Resurrection" in particular, must be therefore radically revised, or...
- (B) John the Baptist was not Elijah himself, meaning that Elijah himself had not returned. If this is so, then either:
- (1) The Old Testament prophecy about Elijah returning before the Messiah failed to come to pass (meaning that Biblical prophecy is fallible), OR
- (2) Jesus was not the Messiah.

Basically, it comes down to this simple question: What do you want to believe? One of the following A, B, or C, must logically be true:

- A. Reincarnation is true, or
- B. Jesus was not the Messiah, or
- C. The prophecies of the Bible are unreliable.

As sure as eggs are eggs, one of the above must be correct? At any rate, the passage in which Jesus says in no uncertain terms that John was Elijah is "overt" and direct:

"But I tell you, Elijah has come." (Mark 9:13)

The following verse is used to refute the John the Baptist/Elijah reincarnation connection. The Bible tells us that John the Baptist possessed,

"... the spirit and power of Elijah." (Luke 1:17)

03/08/07 @ 19:21

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



I guess the answer would be..B.

Also, what makes John "Elijah" if John never proclaimed to be "Elijah" from the start?

Perhaps John himself was waiting for Elijah. "I am the one who will usher in the Messiah" would have been something good to state.

Another thing, did John meet all of the requirements and fulfill the role of what an "Elijah" should do?

Good post, Yogi. I like how you provide evidence tot support and refute the reincarnation idea.

- p.s. I guess Jesus will be the only person to resurrect back into his old body and not have to be born all over again.
- James

03/09/07 @ 03:10

Comment from: Ken [Visitor]

https://web.archive.org/web/20161013041217/http://brendoman.com/wardwords/2005/11/21/cult

2/11/2020



Are there any ex members of the NZ COG reading this site.

03/09/07 @ 22:50

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ken,

Are you a current member or ex member? If so, how long have you been either or?

Cult

And what I would like to know is, who are Yogi and BooBoo...haha!

James

03/14/07 @ 04:20

#### **Comment from: Ken [Visitor]**



James,

No I am not a member or ex member I have some very dear friends who were sucked into this cult. It has taken over their lives the wife has now left work to spend all her time spreading the word in shopping centres etc.

The church started in NZ in Oct 2004 I went along as I found out where they met. The doors were locked and I was told the meeting was only open to members.

Eventually they let me in and I sat through their meeting, after they tried to preach to me to join them. Talking of sabbath, passover etc, When I challenged their texts etc they would not let me speak they kept repeating "Through the Bible" and would only discuss bible text.

I believe they are a cult and thanks to this blog site and Teds website now know a great deal of their misguided teachings.

I was just wondering if any NZ members had left and their views on the NZ COG.

Continue the good work James

Ken

03/14/07 @ 17:39

### **Comment from: Strugglin' Christian [Visitor]**



OK, so I haven't read everything, but I just want you to know that I'm a New Zealander living in Korea. I've been here for almost three years and have met these church of christ guys at least 7 times in the last year. All different people, standing near the subway or by a shopping mall waiting (lurking) nearby.

What I wanna say is...these people are quietly but quite surely taking over the world. They don't draw great attention to themselves because they don't like opposition. My question is not How can we stop them? but How can we Christians evangelize more effectively like them?

They are destructive, misguided but fully passionate for their cause and I, for one, envy their zeal. These days I'm studying up on what they believe and what I believe so that I can counter them on our next meeting...with confidence.

Why do we worship on Sunday? What is the Seal of God? Why is there NOT a heavenly mother? Do you know or care?

Because I haven't read the above messages, I might have said something outta sync so I apologize for that.

03/20/07 @ 09:25

### **Comment from: linda [Visitor]**



SO how do you get someone you love out of this cult. I have tried everything. It is destroying our marriage. and to be honest i do not want our child around my husband. he believes in the crap whole heartedly. I have to ask myself then how smart is he?

04/03/07 @ 00:50

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Linda,

I wouldn't say that he isn't smart. Some people get drawn to things they feel make sense to them. Time reveals everything and when a church is dealing with prophecy, they have no choice but to get into making predictions because that is basically what prophecy is... predicting WHEN a certain event that is said or written will happen.

For example: Ahnsahnghong said in one of his books that Jesus Christ will return in the last days.

When does the church consider the last days? Well, we are living in it now as far as they are concerned and it started when Israel received it's independence in 1948.

Just by saying things will happen in the "near future" is enough to cause their own down fall. In the past, alot of church or cult leaders gave their followers dates when the end was going to happen causing hysteria and panic and everything from having people sell their homes or give all of their money away.

When nothing happened, the people were left with nothing but their tears and confusion.

Today..alot of churches and cults know better not to give their congregation "dates of doom" to avoid the same thing happening to their church or cult.

Which is why alot of churches avoid getting into prophecy because it forces them to give time and dates to when these prophesies will happen and you can tell who they are because they have been there for a very long time.

The bible is a book of prophecy. Events that is said will happen but doesn't give certain dates to when it will happen. Which is why it is so easy to make these false predictions because the world is filled with natural disasters, disease, and liars and cheaters. It has been so since the beginning and if humans were not on this Earth, the Earth would still turn and still have it's natural disasters, disease but without the liars and cheaters.

Which church in the world has made accurate predictions when it came to prophecy in the bible? I have never come across one in my life.

There wouldn't be so many churches if there were such a church because they will be able to give accurate predictions to events (related and not related to the bible) that will happen everyday in our lives and also be able to predict prophecy only the Father knows and be accurate with their time and date.

Another example: If I said tomorrow will snow and then rain and at midnight, the moon will turn red. Well where ever you are in the world, this event will happen since the sun goes up in one part of the world and the moon on the other. Now if this event were accurate and really happened and was said to be prophecy in the bible, then you should considered what I say as truth and EVERY SINGLE prediction that I make, WILL happen when and where I say it happens and is connected to the bible.

Forget about predicting bible prophecy this person should be able to predict every single life changing event that will happen with accuracy ALL of the time with no mistakes.

So far...no one has done that ... ever.

- James

04/06/07 @ 14:00

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



In regards to the description of Whores and Prostitutes and the Bride of Christ and Jerusalem being an actual city of a physical person

Taken from an old Post

Whether this jerusalem is a person or a building is debateable. Yes, there are specific measurements given. However, these could mean something else. Just as the messiah was said to have authority, glory and soverign power, Jesus didn't have authority, sovereign power, and glory when he came. If he really did, then I think everyone would've been like "ok, you're the messiah, my bad." Rather, he looked like Joe Schmoe, with no outstanding glory or radiance. He wasn't even a KING (which denotes SOME power, not soverign). So like I said, building vs. body, still a valid debate. We'll see what John has to say. I guess it's pretty important to figure out which it is, because whatever it is it'll be coming down from heaven as the mother of us all; this is not interpretation, but direct fact according to the bible.

As for Ephesians... This is not solid proof that the church is the bride. First of all, this contradicts John DIRECTLY saying that this holy city Jerusalem coming down from heaven is the bride. Second of all, you are using the same logic as the COG (and to your own convenience, I might add).

Posted 12/15/06

Here's a excerpt from a book written by Ahnshanghong "The Book of Life"

Chapter 17

Chapter 18: The Prophecy of Revelation 13

Revelation 13:1 a beast coming out of the sea with ten horns resembled a leopard, and had feet those of a bear and a mouth like a lion.

This beast represents the Roman Catholic.

- 1. Ten horns imply that the Roman Catholic originated in Rome.
- 2. The Lion stands for Babylon and its idolatry; the Roman Catholic has idolatrous doctrines of worshiping the Virgin Mary and the saints' remains.
- 3. Leopard stands for Greece and its philosophy, the Roman Catholic accepted philosophical theories.
- 4. Bear represents Media-Persia and their cruelty; the Roman Catholic killed so many people cruelly and worshiped the sun god.
- 5. Dragon has given authority to the beast; the dragon is Satan (Rev. 12:9) and the Roman Catholic Church has received the authority from Satan.

Revelation 13:18 the number of the beast is 666.

The Pope's tiara has Latin words on it, "VICARIUS FILIIDEI".

It means "the Vicar of Son of God". Each Latin letter has its own number:

VICARIUSFILIIDEI

5 1 100 1 5 1 50 1 1 500 1

Here's Another

\_\_\_\_\_

Chapter 19: The Prophecy of Revelation 17

Revelation 17:1 "The great prostitute who sits on many waters", sometimes church is expressed as woman (1Peter 5:13), and waters are peoples, multitudes, nations, and languages (Rev. 17:15) Therefore the prostitute means adulterous woman, that is, false church.

Revelation 17:3 "A woman sitting on a scarlet beast with ten horns";

the church sitting on Rome is the Roman Catholic.

Revelation 17:4 "The woman was dressed in purple and scarlet, and was glittering with gold, precious stones and pearls." those who are dressed in such colors are the Catholic priests and bishops, and what is decorated with the above luxurious jewels is the inside of the Vatican. "She held a golden cup in her hand"; it is only the Catholic Church that holds a golden cup during services.

Revelation 17:5 "This title was written on her forehead: MYSTERY BABYLON THE GREAT MOTHER OF PROSTITUTES AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH."

What church is the small Babylon? The small Babylon is the Protestant churches that follow the great Babylon (They follow the Sunday service, Christmas, worshiping the cross, etc.

The description of "the Beast" in Chapter 18, is said to be a place and not a person according to Ahnsahnghong.

Also in Chapter 19, the "Whore" in Revelation is described as a place and not a person as well.

Seems to me that verses with attributes of a whore/prostitute are really referring to a place and not a physical person/human being/woman.

If Ahnsahnghong says that the whore that sits on many waters is referring to a Church and the prostitutes are referring to Churches that work under the whore which would be the church above all prostitute churches, then how is it possible that the bride of Christ is a physical person (Mother Jerusalem) and not a church when all the other churches are described as a female.

Now, we all know the "Whore" is referring to a place, "Prostitutes" are referring to places and "the Beast" is also referring to a place.

So the church that is worthy is Jesus would be what exactly?

A whore?? No, not a whore but a bride.

The bride of Christ is who, a place or a human being?

Why is everything referring to places and all of a sudden the bride of christ described in the bible is said to be a person according to the COG?

Inquiring minds want to know....

The books written by Ahnsahnghong and the COG are not available in book stores or online for a reason.

They are only to members and those members rae not given these book until they accept this garbage.

Anyone not a member who reads their books on their spare time will see it for what it is..total BS because you are not under their little mind trick.

- James

04/11/07 @ 04:19

#### Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]



"Comment from: Yogi [Visitor]

"Paramahansa Yogananda's The Second Coming of Christ is one of the most important analyses of Jesus' teachings that exists. This commentary reveals the presence of the Divine as a transformative reality that exists now, in everyone. Many interpretations of Jesus's words divide peoples, cultures, and nations; these foster unity and healing, and that is why they are vital for today's world."

— Larry Dossey, M.D., author of Healing Words: The Power of Prayer and the Practice of Medicine" "

Words to live by.

Please see:

The Secret [film, book]

What the Bleep Do We Know? [film]

You'll See it When you Believe It by Dr. Wayne W. Dyer [book]

The Law of Attraction: The Basic Teachings of Abraham by Esther and Jerry Hicks [book]

Or any great teachers who knew this and the greater whole to a profound and universal truth... Jesus...Ghandi... Buddha...Martin Luther King Jr... Einstein... Etc.

James, if you want a great, inspiring, mind blowing read, I suggest you pick any of the above. I know you, if no one else, would appreciate it.

May light be with you

04/12/07 @ 12:02

### **Comment from: glen [Visitor]**



hi my name is glen and i am one of the first canadians to join the church of god we believe that god is love and truth. we think the greatest thing that man or woman could do with their life is (matt22:37) love the lord your god with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind.(mark12:30)love the lord your god with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind and with all your strength. (deuteronomy6:5)love the lord your god with all your heart and with all your soul and

with all your strength. This is the first and greatest commandment. And the second is like it: love your neighbor as yourself. We in the church of god have faith that everything in the bible is true. Faith is confidence in the absolute truthfulness of every statement that comes from god. When Jesus was led by the spirit into the desert to be tempted by the devil each time the devil tempted him jesus said for it is written, so jesus showed us the bible should be your shield against evil. The church of god is the only church that keeps the sabbath day as written in the bible the seventh day (saturday), the church of god is the only church that keeps gods decrees, commands and laws as written in the bible. The church of god will only do the will of our father who is in heaven (matt 7:21) so it was written and so it shall be done by the church of god.

04/13/07 @ 16:13

# **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



We tend to forget that the message Jesus brought was that God was within us (Eat this passover bread, and I will be in you, and you in me).

He also brought the message of love for yourself, and for your neighbor. I believe we call this UNITY.

He came to tell us what extraordinary power we held within ourselves, and told people that they could do all that he could and more.

Did we forget? JESUS told us that we had all the power in the world to create our own miracles. He told his follower to walk on water. A miracle that "only he" could do. Why, because he believed he could,

and his disciple did not believe so he could not. Ironic, how we forget the important, yet seemingly insignificant details.

We also forget that the Bible (King James Version) was edited.

We also forget that man (especially those in power) likes to REMAIN in power.

The major point is unity within all peoples, because we are all one. We have all the power to create anything we ever need in the world.

Jesus said "As ye think, so ye shall be." In essence, thoughts become things.

See the previous list of books/media references and you'll understand

04/13/07 @ 18:48

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



To Glen:

I've heard it all before. But it is very nice to know that you believe 100% in an edited, watered down version of God's word. That's great.

To Boohoo:

We also forget that man (especially those in power) likes to REMAIN in power.

Very true.

The major point is unity within all peoples, because we are all one. We have all the power to create anything we ever need in the world.

The opposite of UNITY is...religion. Within religion there is no RESPECT.

To have any kind of unity there must be respect, but there is not and never will be.

Boohoo, I am looking into that list because I am very interested.

- James

04/13/07 @ 22:03

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Glen,

Just becareful not to have any faith/confidence in yourself. God wouldn't like that one bit.

- James

04/14/07 @ 15:21

# **Comment from: Ken [Visitor]**



Hi Glen

I like the way you quote the most important commandments did you not read the one that says 'Thou shalt have no other Gods before Me'

Your Cult worship Mother Jerusalem she is the harlot and the whore of your so called Christ Angsahong.

Your Cult is heretical and manipulate The Word for its own interpretation.

Your cult brainwashes its members better watch out.

04/16/07 @ 02:57

### **Comment from: Aura Guzman [Visitor]**



I have so much to say about this so-called church, that is the only thing I can call this. My son has been involved with the Church of God for about 6 months and this has destroyed our family. He does not visit any family, participate in gatherings or even call anyone. He is so brainwashed that he doesn't realize what he is doing. JESUS UNITED FAMILIES, HE DID NOT SEPERATE THEM. Who in the world would believe that God is in Korea. This is terrible, I have heard that they go around recruiting people in the mall.. My son is like a

zombie, before attending this place he liked to go out with friends and family, dance, work and go to school. Now he skips classes and doesn't even care about his Family. I REALLY NEED HELP! The most important thing to do now is to join forces and get together to get our families and loved ones back. WE CAN'T LET THIS SO-CALLED CHURCH OF GOD TAKE OUR LOVED ONES FROM US. A WAY THAT I BELIEVE WE CAN DO THIS IS TO FORM A GROUP TO SUPPORT EACH OTHER AND TO SEE WHAT WE CAN DO TO GET OUR FAMILIES BACK. THANK YOU ,IN ADVANCE. I WOULD APPRECIATE ALL THE HELP I CAN GET.

04/16/07 @ 18:19

### **Comment from: Aura Guzman [Visitor]**



This is so weird I have posted several comments and when I go back to check if they are on , they do not show. I will keep trying, will someone tell me how should I reply. I am so against this so called church and I have so much to say. MY SON JUST LEFT TO KOREA THIS SUNDAY AND I HAVE NOT HEARD FROM HIM, I NEED HELP I AM SO DESPERATE. PLEASE HELP, WE NEED SOME KIND OF SUPPORT GROUP FORMED SO WE CAN GET OUR FAMILIES BACK.

04/17/07 @ 19:38

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



The South Koreans will definately feel the wrath of discrimination now. The incident that happened will blemish their records.

Like the muslims, they will receive the bitter taste of being watched carefully and discriminated against.

Now the media speaks of copycats, causing more fear.

- James

04/18/07 @ 05:00

### **Comment from: Gee [Visitor]**



This Cult is tearing families up across the world

04/18/07 @ 14:24

### **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**

Hate is tearing families up across the world.



Hate is tearing the WORLD itself apart.

Have patience and understanding

Know that you are not always right

Honor the opinions of others, especially of those you love

Handle all arguments with peace, unconditional love, and indifference. What you give, is what you get.

If you yell or resist their opinions, they will yell and resist yours.

If you remain quiet and listen, they will listen to you.

If not, remain quiet, and they will leave.

We want to place the blame on our reactions so much on others, but we have control over everything we do and say.

Just that much can make a difference. Not answering back to everything said regarding their "speeches" will be the difference between a child remaining at home in frustration, or a child leaving home in frustration.

The bible says that if it is of man, it will fail.

So if you truly believe the Church of God is of man, it will fail in time and your families will eventually see.

Give it time, focus on binding your families together by celebrating the things you LOVE about them;

By focusing on the things you HATE about them, you will only prove to separate yourselves further.

I hope this has reached at least one of you.

May blessings of light and peace be with you eternally

04/19/07 @ 17:11

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Words taken from Bob Marley, "Time will tell".

- James

04/19/07 @ 18:27

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



The bible says that if it is of man, it will fail.

So if you truly believe the Church of God is of man, it will fail in time and your families will eventually see.

Give it time, focus on binding your families together by celebrating the things you LOVE about them;

By focusing on the things you HATE about them, you will only prove to separate yourselves further.

BooHoo,

Now that's the tricky part. The idea of believing that if something is not "of God" then it will fail. The fact is, when a church is digging into prophecy of the bible and they are giving false predictions, that's when things fall apart and it seems to fail for the church.

How many churches are getting into prophecy as deep as the Church of God? Not too many and if they are, in time people will see their flaws. Some churches may have dug just a little, but not to a point where they have pointed out who the second coming is or was.

Churches fail and start over again under new management and under another name but every time it will be with new doctrine, limiting the amount of prophecy they claimed has been fulfilled in order to not have the same thing happen twice.

They are not teaching the same old stuff that caused their down fall. They fell back, re-thought, then repeat what was done before, only this time, limiting the amount of predictions and "dates of doom". They move to a new area or country where no one would know about their past and start over. They learn from their mistakes which the Church of God has done. They avoid getting into certain prophesies by stating that they happened already. While many are waiting for some to take place, they happened years ago for the Church of God, which takes away the pressure of making false predictions.

How many churches and cults actually disappear after such a down fall? They all return as something else. The cult that I was a member of never disappeared even though the leader of the cult is imprisoned. They are under radar and very active. Surprisingly going by the same name but they are not a "threat".

It's like someone commiting a crime then moves to another state and start over with a new hair color, new name and a new life and no one knows their past.

People get bored with the same boring talk by preachers in their churches. Some people feel they need more because they fear the unknown and death is unknown. They want to know what's going to happen to them and their loved ones.

So they search for more. How many churches actually tells their members to stay away from other churches? A lot of them which is why you won't find people bursting into other churches that they feel is false and preaching their own crap while calling the church they have just invaded false.

Getting to the point, when you teach about hate, there will always be separation. When you PURPOSELY separate yourself from others, there will never be unity. Most churches focus on the differences they have with other churches. That is the main focus...their differences. Some even relate bible scripture to those churches that is not like them. Whether it is scripture that makes them look like their "of God" and makes the other churches look as if they are "of Satan".

When a church teaches that ALL religions are false and ALL churches except for them are false, which the Church of God is doing, there will always be separation.

Churches fail all of the time and they fail because they get too deep into prophecy, something that they should not be getting into but it's almost impossible not to get into it since it makes up probably 75% of the bible.

James

04/21/07 @ 12:45

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



The World Wide Church of God is one example of a church that has failed only to start over again.

Herbert W. Armstrong founded the Church of God and he focused on prophecy of the bible. I also remmeber watching his television program on Saturdays. It came to a point where he too have made predictions like so many others.

After his death, the church fell and some members started to leave. The church fell under new management and started over but this time, rejecting Armstrong's teachings and books and magazines. I actually have one of his magazines from 1972.

I believe there are now two factions of the Church. One that holds on to Armstrong's teachings and another that rejects it.

- James

04/21/07 @ 13:03

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



The World Council of Churches

The World Council of Churches (WCC) is the broadest and most inclusive among the many organized expressions of the modern ecumenical movement, a movement whose goal is Christian unity.

The WCC brings together more than 340 churches, denominations and church fellowships in over 100 countries and territories throughout the world, representing some 550 million Christians and including most of the world's Orthodox churches, scores of denominations from such historic traditions of the Protestant Reformation as Anglican, Baptist, Lutheran, Methodist and Reformed, as well as many united and independent churches. While the bulk of the WCC's founding churches were European and North American, today most are in Africa, Asia, the Caribbean, Latin America, the Middle East and the Pacific.

For its member churches, the WCC is a unique space: one in which they can reflect, speak, act, worship and work together, challenge and support each other, share and debate with each other. As members of this fellowship, WCC member churches:

- are called to the goal of visible unity in one faith and one eucharistic fellowship;
- promote their common witness in work for mission and evangelism;
- engage in Christian service by serving human need, breaking down barriers between people, seeking justice and peace, and upholding the integrity of creation; and
- foster renewal in unity, worship, mission and service.

http://wcc-coe.org/wcc/who/index-e.html

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/World\_Council\_of\_Churches

If you notice what their mission and purpose is, you will see that it is possible to meet with people from different churches with slightly different doctrines and respect one another while sharing what they do and don't have in common.

I'm putting emphasis on this portion.. "For its member churches, the WCC is a unique space: one in which they can reflect, speak, act, worship and work together, challenge and support each other, share and debate with each other."

The World Missionary Church of God doesn't seem to care too much to be a part of this organization seeing that they have pretty much judged and spoken against these factions and branches of those that use the same bible as them.

From those who believe that Jesus had two nature (Human and Divine) to those who believe that Jesus had only one nature (Divine) they all come together and share their ideas and beliefs without judging one another and claiming to be the only "true" church with truth.

A church that claims to be "of God" separating themselves from others?

BooHoo your words:

Hate is tearing families up across the world.

Hate is tearing the WORLD itself apart.

Have patience and understanding

Know that you are not always right

Honor the opinions of others, especially of those you love

I agree hate is tearing families apart. Which the COG teaches.

Hate IS tearing the world apart, which the COG have been spreading with their claims of being the ONLY TRUE CHURCH.

Where is the patience and understanding? There is none.

This church is teaching MY kids not to have patience and understanding for those of different faith. They may be teaching them to have pity of them which would mean feel sorrow for those who are "lost" and are going to hell for not accepting their BS and being baptized in the name of their God Ahnsahnghong.

They are representing the word hate to it's fullest degree.

A racist person isn't pro-life just because he/she love his own kind or race. Love and respect every race and culture.

The same goes for members of the COG, they are not understanding and "loving" to those of other faiths just because they seem to "love" those in their church.

This is what you call unintentional hate. Since God is "all loving" and forgiving, they have no choice but to be the same as christians but it is really HATE that is masked as "spreading God's word" for the better of man-kind.

Their "mission" is to spread hatred not love and they use the bible as a cover up. Since there are many forms of hatred, I would say, it is what it is.

James

04/22/07 @ 04:27

# **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



Unfortunately, James, you are too quick to believe the Church of God is somehow "reining" over any other religious organization. Today, the "Moonies" still exist, and practice, and recruit. So do other religious "cults," in all ends of the earth (including the U.S.)

Eventually, they split. Eventually they dissapate. However, there will always be at least one, and that is unfortunate. Regardless, they WILL eventually split or disperse. The bible says so, and ironically this has almost always been the case. Even with the "TRUE" church 1000s of years ago. That is why we have so many denominations today.

Yes, they all recruit in their own ways (some a friend brought them, some go out and preach, some post flyers for "events" such as carnivals and potlucks).

So what makes them much different than other churches? Because they preach something you do not believe in? If that's your main worry, we may need to reorganize our priorities.

There are so many other churches out there that are getting into prophecies "as deep as the Church of God"; just because they have not reached you does not make them some "ultimate evil" of sorts.

In a sense, parents suck their kids into religion on a daily basis by forcing them to go to church, forcing them to believe in that one thing and nothing else, regardless of what that individual child might believe. And true, it is under the pretense of "I know what's best for my son/daughter." But that is simply our need to control, and OUR own "brainwashed" opinions that blind us from truly listening (without judgement) to our own flesh and blood.

How would you feel if your parents had forced you into something you didn't believe in? I'm sure they did, which is probably why you think it's OK. Maybe you forgot how you felt when you were young and you had to sit in the pews for the very first time, and listen to what they told you. Something you never believed in. And now, suddenly, you're supposed to.

As for your comment of churches not saying who the second coming christ is, that is an exaggeration; it is, firstly and widely, implied that the second coming of christ will be the reappearence of Jesus himself. That does not exclude all other testimonies from other users of this message board that have shown information regarding other churches "similar" to the Church of God given that they believe their leader is the second coming of christ (We've seen video clips from 20/20 if you've been keeping up), or that they do know who, when, and where he will be (such as the British prince we heard of?)

As for false predictions; I don't care for any of it. There is no difference between passively allowing people to give your church their money and sending out your members to recruit. Either way, you are still claiming that "this" is truth; which it is not. In just about ANY case. (Lutherans, Evangelists, Seventh Day, Methodist, Presbyterian, Catholic, you name it...)

Why? Because Christianity from the very -beginning- was wrong. Twisting of facts. Opression of people. Taking the lives of those who disagreed. Splitting into two. Branching off into many other diseased factions that shift to different parts of the world to start anew. Just as you, James, have described the "cults."

Churches don't have to tell others to stay away from other churches because they have been around long enough that they have a steady enough influx of people giving them money they don't need to. And please forgive the offense, but this is not to say that no church leaders or church members actually believe what their preaching; It is highly possible that both churches and this specific Church of God may have preachers who believe in what their doing.

However, it does say in the bible that idolotry is a sin; it has played over and over again of kings or other "believers" in Jesus Christ have actually gone to other temples to other gods and desecrated them in the name of God, and forced their followers to give up their "idolotry". So this type of "stay out" behavior is not unheard of even in the "true church" years ago. It also goes without saying that if you were to go into another church, you would be automatically pleasing that God for commiting dissent against "The God" and thus participating in idolotry.

So what I'm trying to say is that it's written clearly in the bible; The Church of God is simply one of the only churches that addresses that point; whether its for their own selfish benefit or not.

The church of God does not teach hate. They teach love. Just because your kids are upset or angry or flustered with your lack of enthusiam towards their believes doesn't mean that they hate you. In fact, they are frustrated and angry because they LOVE you, and they THINK that what they believe is the TRUTH. That is all.

Just like in the garden of Eden, Eve didn't tell Adam to eat the apple because she HATED him. She told him to because she LOVED him, and she wanted to share what she thought was an amazing loss of information with him. Sometimes we need to stop judging, and really listen. Their intentions are quite clear.

It's not unsimilar to a new product on the market that you have tried and love, and telling a friend to use it. You become flustered if their not interested right? Especially when you believe that THEY of all people REALLY need it. Take a step back for a moment and just look at the bigger picture.

I have much more to say, but I really would like for all of you to just think about what has been said thus far. It's important for you to understand these concepts; to hold your family together.

04/23/07 @ 12:13

### **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



And James;

What you fail to realize is that this message is for you. The individual. I don't care what the churches are teaching, if you're not responding to your kids with LOVE and teaching them that LOVE is the way, then you are just as much part of the problem as the church you disagree with.

I'm not telling you that this is all "your fault," but how can you expect to undoe what has been done, by doing the same thing? Fighting fire with fire? Not very useful. Fighting fire with water? I believe that's the technique the men in uniform use...

2/11/2020 Co

They lash at you with fire; their opinions, their disregard to your beliefs and their anger of your disbelief in theirs. So do you spray them with fire? That is, do you go off about how "this cult is wrong and" so on and so forth? No. You all should have answered that, look how it has torn apart your families? Sure, the problem never would have risen had the Church of God not "filled their head with lies," but YOU still had the OPPORTUNITY to keep your family together by being what they had not been to you; understanding. It doesn't mean you have to agree. By all means, I'm sure if you said "Alright honey, well that's great. If you want to talk about it when I have some free time, I'd be more than happy to listen," that might've been the difference between them sticking around (and possibly forgetting about it) instead of leaving home. Even if you had done that, you never have to agree; as long as you listen, you will appease (listen does not mean answer back, by the way.)

A lot of times OPPORTUNITY presents itself as hard work.

If you douse them with water, by being indifferent; water yields to nothing, it simply moves around things. You'd be surprised how well it works. Water never has trouble with rocks in it's path; it simply moves around it. Effortlessly.

And that is a good Taoist concept to embody.

May light and peace be with you always.

04/23/07 @ 15:07

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

?

Hi BooHoo,

Thanks for the comment and I appreciate the pateince that you are showing as well.

I would just like to say a few things. In my personal opinion all churches are doing the same thing as far as finding ways to use God and the bible to gather members. After all it is written in the bible to do so. It's how it's done that bothers me.

I can target the Jehovah Witnesses and other churhes for doing the same but it would only take the focus away from the matter which is the COG.

The churches themselves need to realize that they are all doing the same thing and pointing fingers. To some an exent, they all judge one another. To some extent every judges one another whether intentional or not.

As a child, I was raised in a Christian household while at the same time I attended a Catholic school. Both of my parents are from different churches. My mother being a Christian and attended a church called the New Testament Church of God, while my father being a part of the Ethiopian Orthodox church.

Two churches, same goals, one thousands of years older than the other. I was never raised to judge someone based on their religious background and faith and never have.

Although I have come across MANY churches in my lifetime including the one that I was raised in and attended with my mother that has judged other churches and has requested it's members to stay away from those different from them. they didn't actual name what church to stay away from but you knew if it wasn't your church then it's no good...simple as that.

I say Hate because that is the correct term. When some one hates something, that means they can not tolerate it's existence.

Someone can say, "I hate mosquitos", which means they have no patience and tolerance for them.

Yes there are many churches similar to the COG but does the COG tolerate them?

By claiming to be the only true church, they are making a bold statement and are basically saying they have no patience and tolerance for so called "false churches" and "false religions" which the world can definately do without.

If all other churches were destoyed and other religions not practiced, they wouldn't feel any sorrow for those who attended or practiced beliefs that is not of their own.

I would be a hypocrite to attend a church that is doing the same as the COG and be here calling the COG hateful. Unfortunately, I do not attend any churches which is why it doesn't effect me at all. If anyone wants to call it judging then so be it, I'm just not doing anything different besides not representing a church when I do it.

Yes I know, in the bible it says not to judge but in order to come to a conclusion judgement must take place.

BooHoo, you are evading the fact that the COG is no better than any other church. Once again are they spreading hate?

The term Hate has taken a different form in this day and age. It is not the same definition used in the dictionary that results into killing someone out of anger. A child can be raised by their parents to avoid certain people of different religions, race, cultures, economic status, etc..

They feel their lives would be better without the existence of those different from them. Some one take it a step further and try to destroy a few that I have listed.

When it comes to religion, HATE comes in many forms and history have proven that. From killing and slaughtering of thousands to burning down of churches or synagogues.

I do remember the 20/20 video clips of the Hispanic Jesus but I'm sure those who worship him would find the COG as false and the same goes for the COG who would definately find them to be a false church worshipping a flase Christ.

To say that my kids want to love me by having me believe what they believe is a trap. The same trap that is being used against them by the COG in regards to loving God which results into following their doctrine since they would tell them it is written from God which would be Ahnsahnghong and I find it as an unfair. I am not frustrated at what they believe, I am frustrated at what they are being taught and fed mentally and I am frustrated at the COG itself for teaching them to not respect those of other beliefs. There is no in betweens when it comes to that.

I can tell you that I hate green peas but that does not mean that I am going to act violently towards it, it means that as long as I live, I will avoid eating green peas and I can do without it's existence. I will not tolerate it combined or separate with anything that I eat.

Eve told Adam to eat the apple, but Adam followed out of ignorance and his trust in her. Which is understable for in order to know the effects of the apple, you would have to eat it, which wouldn't make him ignorant after being eatin. That's a double standard because God kept them ignorant of the effects of the apple. He told them to stay away and he also told them the consequences but he did NOT tell them what would happen if eatin.

For example, if God would have said, "If you eat from that tree you will have knowledge uncomparable to my own and I do not want you to have such a thing that you are not ready for", even then, what would it matter if they ate from it or not. They wouldn't be Omnipresent, Omnipotent and Omniscient, which is said are the traits of God almighty, therefore still remaining in ignornace since they are not knowledgeable and wise as God.

That is similar to me telling my children not to stick a knife in an outlet because if they did, I will surely punish them. Well, since I refused to state the effects on what would happen and keep them ignorant, my son and his sister played and she told him to get a knife and stick it in the outlet causing him to get electrocuted.

Shouldn't I have told themm what would happen? Instead he listened to his sister and wound up dead. He loved her and she loved him, but they were both curious and if I had told them the effects and demonstrated to some degree what would happen, their curiosity would have been quenched. But instead, I purposely kept them ignorant. Knowledge takes away the ignorance and curiousity.

In reality my kids know not to do something like that because I have told them the effetcs and have demonstrated to them. Their ignorance is gone and curiousity quenched.

When it comes to religion and believing in something with all of your mind and heart, that is no comparison to recommending a product to a friend. That friend can always get their money back if they are not satisfied but someone giving their all to a church only to be lied to or find out they were wrong, that is something that can not be refunded. Their time, their energy, their money, their life..gone. What is left? Perhaps lack of belief in God since there is no trust in other churches.

BooHoo, I really appreciate your response because you are allowing me to address the situation not on one track but on many. However, I know that churches do what they do whether it's for the better of man-kind or not, the COG and the members in it needs to be aware of what they do as well.

They are blinded by their own good intents which is doing more damage than good and they are contributing to separation.

I do not know everything and I do not claim to but I do know a device set up to cause separation when I see one and I am not singling out the COG when it comes to that because it is much bigger than the COG.

I feel when they or any other church for that matter are saying that they are the only true church, that is a slogan of separation that they proudly wear.

By claiming to be the only church with truth, they are basically saying that they know everything and have all of the answers while other religions and churches do not, which by the way causing them to separate themselve and affiliate with any other church and their doctrine or belief on any level.

Perhaps you feel that if I can speak on the COG then I might as well speak on all churches or religion as a WHOLE (which I have already given my opinion on religion in the past) but I honestly want to respect those of different beliefs than my own.

I do have tolerance of COG. If I was invited to a wedding of a member that I knew in the church, nothing would stop me from attending, well besides the COG itself wich only allows batpized members to attend. If I was Jewish, Mulsim, Orthodox Christian, Jehovah Witness etc.., I wouldn't be allowed unless I converted.

But since I am neither of the above, it IS easy for me to attned any church I wanted with judgement besides them judging me of course for being lost.

I don't blame the members of the COG who believe, I blame the COG for teaching the members. Similar to when a child does wrong, the child isn't to blame, it's the parents for teaching or NOT teaching the child. A child grows to up as an adult to be racist and hateful towards others, who's to blame, the parent/s.

A child grows up and kills someone who's to blame, definately not the parents because the child knows right from wrong after a certain age which would probably be 8 years old or so. My parents never raised to not value other peoples lives but I do have the potential to kill.

What's instilled in you as a child, is there thoughout your whole life even down to your parents manorisms.

I haven't technically called the COG a cult, although they DO contain and use cult like tactics and it has been said many time here by many people. They use cult tactics like coersion and scare tactics to attract and keep members.

Although I do not feel they are A "true church OF God" I have respected my kids beliefs by not confronting them or even speaking to them about anything on the churches BS, since they are too young to be confronted on the level of debate.

One last thing, you are right about many churches separating and having smaller divisions of itself and has been doing so throughout history, which is what the COG refuse to tell their members happened to their own church, therefore keeping them ignorant.

When Ahnsahnghong established his church, he did not baptize anyone in his name or that would contradict the story the church is using to attract people which would be of Christ "coming in secret" and "no one knowing who he was until after his death". He baptized them in the name of Jesus and after he died, they started to baptize members in his name.

I'm sure there were members who left the church after hearing that they had to be re-baptized in their fallen preacher's name, how insane.

But of course..out with he old, in with the new and the new members perhaps were those that did not know this man and his history. They know what the church WANTS them to know and this has been going on ever since.

But hey, I'm sure they have an answer for that as well since they are the only church with truth.

They need to "repent" so to speak, if that means anything since alot do not feel that what they do and believe in is wrong. Honestly, they need to admit what they are doing is no different from any other church and the members who are not aware of the actions of the elders and co-founders of the church, members who have been there since it's started, needed to look at themselves in the mirror and look deep within themselves and stop using the bible as an excuse to justify their BS to do "God's work".

The members who do not know and are not aware need to be aware and should confront what is being said by ex-mmebers by asking why ex-members who believed once what they did would see it different now and STOP falling for the bait told to them by the COG that ex-members and non believers are "devils" trying to lead them away from Ahnsahnghong. They need to stop fearing the truth that their church is runned by a false GodS.

In other words, challenge their own beliefs since it's very easy to challenge others, but that would be very hard to do when they are told to not lack faith in Ahnsahnghong and how their way is the ONLY way to salvation. Questioning Ahnsahnghong could result to their ticket to slavation getting lost and let's not forget their favorite guilt trip bible scripture they tend to use against non believers about "speaking against the Holy Spirit" which would lead to an eternity of burning in hell.

I apologize for the very very long post, BooHoo.

- James

04/23/07 @ 16:05

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



I want to express my opinion on the Adam and Eve story. Now this in my opinion after analyzing it for so many years and coming to the conclusion that something just isn't right about the story.

Again, I am not bashing anything, just want to look at it from a rational (not scientific)level. No offense to anyone.

Ok as the story goes, God created Man (Adam) and then the trees/plants and one of those trees happened to be the tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil.

Then he took Adam and put him in the garden of Eden and continued to create other animals and then he created Woman from Adam.

Ok so God told Adam and the woman Eve that everything in the garden was theirs to eat and splurge on except for the tree of knowledge of Good and Evil.

In the Bible it says:

Genesis 2:17

"But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eastest there of thou shalt surely die."

Ok, but why? Why would God not want Adam and Eve to eat from the tree? God apparently did not create them to have common sense or enough knowledge to know when they are being swindled.

Adam and Eve were just ignorant and naive adults.

\_\_\_

Ignorant: Not knowing || lacking education

Naive: Lacking worldly experience or guile || innocently direct but lacking mental power

\_\_\_

God created Adam in his image and Eve from Adam, both without any common sense or wisdom but it appears that they are smart enough to follow orders/submit to commands without question.

I included "without question" because they did not ask God why he did not want them to eat from the tree. Obvious reasons point to why they didn't ask of course.

Now here comes the serpent that God himself created. Now let's not forget the characteristics of God almighty.

- 1. Omnipresent Ubiquitous, present everywhere
- 2. Omnipotent Having unlimited authority
- 3. Omniscient all-knowing, INFINITE WISDOM

\*To add I want to say with infinite wisom, there MUST be rational reasoning in EVERYTHING\*

Remember those 3 things because they will play a big role later on.

So God created the serpent KNOWING that it is "evil" and KNOWING that it will deceive Adam and Eve. God is not ignorant since he knows EVERYTHING/Infinite knowledge and wisdom.

Now the serpent told Eve that it was ok to eat from the tree after she told the serpent that God said not to. The serpent told her what will happen if she ate from the tree, which would be to know what is good and what is evil.

Basically right from wrong. Remember, Eve and Adam do not KNOW that the serpent is deceiving them and why do they not know?

If they were created with that knowledge of good and evil, they would have known that the serpent was evil and was deceiving them, therefore avoiding ever being tricked.

Also, Eve told God that the serpent deceived them therefore indicating that she didn't know that she was being deceived until AFTER the fact that she ate the apple (Genesis 2:13) and witnessing God's reaction to the incident.

Now, if God created the serpent, why did he create it with the knowledge of Good and Evil for in order to deceive, you would have to be aware of what's right and wrong.

However, if the serpent was Satan in another form, then why did God allow him in the garden KNOWING that he will deceive Adam and Eve.

But, if God didn't know these things were going to happen, would that mean he is not Omniscient? Here's a few passages that can be a little misleading:

\_\_\_

Genesis 2:9

"And the Lord God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art thou?"

—-

Why did God not KNOW where Adam was? God is Omniscient, correct?

After Adam told him why he hid from him, God replied:

Genesis 2:11

"And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldn't eat?"

\_\_\_

Why is God asking so many questions for a being that is Omniscient and Omnipresent? That I do not understand and it really bothers me.

So God wound up cursing the serpent and Adam and Eve. He punished his creation that was without any knowledge that the serpent was evil since they had not eatin the fruit until AFTER they were tricked.

God warned them not to eat of the tree but did not warn them to stay away from the serpent for if he did, he would have to confess to them they it was evil, therefore giving them some knowledge of what is good and what is evil.

So to sum it up, to medidate on the reason why an all wise and all knowing being would punish his creation for being ignorant after creating them to be ignorant and wanting them to remain in that stae of ignorance is unfathomable.

Why did God punish them for not knowing that the serpent was evil and was deceiving them, if they didn't have the knowledge of what is good and what is evil to begin with?

A child that is being lured by a kidnapper with candy does not know that the kidnapper is evil and wants to do them harm. The child is ignorant of that unless the parent tells them and teaches them to beware of strangers.

So should God have given Adam and Eve a second chance? After all, they wouldn't be fooled again since they are aware of liars and cheaters.

"Fool me once, shame on you..fool me twice, shame on me"

It is very hard for me to "believe" that we are being punished for our own ignorance, in which we were created. So is knowledge "evil" and ignorance "good"?

The COG wants to keep members ignorant of Ahnsahnghong's real life history, is that a good thing?

Is ignorance, really bliss???

Knowledge, Wisdom and Understanding...Adam and Eve had none of the above and were punished.

Sorry if I ofended anyone, not my intention.

- James

04/28/07 @ 04:22

### Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]



Your ignorance is what leads you to believe that anything- especially these people- could be evil or good.

05/07/07 @ 10:38

### **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**

The enlightened person knows that there is nothing such as good and evil.

There just IS what IS, regardless of your- or anyone elses- judgements. Your thoughts do not change or define any object or person other than yourself...



05/09/07 @ 12:33

### **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



I find it funny that you label me as buddhist; I am not. I am of no religious denomination, and find it suiting that way.

I also find it funny that you so wisely note that we \*IMPOSE\* "morals" on ourselves and others. Please keep in mind that SOMEONE had to decide what was right and what was wrong, and it is of no obligation to you or me to accept those standards; especially since

they are \*IMPOSING\* on what many people feel to be true. If they serve you, so be it. If not, toss them out; you are not obligated to define yourself by the standards of others, and will find your life freeing and more successful that way.

If you believe that these morals were IMPOSED (note that imposition always connotates the judgement \*BAD\* or \*UNJUST\*) are to make us better people and that alone, you are really an innocent creature ignorant of something we ALL (at some point) have desired, and some strived to achieve; Power.

Please note that any morals or IMPOSITION of morals did in fact result in the acquisition of power in some shape, form, or way.

My ability to see all deeds as what they are (and not what I judge them to be) is not meaningless; It provides me with the ability to live my life painless and without the constant stress of worrying about what he said and what she is doing and what I want them to be saying and doing though they are not. This is the victorious life. To be able to be in control of my OWN emotions, and not let someone elses actions make me a slave.

You say "well duh" to the statement:

"Your thoughts do not change or define any object or person other than yourself"

Yet you proceed to allow the actions of these people to drive you up the wall because they do not physically respond (or change) to your opinions (that is, your THOUGHTS) about them. Yet you bend at will to your own thoughts, and theirs as well!

Funny thing is, you are willing to accept that a yellow book is what it is, and do not attempt to change that. But when a "cult" is what it is, you try to change that. Obviously you have not grasped the concept as clearly as "well duh" might allude us all to believe you have.

Your thoughts only have the power to change others in an indirect manner. That is, if you think something about someone else, and convince THEM that they are what you think, then no; you have not changed them. You have changed THEIR thinking, which IN TURN, has changed them. To think that your thoughts can directly effect people and things is similar to saying that you believe that you can bend metal with your mind. And I doubt you're capable of that just yet...

You hate some parts of Buddhism because you find it difficult to understand where they are coming from. Having grown up in a Western society- especially America, I can assume- you certainly can't be blamed for that. But your opinion does not make their philosophy any less valid; especially when I see it working actively in every moment of my waking life.

You think they have a life that is sufffering. And that is due to your limited, Western thinking. The Buddhist life is most fulfilling, because they are able to let go. You will find that when you do, you will suffer much less than before.

Dale Carnegie was not a buddhist. But he understood how thoughts can control things.

Quantum Physics The Secret (aka the Carnegie secret) Dale Carnegie Napoleon Hill

Thomas Edison Dr. Wayne D Dyer Jesus Christ Buddha Henry Ford Abraham Lincoln

These things all have something very important in common, and that would be the concept I am trying to explain to you; the concept which you, so willingly, resist.

Seek the enlightened life if you desire. If it is bullshit, then it is bullshit that serves me and countless of others.

05/11/07 @ 11:06

# **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



Also see:

The Emerald Tablet of Hermes

which is much older than Christianity...

05/11/07 @ 12:19

#### **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



No, again, you have missed the point. It doesn't matter what the subject is; there is no such things as good and evil; these are simply the judgements we make to label such events and subjects. Again, of course, you cannot be blamed for misunderstanding.

Thanks for that awesome question! I want to answer this as honestly as possible so let me start by saying that this scenario would simply never occur because I do not think like that, and thus that would not be my experience. But- on the RARE occasion that this WOULD happenmy response would be as such:

Seeing as my family would have just been killed, I would be extremely upset as an initial reaction. Yes, I would call the cops to alert them of what happened and what is happening. No, I would not attempt to stop you on my own.

Unfortunately, seeing as I- as you- have been conditioned to act out in vengeance and "justice", I would probably be upset for quiet some time; but not without constantly reminding myself that I - know- that whatever happened happened for a reason, and that I would serve myself better by picking up the remains and trying to comprehend the great lesson life is trying to teach me (like never take our loved ones for granted, and live life to the fullest, etc).

There is a difference between letting something happen that you could have prevented and griping over something you have no control over. To tell you the truth, by the time something like that has a chance to happen, I would be less inclined to cry about it and more inclined to feel gratitude that my family members are finally free in bliss, and no longer confined to a form that puts our BEINGS under LIMITATIONS of inability, pain, and other unpleasant "life" circumstances.

The thing is, I find it so easy to let go of something as simple as my child being involved with a "cult." Why? Because it has a good life lesson in store for him or her, no matter the results. We are a lot stronger than we give ourselves credit for, but again we've been conditioned to believe that limitations, weakness, uncontrollable circumstances, and our own inability dominate our lives.

### Regarding your Hitler example:

You're very rude and a little inappropriate. For the topic we're speaking of and the type of people that might be looking at this site, you certainly don't represent the better half of yourself.

I have more to say about this but I don't have much time. I'll finish this later.

And by the way, it's Que sera, sera. (What will be, will be). Please note this expression does not exist for nothing.

You think moralty is all about our fellow man. But I assure you, had that been the initial construct, there would not have been slavery, burning of gays at the stake, a civil rights movement, Hiroshima, and countless other violent events.

Law (external oppression) has been, and will always be, above morality. Morality is just what we call INTERNAL oppression, which just so happens to help keep the LAW in place. (and whatever that doesn't catch, negative/armed/violent reinforcement will).

Morality is selfish. Setting a standard for myself is one thing. Setting a standard for all of humanity is more tyrannical. Enforcing it with weaponry and violence is even worse.

You tend to twist my words into something I did not say and then tell me it's "bullshit." I wonder why.

05/14/07 @ 13:41

# **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



If you told me that a conman stole my wallet, I would not approach that person and ask them. What sense does that make? Would YOU?!

If a conman stole my wallet, I would simply let it go- I'm not going to waste my time by trying to get him to admit he did it, let alone give it back to me; he'd probably just ignore me anyway. The only thing I could do is walk away and think about a better place to put

my wallet next time. This action serves me much better than trying to prevent something that I cannot seeing as it has already happened, no? I'm guessing you'll say no. I'm also guessing you have a lot of pain and frustration in your life because of it.

I would not see you as immoral, I wouldn't even have a second thought about judging you, let alone the poor fella that took my wallet (I don't carry much money on me if I even have much money to begin with, and by him stealing my wallet he projects the need for money; I, on the other hand, allow the world's abundance to flow to me willingly, and know that not long after that incidence I might receive a check or find a nice sum of money on the ground- who knows!)

In any situation, we are all equal. I am able to realize the God within all of us, and the fact that though we may all appear to be different, that we are all the same; we are all Gods on our own pathes to greatness, and whatever detour they take is none of my business for I know the end is the same regardless. Their actions (whether they are good or bad in your eyes) do not change who they truly are. Which is the same as you and I.

We are what we are. It is what is it. It will be what it will be. That is all.

By me not getting upset about the situation, I have saved myself quite a few things:

- 1. Time. I did not attempt to get back something which I WILLINGLY gave away.
- 2. Money. From that experience I realize where NOT to keep my wallet.
- 3. A car ride with the police. Obviously a confrontation with said "conman" will probably result in something physical- which would not make me very happy seeing as I would have spent a night or two in jail and still be without my money. A night in jail could result in other losses such as an upset wife, diminishing of self-confidence, and other ridiculousness I could have avoided simply by letting it go.

I would gain so much by letting him keep it. Who knows, maybe he really did need that money. Things like money flow in and out of us constantly; if I am trying to hold on to a sum that was taken, I will not be receptive to the next sum that's coming. Simple as that. I will not disrupt the flow; everything is as it should be.

Or as you put it, que sera, sera.

05/14/07 @ 13:59

#### Comment from: Shadow [Visitor]

Hello Mathev

Hello Mathew and BooHoo,

I enjoyed reading both your post and I can totally take and learn from both of your posts.

Mathew and BooHoo: I feel the idea of "what ever will be, will be" is a "belief" system also setup and is used to give reason to any event out of our control, whether positive(winner

the lottery if you're broke) or negative (losing your house and family in a tornado)that happens in our lives as a "set plan" and is considered our destiny.

Anything that is out of our control is either based on a "benvolent" or "malevolent" source. If that is the case, then we are nothing but puppets, being controlled by belief system that allows us to live by accepting pointless tragedy in the physical, only to be "freed" from it in death.

This pointless tragedy can either be forces are nature, which religious people say that God has control of so I guess he's to blame for anything out of our control and pointless tragedy caused by people because they lack the respect of their fellow man or woman.

Sure if you're going to rob me, just take the money and go. No need to kill anyone but if the person takes my money then makes that decidion to kil my family, I will by right be forced to do the same to him if that rule of "what ever will be, will be" also apply to the situation. Especially if the guy is in my house and I feel my life is in danger. If he took my family's life, then I have nothing. Money doesn't matter compared to the life this person has taken and if "things happen for a reason" well there will be a reason for me to take his life, just as there was a reason for him to take my family's life.

Also, if it is ok to think that "what ever will be, will be" then there is really no need for religion as a whole because you are accepting tragedy without prejudice (ie. being based on God or Satan)

My personal opinion of things happening for a reason, well I feel that it is a little bogus to me. It demonstrates our inability to control our destiny and puts into perspective the little to no freedom that we tend to THINK have.

In all honestly, there is no such thing as freedom and the idea of being "free" or in "bliss" is an illusion. Everything whether physical or not, is governed by a law. The universe is governed by it's own law. To be in a state of bliss in death, there must be a law applied that would allow this state of bliss to not be disrupted. If there's a place of torment after death, there must be a law applied that would not disrupt the state of being tormented or else it will not exist. In life there is a law that seems to allow everyone to respect one another. You don't have to like the person but atleast having respect for them and allow them to live.

"Live and let live"

We all have the potential to kill but to "Do unto others" is the only law that would allow eveyone to live with respect for one another.

You wouldn't kill anyone, because you don't want them to kill you. You wouldn't rob anyone because you wouldn't ant anyone to rob you. The list goes on.

However, when you give to others, you occasionally will get back in one shape or form, of course you wouldn't be aware of it but it's there. Whether if it's money, a job, etc..

If I kill a lion's cub, it's not going to let it go and say well, "what ever will be, will be" and learn from it's misatke. It's going to kill me.

We are not animals of course but if person makes the decision to break into my home and kill my family, he can only blame himself for getting hurt (if the opportunity was there) for not respecting my life and my family's life. Cause and effect, he killed my family and the effect to that would be for me to do the same, fearing for my life.

In court, the judge is not going to send me to jail for life because I didn't have enough money to buy a guard dog which CAUSED him to break into my house and kill my family. There could be a million reasons given that would cause it to happen.

1. Not turning off alarm.

- 2. Not putting bars on windows.
- 3. Believing that my neighborhood was safe.

But whatever the reason, it does not compare to the actual person who deilberately interupted another man's life and change it forever for his own personal gain.

Putting value of money or material things over someone's life is a very selfish and disrespectful thing and way to live and it does not help anyone gain anything, only to not trust their fellow man, therefore causing him to buy fire arm perhaps.

If we compare ourselves to flowing water such as a river. If someone put huge rocks in the water, yes the water is able to continue to flow and go around it but there is still resistance caused by the rocks. Put enough in there, and you got yourself a dam, which in turn, has interupted the flow of life.

Everyone needs to take responsibility for their own actions and events out of our control should not be based on the control of a benvolent source or malevolent source but for the simple fact that tornadoes happen on this planet, hurricanes happen, earth quakes and such and they will continue to happen even if the human race was wiped out and the only thing left was fungus and plants.

There's a tremendous hurricane on jupiter larger than earth, who would be in control of that exactly, as well as every other storm on planets we do not know about?

Would it be God? There are things which we can control and there are others which we can't are are usually considered "freak accidents" but, if it happened, then there is a reason THAT CAN BE PROVEN. It is only based on God or Satan when there is no reason to why it happened when there is no forensic evidence or proof of why it happened to the person, compared to why it happened due to malfuctioning for example.

just my two cents...

Shadow, formally King James

05/14/07 @ 23:52

### **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



James:

It's not so much that que sera sera philosophy means "put up with it." It is the idea that everything is as it should be, and thus it allows us to move forward- rather than being stuck in a rut because of something that is seemingly unfortunate.

For example, say my family does get killed. Yes, my "normal" reaction is to get upset. But no without reminding myself this is happening for a reason. Now I am free to pursue other relationships, withperhaps—someone who will make me even happier, who I will build another life with and use what I learned from the last love in this new relationship.

It is nothing different than what we call common sense; so common, sometimes we forget that it really is that easy. It's nothing different than what rape victims go through; they, eventually, must come to terms with what happened and learn to FORGIVE in order to move on with their lives. Sometimes we take forgiveness for granted, trying so hard to decide who and what is worthy of it. This can serioually deter our own emotional/mental growth.

Nothing is out of our control, and that is one major concept that allows us to let que sera, ser (so to speak.) Everything that happens to us, we brought into our lives (whether we realize it or not) and this is a bigger, complex concept on it's own, but it is nonetheless true and thus I can accept all things I have asked for and try to bring better things into my life. And I certainly can't do so by griping about the past.

You said:

"If that is the case, then we are nothing but puppets, being controlled by belief system that allows us to live by accepting pointless tragedy in the physical, only to be "freed" from it in death."

That is not what I'm portraying. On the contrary, if we could NOT accept such "pointless" tragedy, not only would we not learn from it, but we would be stuck in a fit of depression and unable to live our lives as anything OTHER than puppets. Puppets, or slaves, to an event that we could have just brushed off of our shoulders to continue moving on with our life.

In fact, that tragedy was not pointless because it enables us to realize how strong we are to be able to move on, and to have survived whatever it was with a valuable lesson learned.

It's not different than what Christianity will tell you; they just don't emphasize it as much... But Jesus did, did he not? He understood how these things are; he said if someone hits you, turn the other cheek. He promoted peace, and despite all of the horrible things people did to him he prayed for them and blessed them because he could not allow something like being beat and spit at to get him depressed; depression is what stops us from living life, and he knew he was destined for greatness. Thus he did not allow HIMSELF to shut out the greatness that flows within and through us on a daily basis.

Martin Luther King also would not let that happen, even though he was in jail.

Nelson Mandela.

Ghandi.

These are all people who practiced at least that small part of a large ideal, and we celebrate them as heroes, saints, even God.

Yes, these people were great. But only because they allowed themselves to be. And we can too. We all have that potential and capability. And just to repeat myself with a blatantly "blasphemous" yet true statement (knowing what we know now...) we ARE all god. In the sense that we all have the capabilities to do anything we set our mind to. That is how great we all are.

It's funny; most of the people who ever did anything great went through HORRIBLE conditions. And yet they prevailed by not allowing those conditions cut them off from the endless power that flows throughout the entire universe. (Quantum physics testifies to this as well. Funny how science and religion are just two different ways of explaining the exact same phenomenon)

You also said:

"I will by right be forced to do the same to him if that rule of "what ever will be, will be" also apply to the situation. Especially if the guy is in my house and I feel my life is in danger."

You will, by LAW, have the right to be forced to do the same to him. Not by this ideaology. In this ideaology you are not forced to do anything that you don't want to do; so if that's what you want to do, it is up to you, but know that it will not serve you.

You're right though; there is no need for religion as a whole. However, if it serves you, keep it. If it does not, do not. Don't let others decide for you. Some people feel strongly about their religion, and if it completely serves them then they should be allowed to believe in it.

Things happen for a reason; to make way for other things to happen. It's basic common sense, which we take for granted, and suddenly when it comes up again it seems too magical and too mystical to be anything but b.s. But it's not. Each one of you can admit that if one certain event had not happened to you, a different one would not have transpired as well. If you say no, you're lying to yourself.

Carl Jung was admant about that principle.

You believe that bliss is an illusion. I am sorry. Because of your belief, that will be your experience. I know from first hand that is not true, and this has been my experience. I hope one day you can let go to experience that too. Just don't forget; yes, everything IS governed by a law:

You'll see it when you believe it

or

Thoughts become things

or

Like attracts like

or

"As ye think, so ye shall be" - Jesus

2/11/2020 Co

There's a million ways to say it. But it is The Law that governs this entire universe.

P.S. Bliss does not mean death. Bliss means become detached from the form and the PAINS and SUFFERING it brings with it so that you may be in the SOUL or SPIRIT; which is not governed by physical limitations like pain, disability, etc. It is in this form that we experience true greatness. Death is simply the releasing of our souls into the rest of the universe as one; which we all are. Thus we never really die, we simply lose our form; which is the ONLY source of pain and suffering.

I wouldn't kill anyone because I don't need to. It serves me in no way. Why would I kill them, for money? Why? The world has an abundance for it, and I am willing to accept it!

Jealousy? Why? I do not NEED to OWN anything or anyONE.

I don't hold back from killing them out of fear of being killed; on the contrary, knowing what I know, I don't fear death; it is inevitable, and I will accept it when it is time.

I simply do not see the need to kill anyone (myself included!). And that is what this "que sera, sera philosophy" (just to be short) brings.

Of course a lion is not going to say that. A lion can't speak. And a lion is not a human being with the capability to think and act BEYOND their built in instinct (that is, biologically engrained TRADITION). That's what makes us thinking, feeling, RATIONAL beings (and not animals =D). We all have moments where we let our animal side take over (sometimes we take it too far in the example of killing out of rage) but nine times out of ten society DOES look down on that behavior, and WE even regret it to some degree. That is because we are better than that. I think we can all agree on that much =)

We are not animals. We have a choice. Aren't we lucky?

You see, the problem with most of us is that we live in fear. Fear of tripping, fear of losing our loved ones, fear of not getting that job, fear of dying. And when we live in fear, we lose self-confidence, and we do not live up to our potential.

Jesus did not live in fear. Jesus also never killed a man.

Martin Luther King Jr did not live in fear. MLK also never killed a man.

Ghandi did not live in fear. Ghandi also never killed a man.

All these people had WAY more reason to live in fear than we do. Yet they never killed.

A man might break into your house to steal your money, kill you in the process because he was afraid of being poor, and he was afraid of getting caught for breaking in. Fear.

Anyhow, thank you so much James for your wonderful feedback, your questions have given me a chance to really explain things in depth with real life situations. I hope this all made sense, and may light be with you.

05/15/07 @ 11:44

# **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



Wow Mathew, your disrespect astounds me, and yet I'm not surprised.

What do I care if someone exploits my world view? You have already exploited every statement I've made, and perhaps simply because you fail to grasp it (or maybe because you're afraid...). That's not my fault; que sera, sera =) It doesn't bother me because I know it is what it is. It IS very simple.

On the contrary, and as you've probably read by now, I have no given up on what separates us from animals. Even a lion will protect it's fellow pride-mate if it's being attacked; that's no human distinction, that's called INSTINCT. And I think that calling the police is enough; my decision, my life. I think I can live with that.

You said:

Oh no. A billion Jews died. Que Sara Sara. Let's leave Hitler, let him do his thing. Its meant to be.

- that is not what I am saying. And you should know that after reading my post to James.

A delusion. A buffer to keep me from pain... It's an illusion, yet it's real? Make up your mind, does it work or does it not?

You know, I think it's funny that you find the ability to withstand "tragedies" as weakness. But then again, you can't be blamed; a true American. You show no respect for others opinions. And it is people like you and things you do and say that are the reason why people like Osama Bin Ladin decide to blow things up. Que sera, sera, right? If something happens, it's for a reason. And there is a lesson out of every event to be learned. Realize that you need to LEARN from the past in order to create a better future. This is why we have History class. Pretty rudimentary, don't you think?

How is this BLIND acceptance? I see can see more than you do in this way. When tragedy strikes, you see "I lost my job." or "I was robbed." When tragedy strikes, I see "I lost my job. Now I can work on what I've always wanted to do." or "I was robbed. Now I know where not to put my wallet." Simple as that. The scope of view has been BROADENED, not closed.

And by the way, this is not predestination. This is cause an effect. As real as you and me. Thanks for your time.

Sincerely,

In sync with the universe as a whole

05/15/07 @ 12:01

#### Comment from: Shadow [Visitor]



Also, for me to personally brush off a tragedy of a family member as "what ever will be, will be" would be a way of telling myself that their whole purpose of living in this world was to get taken out of this world by someone who doesn't respect life as a whole.

If they enjoy the act of killing itself, there is no lesson learned on both parts. For one, the person dead can not say, "next time, I will not leave myself vulnerable" and the person that have done the killing will not say, "oh the next time I will not kill because I wouldn't want it done to me, it looks very painful".

He continues to live, possibly going through life never learning from their mistake.

And if it's a mistake, that means the situation was definately in their CONTROL and he could have prevent it from happening. No one can possibly say that they were curious about death. Well, the only way to find out about death is to kill yourself in all honesty. There is no way anyone can find out what death is like by killing another, therefore remaining never getting satisfied.

If life is about learning from your mistakes, then someone committing that act will only realize how wrong it was AFTER they get caught. If they were not in jail, they wouldn't give a rats ass. It was only due to their "freedom" being stripped away were they only able to ponder on the act and how it CAUSED them to spend the rest of their life behind bars. Therefore, allowing them to graduate from that way of thinking killing is a self-satisfaction act.

When it comes to someone being in a cult or any type of religious belief. To a certain extent, religion itself does not allow a form of learning lessons through mistake. Once you accept a prison-like belief where there is only room for growth within that way of thinking by isolation and alienation, well there is no lessons learned as well.

For example: someone working in a fast-food restaurant and wanting to better him or herself. They have out grown flipping burgers. This person can either find some means to go to college or allow himself to remain on that level only to "grow" by getting promoted to head burger flipper instead of junior burger flipper.

If there was a means to graduate to different levels in religion, learning something from every one of them from Christianity, to Islam to Budhism, not remaining stagnant and dedicated to only one, then moving on to another after you have a grasp and understanding of that last, well that shows there are lessons learned and what ever mistake that a person caused himself, will be lesson learned and hopefully not repeated.

Sort of like martial arts, you can only move ahead once you've mastered the previous.

However, that idea is set only on the individual since many religions and their doctrines have meaningless rules that claims other religions are false and warn them to keep away, therefore keeping the person trapped in a one track state of belief, thinking, and living by not allowing him to grow.

Imagine being told by some authority figure to only associate with folks that wear red shoes, you'll be missing out on alot of interesting and cool people.

If anyone can graduate from religion itself, that is showing some type of progress, since the God that many people believe in does not have ANY religious beliefs except for the "belief" or awareness of himself.

Religion is not needed to be aware of the divine and one self.

Religion is a manufactured system that traps the mind from moving forward and it strips away confidence in oneself to a point where they want to believe that an outside force is in control of what they do in every way, even down to them burning their finger on a hot oven and think that God had contol over what happened and feel that God may have punished for whatever reason, to teach them a lesson.

A car bumper sticker reads: "I'm the pillot, God is my co pilot"

So what happens you the person slams into another car carrying a 3 year old child due to this person that believes that God is their co pilot, falling alseep behind the wheel?

Are they going to blame themselves or believe that God was really not in that passenger seat that day which resulted in him or her killing a woman and her 3 year old child.

It is true that life is about lessons and learning from them but if a system is set up to keep people as "head burger flippers" and not allow them to be "CEO's" of their own "company" basically themselves, well then nothing is actually being gained and there is no progress. It's a shame that people lose their life because of it or by someone's selfish acts.

If every cause has an effect then that "CAUSE" has multiple ways to it's approach.

Any thoughts?

05/15/07 @ 12:22

### **Comment from: Shadow [Visitor]**



You both make good points. I'll just end it with that.

Thanks guys!

05/15/07 @ 12:52

### Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]

I guess the reason why you aren't getting the concept is because I am not stressing that We Are One, enough. Which is unfortunate. But by them dying, we learn lessons.

There are plenty of life lessons to be learned in everything, of all of us.

And if you honestly think that someone that kills (at least the very first time) does not feel remorse or have to deal with intense emotions as a result of their actions (even if they got away!)

then you are having a serious problem relating to the rest of the world.

Sorrow

Remorse

Fear

Shock

These are only a few of the things that a killer might have to deal with.

Not to say that they shouldn't be "punished," but these are great punishment in itself.

I have more to say but I have to go. I'll return.

05/15/07 @ 15:00

#### **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



Note: There are very few killers that are serial killers.

And eventually, yes, they do lose their remorse and sorrow. But it is generally a result of how society responds to their action. Nine times out of ten all remorse is lost after prison, and it leaves criminals with a thirst for REVENGE; or a thirst to breathe the open air. But the lesson learned from prison- I guarantee you- is no greater than the lesson

learned from the act itself.

I personally know someone who went to prison for killing another human being, and after being in prison (where criminals are actually HARDENED, not made docile) he is more ready to kill a person now than he was before simply because he had to have that attitude just to SURVIVE prison, and now he doesn't take shit from ANYONE outside of those bars because they are considerably softer than someone who has been on the inside.

Just to give you an idea of what it means to RELATE to another human being.

We are too quick to judge. We only think about ourselves. By letting what will be, be, we are not saying that we have no control of life. We are simply saying that we have control over our reactions to life, and that we can improve our quality of life by taking things with a grain of salt and trying to learn from them; a method that serves way more productive and healthy than slipping into depression or having a heart set on revenge. Those people can never be happy. Because they have allowed one simple event to enslave them to unhealthy emotions.

Still have more-later

05/15/07 @ 15:12

# **Comment from: Shadow [Visitor]**



Hey BooHoo,

No, I'm not emotionally scarred and I'm not having problems relating to the world.

you said:

I personally know someone who went to prison for killing another human being, and after being in prison (where criminals are actually HARDENED, not made docile) he is more ready to kill a person now than he was before simply because he had to have that attitude just to SURVIVE prison, and now he doesn't take shit from ANYONE outside of those bars because they are considerably softer than someone who has been on the inside.

Prison is on a level in itself. The rules are not the same. You can kill anyone and get away with it. If someone is doing life in prison, there is nothing else the system can do to them if they kill someone in prison.

Also, your view of "que sara sara" would definately not be of any benefit to the person that you know that in prison, unless he's ready to accept his fate and destiny by the hands of an inmate. It's kill or be killed in prison, join a gang or be killed, there is no in betweens. After killing once, like you said you will get over that feeling of remorse and guilt, thus allowing you to committ the same act only this time with less fear, remorse, and less guilt.

It's not that I don't understand where you're coming from BooHoo, it's just that you seem to want to wash away one rule and replace it with another rule while saying that we should free ourselves from the concept of rules or what seems moral such as respecting another persons life.

It's a bit confusing and contradicting.

You mentioned that Jesus preached to "turn the other cheek" and to forgive but the bible also reveals that God also killed out of anger, and also killed out of jealousy and at one point, he punished hundreds of people for one man's action of not counting the census correctly. He did not punish the man responsible until the man asked God why was he punishing innocent people for his actions. The God in the bible had the choice to kill or not to kill and those choices also applied to me when you said that I had a choice to kill or not to kill the person that robbed and killed my family from the previous example.

I'm not sure if using Jesus was such a good example since alot of killing in the bible was by the hand of God. Not individual killings but mass killings.

If you're going to use God as an example then I guess that I can use him too, unless God in the OT is not the same God in the NT. If they are, then there are two sides to him which wouldn't make human behavior any differnt since we are capable of turning the other cheek and killing. These killings are caused by God who seem to have lost control of his emotions.

Why didn't he turn the other cheek like Jesus? Forgive and learn from the mistakes perhaps?

At some point we all let go of tragedies but we do remember them. We let go by not acting out on the anger or frustration that may have been built up inside.

We've all had our hearts broken by our "first love" but eventually we get over it. In time I would forgive the robber for doing what he did (that is if I didn't kill him myself out of anger).

Also for anyone to kill before even comitting that act itself, those feelings of remorse, shock, sorrow, and fear should run through their minds non stop. I have putmyself in the situation by using my imagination and thinking very hard if I can do it and I honestly can not take someone's life UNLESS my life or someone close to me is being threated. I'm not going to allow a person with a knife to charde at me just because I don't want to feel remorse or sorrow.

In martial arts, there were masters who had knowledge on the vital points on the persons body and one strike would kill them. They did not use that blow unless it was very nessesary.

A gang banger kills for the first time and after that feeling of remorse is gone, they are killers and can kill at the drop of a dime for some meaningless.

My actions effects other people once I step outside of my comfort zone or my home and people need to be aware of that.

To free yourself of all rules, you must free yourself of the rule which IS "freeing yourself of rules". Which is a rule within itself. Either way, you are living by some kind of law or rule which in turn effects other people by the way your live and your actions.

There is no escape from law or rules or what may seem as moral or immoral. By living so free, you are making yourself acessible to many or different levels. Someone may even take your kindess for a weakness.

If there is indeed a "right" way, there to must be a "wrong" way and SOMETIMES it can not always be "what it is" unless people chose to accept it for what it is. Whatever the situation may be.

"What ever happens, happens" means nothing. It happens because people allow whatever it is to happen.

05/15/07 @ 19:49

#### **Comment from: Shadow [Visitor]**



Hey Mathew here's another song..

The Birds - 1966

To every thing, turn, turn, turn
There is a season, turn, turn, turn
And a time to every purpose under heaven
A time to be born, a time to die
A time to plant, a time to reap
A time to kill, a time to heal
A time to laugh, a time to weep

To everything, turn, turn, turn
There is a season, turn, turn, turn
And a time to every purpose under heaven
A time to build up, a time to break down
A time to dance, a time to mourn
A time to cast away stones
A time to gather stones together

To everything, turn, turn, turn
There is a season, turn, turn, turn
And a time to every purpose under heaven
A time of love, a time of hate
A time of war, a time of peace
A time you may embrace
A time to refrain from embracing

To everything, turn, turn, turn
There is a season, turn, turn, turn
And a time to every purpose under heaven
A time to gain, a time to lose
A time to rend, a time to sew
A time to love, a time to hate
A time for peace, I swear it's not too late

05/15/07 @ 22:35

# **Comment from: Shadow [Visitor]**

I'm sorry to bombared you with extra stuff, BooHoo. It's just that when ever you post something, I have to read it a few times to get a full understanding.

And eventually, yes, they do lose their remorse and sorrow. But it is generally a result of how society responds to their action. Nine times out of ten all remorse is lost after prison, and it leaves criminals with a thirst for REVENGE; or a thirst to breathe the open air. But the lesson learned from prison—I guarantee you—is no greater than the lesson learned from the act itself.

So MOST of the time, they lose remorse because of the treatment they get from society? I guess someone that has taken a life that wasn't in the act of self-defense needs comforting from society, including the family of the victim?

When remorse is lost after prison, it may leave the criminals with a thirst for revenge. But, revenge against who? Who are they going to punish for an action they have committed?

Any type of revenge should be against himself and no one else. If he was forced to kill against his will or if he was blamed for a crime that he did not commit, then I will see where revenge may fit in there.

People tend to commit a crime and then get pissed off because they were caught and want to consider revenge but never realizing what they did got them in there in the first place. Quick to blame someone else and not themselves.

"This is myself fault"

"I blame myself for this"

not

"I'm going to get that person for testifying against me in court"

"If it wasn't for him, I wouldn't be here"

BooHoo, you're a smart person so do you think that your philosophy would be effective in a hostile environment such as prison, where the rules of the outside world has no purpose or effect on them?

I agree with you, there's many people who are sorry and take full responsibility for their own action.

I personally know someone who went to prison for killing another human being, and after being in prison (where criminals are actually HARDENED, not made docile) he is more ready to kill a person now than he was before simply because he had to have that attitude just to SURVIVE prison, and now he doesn't take shit from ANYONE outside of those bars because they are considerably softer than someone who has been on the inside.

Ok, so who's to blame for that? Me or himself? I feel heart broken for people that are totally innocent and have been blamed for crimes that they did not commit and are sitting in prison compared to someone that has hurt someone and blames everyone else besides him or herself.

So apparently this person that you know have not learned a lesson by letting this be as it should or else he would not force himself to be hardended in such a way. He would actually accept things for what they are and accept someone taking his life. But no, he doesn't see it that way because he feels that he must kill because his life is being threatened which is the case that I too said that under those circumstances, I would do it.

If he truly has learned his lesson, he would not resist someone trying to take his life, only accept it with opened arms and a smile. Although he knows that he could have changed the result of his own demise by defending himself, he figured, why interfer?

Que sara sara

05/16/07 @ 09:26

#### **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**



I never claimed that you were emotionally scarred, but YES; you do have problems relating to other people. And you're not the only one, by far. You take it more seriously than it needs to be; it is so easy to forget about others point of view. Your statements regarding killers makes that much clear, so for you to turn around and say "No I don't have a problem relating" is pretty ridiculous.

# Dear Matthew:

Prison- whether it is "on a level in itself" or not- is STILL the punishment for murder. You said that without law (prison), they would never learn. Yet when I show you what it really does, all of a sudden prison doesn't count?

Obviously you've never been to prison.

The rules are quite the same.

2/11/2020 Co

You can't kill anyone in jail or prison and get away with it. You CAN kill SOMEONE and MAYBE get away with it; same thing out in society. No, they may not be using forensics to find the killer, but they still look for the killer through other means. Either way, if they DO find the killer, there is serious punishment involved. No, they can't get life obviously but they DO receive serious punishment.

Look, I'm not going to argue anymore with you. If you want answers to your questions, read "You'll See it When You Believe it" by Dr Wayne D Dyer. His words are what I reiterate to you now, and I simply don't have the time. Sorry. But I can promise that all of the things you ask me here will be clearly, directly, and ten times over answered in that book; he does so purposely, which is why I am stout in my belief, which is why I will leave it to the pro.

As for this rule business, I am not washing away another rule; I don't even know what rule you're talking about. The only thing I know is that I have all the power to create anything and everything I set my mind to, everything happens for a reason (because I am constantly creating the world around me), there is no good or bad-just is, and that we are all one. That is all that matters to me.

You say it's contradicting of "turn the other cheek," but then you say GOD did this; God =/= Jesus. Sorry. But not really. Not to mention Christians are those who act CHRIST like, and Jesus was the Christ. Not God. Please keep that distinction in mind (and note this does not prevent him from being "part of the trinity," just note that he is the son, and not JEHOVA the father)

Jesus never did any of that stuff you're talking about. And there was a good reason for it. You know this yourself, considering you are saying "Jesus is not a good example considering GOD killed lots of people." Why not just say Jesus? Because Jesus didn't do it.

Then you say "Why didn't he turn the other cheek like Jesus."

Again, because Jesus is not God. Just reminding you.

Now with the Dead Sea Scrolls and the Essene library, scholars suspect Jesus spent his "silent years" studying with the Essenes (a religious sect, not unsimilar to the Pharisees and Sadducees), and it melded into a lot of his teachings. One big one- The Sermon on the Mount- was practically recited from Essene literature. But that's another story, for another forum I suppose =)

Anyhow, I've really got to jet. Please, if you truly believe in something, try to know all that you can about it! Take a theology class, take a course on the history of Christianity, read a bible, read sermon books, watch those weird Sunday programmings! lol

I care for you all, whoever you are, and I only want the best for us all. Pero que sera, sera. (to poke fun at myself)

P.S. Please do not stereotype "gang bangers." After the feeling of remorse is gone in ANYONE they can kill at the drop of a dime. Not just gang members. And trust that there are a lot of them that didn't want to do it in the first place, got pressured into it, and now it is kill or be killed for them.

Thanks for your time.

Oh, and triple quadruple p.s.: The truth is a paradox. But read the book I mentioned above, it'll show you just how big of a paradox it all is, and how it works.

Take care

05/16/07 @ 11:46

### **Comment from: Boohoo Boohoo [Visitor]**

Oh wow. I had posted a great deal of stuff only for it to be erased.

Unfortunately, I don't have time to continue this.

Shadow, the book "You'll See it When You Believe" will answer all of those questions and more. It's by Dr Wayne D Dyer. Read it if you truly want answers to those questions from

the point of view I was only reiterating, and have no longer time to do.

Please take care, I wish all of you well, and James; e-mail me sometime, I'd love to have this conversation over the phone (in real time) rather than trying to squeeze in time at work.

05/16/07 @ 11:51

### **Comment from: Shadow [Visitor]**

Peace BooHoo,

Actually that was my post in regards to God and Jesus and the gang bangers and such, not Mathew.

I've been told many time that Jesus is God and the COG, a church who claims to have the truth will admit to that claim as well. So, I guess it's really up to the individual to decide.

But, I respect your wayd and views hopefully I can recieve the same.

I don't have a problem relating to people UNLESS you are referring to a difference of opinion which we all have and I also don't appreciate anyone taking the life of someone if it is not out of self defense (i'm sorry to say) but I don't want you to drag this out anymore than it has to. I will take your opinions and respect it to the fullest.

Thanks again BooHoo and to Mathew too.

05/16/07 @ 12:17

#### Comment from: Shadow [Visitor]



Please forive me again for the extra stuff.

Jesus may have not done those things but he surely did not condemn it. Heck, he even accepted and encouraged his disciples to do it for him.

Jesus' words:

Reference Luke 19:27

"But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me"

Which basically gave Christians the right and golden pass to slay those who are non-christians and non-believers. I would say his words were no different from God's ("the father") words and actions from the OT. Can't kill for one cause then condemn it if i's not done in the name of God or for God. If it is truly a sin to kill then, that law should apply to every type of killing, even through self defense.

Well, that is all. I'm exhausting the conversation.

Thanks again.

05/16/07 @ 12:47

#### **Comment from: dilaith [Visitor]**



hye mne first look this crist promised come back ,but do youknow what does mean cloud biblically? is body ,remenber in daniel prophetized thta jesus arrive in one cloud ,but you tell me . he arrive with one cloud or in nside of marie.. so much versiclesof the bible says cloud 0 body:)

05/21/07 @ 13:09

#### **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**

dilaith, first you need to spell correctly so that other people can understand what you are writing. I think I know what you said, yet in the bible it says that He will come back as he left, for all to see.



Hun, you've been brainwashed.

05/22/07 @ 08:22

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Dilaith,

You mean a Christ returning through a man and a woman who were non believers in the God of the Holy Bible and was born and raised into a religion that is looked down as being a false and idol worshipping religion by your church?

Cult

Is that the same Christ you're referrign to? According to the bible, God should have punished his parents for being non believers in him. Yet they are rewarded with a Christ or a savior that had nothing to do with their own religion, better yet, the belief and recognition of a God who hates other Gods??

It is so funny that non believers and those of other religions are being punished and killed by natural disasters (caused by God) for not accepting him or his Sabbath days to worship him OR accepting the text book (Holy Bible) that is said to be from him, well according to your church that is.

That is the most absurd and contradicting concept I've heard yet. If that is the case, then I am the Dalai Lama. I have nothing to do with Buddhism, but I will claim to be him anyway.

Doesn't the bible testify the destruction of people who do not believe in God? You can read all of the stories of God's wrath throughout the bible directed towards people who did not worship him. Why ignore that important information and "law" then accept the fairy tale of Christ being born unto non believers (whether that story is referring to parents who are non believers OR if it meant a NATION of non believers is yet to be clarified)?

But hey, I guess you choose to ignore that part of Ahnsahghong's history ehh? Just too embarrassing to know that your God kneeled before a golden statue and wore beads around his neck.

God destroys everyone that doesn't believe in him. Your church's story contradicts the actions of God in the Holy Bible and proves that God accepts ALL non believers and those of other religions without prejudice.

- James

05/23/07 @ 05:19

# **Comment from: Creaseys cousin [Visitor]**



Creasy, wow you amaze me. I thank you for showing me that all people who worship God, whether Islam, Buddism, Judaism, or Christianity are cult followers. According to all websites there is no God and your all suckered into giving your money to these cult leaders. Tell me how much money Christians give to their cults. Muslems following thier cults are killing all kinds of people. You all people need to wake up and start followin Creasy. He says there is no God and if you give your money to God then you have been

brainwashed into following a cult. You work hard why give your money away. something didnt create the planet, make you work, and then make you give your money to it. Thanks Creasy! I use to be in the Christian cult be cause my parents brain washed me into beliving all that stuff, but You are on the Money. So all you Jesus Christ, Mohhamud cult following people wake up stop killing people, Oh yea Christians we wont even begin to say how many you all killed, and stop giving away your money. Seek Help Call on Creasy to get you through!! By the way man humans been on Earth 4 MY (Million Years but you knew taht) Stop followin cults that want yourrrrr money

06/13/07 @ 19:26

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



You all people need to wake up and start followin Creasy.

Well, wouldn't that make Creasy a cult leader if we all "followed" him?

Just wondering...

:-)

James

06/16/07 @ 02:51

### **Comment from: Ted [Visitor]**



Creasy's cousin, didnt you just post a similar thing on my website's message board, only using my name instead of Ceasy's?

Anyway, you're basically saying "if the COG is a cult, then all religions are a cult". But how is that a defense of the COG? How does that make what the COG says to be true? COG doctrines say that all other religions are false anyway. So you're argument is pointless.

You've lost all ability to defend Ahnsahnghong.

06/16/07 @ 10:29

# **Comment from: Lee [Visitor]**

The History is being repeated again...

? Who

When Jesus came on earth...No one beleived him till he was lifted up in heaven.... In the same way , No one beleives in CHrist Ahnsahnghong....

Jesus came to wash our sins, but the Holy Spirit has come to bring us salvation which was stopped by the satans deceiving ppl to beleive everything which would take us away from god.

God is not going to tell everyone in a simple language about how everyone can get salvation n eternal life..But its the riddle n coding of the bible which could be decoded only by the Holy Spirit...1) God dwells in the Zion....2)Holy Spirit has to bring back salvation 3) 2000 years of christ is over..we r living in the end days....Signs r Natural Disasters, wars, rumours of wars, extra knowledge in the world (everything was prophesised) like how we hv physical father n mother, we need to hv spiritual father n mother...if we come from the flesh n blood of our physical parents then we hv to come out of flesh n blood of our spiritual father n mother....thus the bread is the flesh of jesus and wine, his blood... Having this while being baptised and during the passover, then the destruction will go over us, just like how it happened during the israeli n egypt conflict when god informed isralies to hv a seal on their houses with goats blood and he will pass over the plagues above them....if it happened that time, why wouldnt it happen now?

so someone had to come back to put these things in order and thts the Holy Spirit and thts Father Christ Ahnsahgnhong.....If u repent for ur sins, he will be more than happy with u but if u go against it then i dont know exactly whts gonna happen....but i would advise u people tht if u guys dont beleive it then atleast dont bad mouth about it coz u never know the outcome..No one can flee away from the wrath of god.

Its prophesiesd tht God will rise from the east from the end of the world....This place is nothing but South Korea.

God is not 1 but 2....God the Father and God the Mother thts why they r refered as elohim which means 2.

The Father is none other than Christ Ahnsahnghong and the Mother is Mother Jerusalem. Its a trick..God never meant jerusalem the city..Its actually the name of the mother...Who is in South Korea

2/11/2020

now. Christ Ahnsahnghong died in 1985 exactly 37 years after being baptised to fullfill 40 years of christ on earth... 3 years of jesus and 37 years of ahnsahnghong.

He told his followers tht 1988 world would end and nothing of that sort happen...many ppl left the church...lts coz god wanted to know who r his real ppl with utmost faith in him and who r just greedy about getting eternal life as this was also prophesiesd tht their lips talks about god but their souls r dead.

This church of god is nothing but ZION.bible says, god dwells in the zion.

and zion is the place where u hv to be baptised to get a gods seal on ur forehead tht during the destruction day, the disaster would pass over u.....The book of life mentioned in the bible is ur name in the list of zion members...A day b4 the destruction zion would call all their members to come to the zion to escape the wrath....That end day is only known to Mother Jerusalem. Its mentioned that 3 weeks b4 the end, orders would come to stop preaching and not open the bible, n then the end will come....body lives for 60 years, but ur soul forver, so focus on ur soul, not ur body as in bible, body is refered to dust and its mentioned that the dust will go in the ground and the soul would go to god where it came from....The followers of ppl in the zion will change to spiritual form in split second, twinkling of an eye and be raised up..this also is mentioned in the bible.

We r like isiah, son of abraham, The children of promise as we come frm a free mother and thts mother jerusalem.

This also is in the bible....U go to a regualr church, all the priest r called father, its wrong as theres only one father and thts the god almighty....u ask them any difficult verse in the bible, see if they can answer it...they will just say tht its coded and its mystery n only god knows...

ALL THE MYSTRIES HAS BEEN DECODED BY FATHER CHRIST AHNSAHNGHONG.

pEACE

06/24/07 @ 17:20

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



He told his followers tht 1988 world would end and nothing of that sort happen...many ppl left the church...Its coz god wanted to know who r his real ppl with utmost faith in him and who r just greedy about getting eternal life as this was also prophesiesd tht their lips talks about god but their souls r dead.

Lee,

you can keep your "God" the lies and tricks people for his own pleasure. If you tell someone that the world is going to end and they believe you, then you must know the outcome. For if he was "God" then he should have KNOWN what the result would be. So who was he trying to prove this test to, himself or his followers??

Because for one, he shouldn't have had "followers" when he was alive if he so called "came in secret".

How can a person have followers if it is said that know one knew who he was until after he died. You said it yourself in your post and compared his story to Jesus'.

When Jesus came on earth...No one beleived him till he was lifted up in heaven.... In the same way, No one beleives in CHrist Ahnsahnghong....

No one like who?? You mean everyone in the world? So when Jesus was alive, the people in China were suppose to know who some jewish guy nailed to a cross was? The people in Africa were suppose to know who he was?? Get real!

So, did he (Ahnsahnghong) have followers when he was alive? Nothing but contradictions and holes being filled but lies and bullshit.

Second, if he told his congregation that the world would end and it didn't, then what happened to the people that DIDN'T believe him and his LIE??

Were they called blasphemers? Were they rejected by him because they did not believe him when he said that the world would end in 1988?

How can someone being told a LIE also be punished and rejected for not beliving the LIE??

And those who believed the LIE, were punished for believing it. They were punished by being called unfaithful as your post says.

So basically, those who believed him were fooled, lied to, or as you put it..TRICKED and those that DIDN'T believe him were too fooled..so even though it was a LIE and a TRICK, those who didn't believe his words were still persecuted by those who believed it for NOT believing this JOKER, all because of his little selfish and POINTLESS LIE and TRICK.

I never knew God was such a trickster and I also never knew an ALL KNOWING God needed to KNOW anything by way of staging a false test, since he should "know all" as it is.

I'm laughing at an ALL KNOWING God needing to know anything. Why should he NEED to know, he KNOWS ALL doesn't he??

Ok, this is what really happened. Your God predicted the end of the world and he was wrong! So his GOONS came up with a bullshit story like "he was testing to see who was faithful" when in reality he LIED and if he did "prophecy" about the end then it was WRONG.

So..if it was a trick, then he LIED!

and if it were the truth then he was WRONG!

Either way, he failed at being a God and coming up with that BULLSHIT story was just a cover up.

When did Jesus ever LIE to his followers to see how "loyal" or "faithul" they were?

Your God is a liar and a trickster, sounds more like a devil to me.

The bible is a MYSTERY because it fails to contain vital information that would put an end to questions.

Something is a mystery is when someone or some people lose or withhold information. Such as a murderer getting rid of evidence (gun or knife) that may have his or her finger prints.

The bible is not a mystery because "God wanted to keep his plan away from Satan". If that was the case then Satan's demise would have been coded into this mystery book for him not to know about.

- James

06/25/07 @ 10:18

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Its coz god wanted to know who r his real ppl with utmost faith in him and who r just greedy about getting eternal life  $\,$ 

HAHAHA..."God wanted to KNOW".

Apparenty your God doesn't KNOW much. He didn't KNOW the end of the world wasn't going to be in 1988.

He didn't KNOW who was faithful and who wasn't. I would assume if people were attending a church which claims to be the "only true church", they would believe it to be and would believe every word that he (Ahnsahnghong) preached without a doubt.

How can a person who believes the bible as God's word 100% and is without flaw and also fear God by way of believing that he KNOWS ALL..etc.

If God knows everything, why wouldn't he KNOW who was faithful and who was not. So your God chose to hide his own powers from himself? Wow, that's heavy...

The only people that should learn anything from a "test" are humans not an ALL KNOWING God. But apparently his followers didn't learn anything except not to be TRICKED or LIED to again which would cause me to leave as well.

Lee, do you have ANY idea what those people went through??? Selling off their property, their homes, quiting jobs, getting rid of their savings because they thought the world was going to end, only for nothing to happen???

I would not only leave the church but I would make sure the preacher whom ever it was get socked in the face since Ahnsahnghong wasn't alive in 1988 to feel MY wrath.

They need to stop playing games with peoples lives.

- James

06/26/07 @ 01:52

#### **Comment from: Mark [Visitor]**



CULT!!! There were trying to talk to people at a park I frequent in California. Good think I asked for their website so I could go see how ridiculous they are. What a huge response this post has gotten!

07/03/07 @ 15:15

# **Comment from: andywrites [Visitor]**



Hey friends, everyone.

This discussion has been most amazing. It has kept me awake much longer than I thought I would be. And it has kept me turning back to the Bible, which is a very good thing.

Brother Daniel, whom I have met and been taught by from CoG has said a couple times, "Everything happens for a reason." I think that whatever our feelings about CoG, we can appreciate it if they have stimulated us to be more strict with our Bible searchings. "All things work together for good for those who love God," Romans 8:28.

I am a struggling Divinity school student and, like many, I have found the spirit and life in the CoG people I have met twice now to be inspirational, and a wonderful reminder of the joy that comes from remembering we ARE indeed saved. This has been my source of joy, not anything of the teachings, which I have found problematic from the beginning. If nothing else, the CoG has shown many of us who meet them what it looks like to walk fully in the faith of being saved and feeling assured of God's promises. It looks so beautiful, is a feeling beyond compare, and I believe it is something all posting to this forum may share in, regardless of membership in CoG or not.

I would like to suggest a third way of looking at this which I see, which does not involve taking sides.

A central component of the CoG's first or second teaching – as it has recently been delivered to me – is focus on Genesis 2:17, that we "shall not eat of the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, for in the day that you eat of it you shall die."

CoG uses this on the way to explaining the importance to accessing the tree of life, which they tie to Jesus in a very illuminating way.

But one thing I cannot ignore is that the commandmant of God still stands: we are not to eat of the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. Now I have not heard too many places where the

meaning of this is interpreted, but to me it seems clear, and I wonder if you agree with me: it is not for us as humans to know the difference between good and evil.

Just as it says in many places that we are not to judge, but that only God (or Jesus) has the job of judging – I feel that the message is that we are not to indulge in games of determining what is good, or what is evil. We are simply to be obedient to God.

This comes to mind so strongly as I read these posts. On the path to determining whether the CoG is right or not, we inevitibly devolve into accusations of whether they are good or evil. Similarly, the CoG participants in the forum seem to get drawn into vicious accusations of whether other churches are good or evil.

Now throughout the posts, I have seen all members, at times, acting on much better behavior than this. But I have also seen all (almost – except for Creasy, bless his heart), at some point accuse the other of working for Satan.

In the course of this, we all get sucked down to lower levels, of accusations, of righteousness, and ultimately to taking our eyes and hearts off of the simple obedience to God for which we are made.

The question may arise – but what are we to obey? But I think that is missing the point. God will provide for us what we need to know in order to live in the truth and follow Him. We can trust this with as much faith as we trust God will provide for the hairs on our heads, or our next meals.

However, it is when we get drawn into debasing accusations, we begin to use faculties in ourselves which opens the door to our death, to our disobedience and sin, etc.

I do not think it matters whether we objectively decide who is on the side of Good and who evil. This is not for us to know.

It is simply for us to feel ourselves raised up by whatever reminds us of God's enduring and infinite goodness, the promise of salvation that comes through Jesus Christ, and live beaming the joy that derives from it from the depths of our hearts. Therefore, if the CoG helps you feel it, then this is what God has wanted for you. If not, then God has another way you will be reminded, and perhaps your interaction with CoG is a step on the path taking you there:)

What God does not want is for us to get sunk down in the mire of legalese, bickering amongst ourselves about who is right and who is wrong. Jesus seems to have broken up enough conversations like this for that to be clear.

So I beg that we all recall our highest moment, in this conversation, or from elsewhere, where we most felt lifted up, and let ourselves be returned there, fully trusting that such was a place to which God led us, by His infinite means, and attempt to stay there, in Life, and not in the knowledge of good and evil, so that we may dwell without obstacle in the vivid love and life that Jesus has placed in our hearts, for ourselves, for one another, and for God.

This is our promised land, to which God continues to call us through our deserts, and which we can find this very moment without church or debate, for God has made it possible.

Amen.

07/06/07 @ 03:04

#### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Hello Andywrites,

Thanks for posting your opinion. I deeply feel whether God wants us to have knowledge of "good and evil" or not is something that can not be avoided.

It's knowing right from wrong. Even animals are capable of picking up the instinct. It is not something that can be avoided. Life is about experiences, we experience something new everyday whether if it's falling in love, falling out of love, being tricked by a salesman, having a intelligent conversation with someone or an arguement, eating different foods or drinks..etc.

2/11/2020

We all learn by what we experience and this is a part of knowing what's right from what's wrong. To not experience anything, is to be deaf and blind and perhaps isolated from sensing touch, taste and smell.

That experience is death to me. Although, we add to our experience by learning the alphabet and mathamatics, it still remains that our experience of "good and evil" or right and wrong comes from our 5 or perhaps 6 senses which would be Seeing, Hearing, Smelling, Tasting, and Touching then we determine what is "good" or "bad" by processing this information in our brains.

Life is also learning from your experiences for example if a child were to touch a hot stove once, he/she will feel the pain and that experience will be processed in their brain and they will KNOW not to touch the stove again because of what they experienced, which had to be pain and pain is not a "good" experience.

I will continue this post, I don't want to tortue you with a long post.

- James

07/06/07 @ 14:38

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

Hello again Andywrites,

you said in your post:

But one thing I cannot ignore is that the commandmant of God still stands: we are not to eat of the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. Now I have not heard too many places where the meaning of this is interpreted, but to me it seems clear, and I wonder if you agree with me: it is not for us as humans to know the difference between good and evil.

Just as it says in many places that we are not to judge, but that only God (or Jesus) has the job of judging – I feel that the message is that we are not to indulge in games of determining what is good, or what is evil. We are simply to be obedient to God.

How can one stop another from learning "right from wrong"? When God put Adam in the garden, he told him the rule. He said, you can basically eat from everything, except for that tree over there or you will "die".

That rule contained actions. If he ate this, nothing will happen but if he ate that, he will die. He gave a statement that contained a REWARD and a CONSEQUENCE in itself.

It will be GOOD for him to eat the other fruits and it would be BAD for him to eat the fruit of the other tree.

The REWARD is continued eternal life.

The CONSEQUENCE is death.

A rule that contained a "good and evil" MESSAGE. Whether if Adam KNEW (which I highly doubt since he was created in ignornce) what God meant when he said "ye shall DIE" is to be determined.

Because if he KNEW what to "DIE" or "DEATH" was, he would have KNOWN that it is a BAD thing and not a GOOD thing.

So, did Adam NOT know what DEATH was or did he? If he DID know, then we can say that he already had the knowledge of "good and evil" all long. Because it takes that knowledge to KNOW the meaning of DEATH.

If he DID NOT know the meaning of DEATH or to DIE, then God can not blame him for something that he did not KNOW. The statement "to die" could have been meaningless to Adam since he did not know what it meant.

And if God explained what death was to Adam, then he would KNOW and he then would have some knowledge of "good and evil" because he would KNOW that death was bad and to eat from it would be a BAD THING.

Knowledge is not something that can be stopped and if anyone ignores that fact, then they are in denial. Dumbing yourself down or "playing stupid" can not stop a person from learning and knowing unless they have some type of mental disorder and even then, some form of learning or learning what's right from what's wrong is capable.

Unless the person is brain dead of course....

So for the COG to use that passage to SCARE people away from knowledge is a joke because WITHOUT technology, we as humans are still capable of learning and knowing, through our life experience and our surroundings.

Knowledge DOES reign supreme because if I didn't know, then I would be an ignorant fool.

Thanks again for posting, Andywrites.

- James

07/06/07 @ 15:16

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Correction:

Knowledge is not something that can be stopped and if anyone ignores that fact, then they are in denial.

I meant "can NOT" be stopped. Meaning, you can not stop anyone from taking in information. Our SIX senses permits that from happening.

- James

07/06/07 @ 17:35

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Crap, I think I have said that statement wrong, hopefully you have an idea of what I mean.

Also, I just want to add one small thing. God made commandments, those set of rules tells us what's "right" from what's "wrong", well according to God.

Setting up RULES that strips away the freedom to do something or to say something and that it should not be done under any circumstance is the foundation of determining what it "right" and what is "wrong".

We have to understand, if Adam and Eve were created in ignorance, it was impossible for then to understand God's rule for the simple fact that he did not explain the statement "to DIE".

I can tell a 5 year old child, "Do not eat the piece of candy on the table or you will FLABBER GABBER DOOGLE!!

The child will probably laugh and ask me, "what's that?". If I refuse to give them the meaning of FLABBER GABBER DOOGLE, then I am keeping them in ignorance and if they do not KNOW what it means, well the word is meaningless to them and they will eat the candy without any fear of consequence.

If I have explained to the child that FLABBER GABBER DOOGLE means to die and when you die, you can not come back. Then the child KNOWS to FEAR eating the candy, just like when Adam FEARED God when he ate the apple, causing him to hide in shame of his nakedness.

So either way, Adam and Eve were setup. And if they KNEW what death was, then they must have had the knowledge.

A child doesn't KNOW what death is unless you tell him/her, so he/she would not FEAR it. By explaing to them what it is, you are introducing them to the knowledge of Good and Evil.

Rules are setup to determine what is "right" from what is "wrong". When God spoke that one rule of not eating the fruit, he introduced Good and Evil or right from wrong without them comprehending it YET he EXPECTED them to comprehend it. And to comprehend it, they would have to KNOW and UNDERSTAND the reward VS the consequence.

Basically, they would have to have the knowledge of good and evil to understand God's rule.

They were setup, simple as that..

- James

07/06/07 @ 19:26

### **Comment** from: cog member [Visitor]



I joined the church of God about 2 months ago and never been happier than now. Im From the Uk and living in Korea. When first arriving here i was warned about crazy people trying to preach and brainwash you and being young and new in town believed it and tried avoiding these people as much as i could. One day while chilling in the park a young guy approached me with very ,limited English and simply invited me to go to his church to learn more. And im so glad i had the openminded ness to go with him. I now

have decided that i want to spread the good news not by force or by being brainwashed but because i want to find as many brothers and sisters as i can so we can go to heaven and be saved together. I have had faith my wole life but never truely felt full filled as now. All i ask is that people dont knock what they dont know but ask questions instead. I am willing to answer any questions people might have and i have read alot on here of people saying that COG books are secret and must not be shared with anyone out side of COG that is rubbish i talk to my friends all thetime about COG who are not members no one has ever told me this is a secret book not to be shared thanks

07/17/07 @ 20:12

# **Comment from: ANOTHER ONE CONFUSED [Visitor]**



I have not visited this site in about six months, and from i can gather, some folks have not come to the absolute certainty that there is only one God and one Lord. There is no Biblical support of a Korean christ and a character named mother jerusalem.

07/19/07 @ 20:06

# **Comment from: Ricardo [Visitor]**



Comment for New Guy:

For Ashley and Kendall

Korea has issues..... check this out.

Objection to the Mind Control Model

It is for us as Christians to recognize that the people lying dead on the ground in Jonestown, Guyana did not arrive at that condition due to a rational thought process. Something corrupted their thinking. It is for us as Christians to see that as motivation to reach out to those in such delusion with the gospel of God's love in Christ.

There are some that disagree with the mind control model as a way of explaining cult conversion. The primary objection is that it minimizes personal responsibility for the wrongs committed. This was

illustrated on Bill O'Reilly's news talk show on the Fox News Channel. He was interviewing Steven Hassan, author of Combatting Cult Mind Control, about what should happen with John Walker Lindh, the American Taliban. Hassan said he thought Lindh should get a sentence of community service because he was a victim of mind control. O'Reilly almost went berserk.

The problem for Christians in this is that it is not up to us to determine the level of guilt before God. That is within His Sovereign prerogative only. It is dangerous for us to engage in levels of guilt and levels of responsibility where eternity is concerned. He knows all the issues involved with cult victims just as He knows the issues involved with the person who has never heard the gospel.

#### In Conclusion

I felt it was useful to understand the mind control model at work in the cults by departing somewhat from the field of counter-cult apologetics to look at the issue in a different context, the political realm. After starting this article I received a copy of the Cultic Studies Journal from the American Family Foundation (Vol. 1, No. 3, 2002), which had an article entitled The Cult That Is North Korea by Christopher M. Centner of the Defense Intelligence Agency. The article can be obtained online via a subscription at www.culticstudiesreview.org.

The article cited examples of many of the control methods discussed in Lifton's book. The deity of North Korea is Kim Il-Sung, The Great Leader, and his son Kim Jong-Il, The Dear Leader. The doctrine of their religion is called Juche (pronounced Joo-Chay) which literally means self reliance, but is not because they actually rely on their Leader and the State. Salvation will be the defeat of their enemies, South Korea, Japan and the United States, which will be followed by the spread of Juche across the world. Each North Korean soldier takes an oath to defend the Dear Leader to the death. This is religious cultism.

I conclude with this quote from his article.

"World policymakers are puzzled by North Korea's erratic and violent behavior, failing to understand that North Korea is not a traditional nation-state, but a cult that possesses territory. As a cult, North Korea needs to maintain tensions with the outside world and resist reforms that would seem to others as rationally necessary. Moreover, Pyongyang seems to be slipping more and more toward a totalistic cult model that mirrors the behavior of groups that have, in the past, used weapons of mass destruction, murdered outsiders, and committed group suicide. By viewing North Korea not as a rational nation-state but as a religious cult, policymakers will have a better model to understand and predict Pyongyang's behavior. Some attributes of South Korea's Sunshine Policy appear to correctly focus on weakening Kim Jong II's absolute control over the North Korean population."

# Lifton's Eight Criteria

Milieu Control - the control of the environment including information, associations, time, and energy work to exclude any opportunity for opposition while also promoting the 'party line'.

Mystical Manipulation – this is the 'higher calling' for the follower to be a part of a utopian goal which requires his full devotion. The followers see the leaders as having achieved this higher calling hence they are worthy to be followed.

Demand For Purity – the utopian goal can only be achieved by purity of devotion. Any failure to succeed means impurity exists somewhere and will be searched out by those in control.

Cult of Confession – Failure to succeed means confessions must be made. Any weakness or failure, real or perceived, are to be confessed for the sake of the group. Even confessions where no wrong was actually done can spur the group to more purity.

Sacred Science – The ideology, doctrine and mission of the group are so sacred that they must not be doubted or questioned. To do so is one of the worst offenses possible. However, without the option of questioning, a lie cannot be uncovered.

Loading the Language - Certain words and phrases are so loaded with meaning that stark choices are implied leading to the end of critical thinking.

Doctrine Over Person – What you see, hear or think is irrelevant in the face of the groups doctrine. You must submerge your opinions in the group's worldview.

Dispensing of Existence – Only those who are committed to the group are valued. Those who oppose or betray the group can be dismissed, defamed, disfellowshipped, or killed.

Ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. John 8:32, 36

07/20/07 @ 16:22

# **Comment from: heavenly independence [Visitor]**



Hi~lucas.

I leave a comment to want to tell you about the church of God. firstly, let me introduce about the church of God in brief.

church of God only follow the teaching of the Bible, God's holy word.

By the way, May I ask you a question?

what do you thing of the purpose to go to church?

the most important purpose is to receive salvation(eternal life) from God. isn't it?

then, how can we get the eternal life?

almost of the christian insist that we can be saved just when we believe in God. and so many people also believe that.

however, this is not true.

about this matter, Jesus clearly testify that only he who does the will of God, will enter the kingdom of heaven. If you look at the book of the matthew 7:21, you can see.

it means that only those who believe in

God's word and put it into practice, can go to the kingdom of heaven.

then, which is the God's will?

Man's teaching or God's teaching.

absolutely, the latter.

as you know, God's teaching is written in the Bible.

so, we can know the way to get the eternal life only through the Bible.

this is why church of God only follow

the teaching of the Bible.

now, among many truth in the Bible,

let's focus on the core truth in the church of God.

the most different thing between church of God and the other chruchs is the existence of the heavenly mother.

heavenly mother is the core truth. because we can get the eternal life through her.

The Bible clearly testify to this fact.

let's make a carefully study about heavenly mother.

since the Bible says that God has given us a precious promised.

therefore, the Bible calls us the children of promise

let's take a look at the book of Galatians.

Gal 4:28 Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of promise.

what is the promise God gave us?

1John 2:25 And this is what he promised us-even eternal life.

God promised us the eternal life to his children of promise.

do you know how we received God's precious promise of eternal life?

It's very important to us who want to go to the kingdom of heaven.

So, we must know this to get the eternal life.

God let us know that the way to get the eternal life through the living creatures in this world.

let's confirm this fact through the book of revelation.

Rev 4:11 for you created all things, and by your well they were created.

God created all thing by his will, and his invisible power and divine nature are cleary seen through what has been made.

there are so many living creatures in the world; birds flying in the sky, fishes swimming in the sea, and various animals running on the wide open field.

then, what was His will?

birds flying in the sky have their mothers and fathers, fishes swimming in the ocean also have their mothers and fathers, and so many animals running on the grass have their mothers and fathers, too. all living creatures surely have their mothers and fathers. especially they are given life through their mommies

through this common providence of creation of all things, God reveals a certain will of him. God want us to know His will.

as you know, life is given to us by our farther and mother. our mother is the major life giver who finally gives us life through birth.

what is God's will in creating mother as the main life giver, not the father? just as our physical mother gives us physical life, so must our spiritual mother gives us eternal life.

As you know, many people said that God is the only one.

They Said, God is only father, not the mother.

However, through the history of creation in six days in Genesis, we can clearly find out the existence not only God the Father but also God the Mother.

Ge 1:26-27 God said, "Let us make man in our image, in our likeness." ... in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them.

nowadays, almost all churches insist that only one God the father created man and all things by himself.

but, in genesis, the first book of the bible which is God's revelation.

God said "let us make man in our image, in our likeness..."

he didn't say, "I will make man in my image.."

through this, we can understand that God is plural-more than one.

and verse27

male and female were created in the image of God.

when we refer to verse26 ' in our image '

this word implies that there are multiple images of God-both male and female images of God.

as we call male God 'father'

when people pray for God's blessing, they call, "our father in heaven."

why is God called 'father'?

because he gives us life and breath; through him we came into existence.

then, only father God alone gives us our spiritual life?

God the creator said "let us..."God refers to himself as 'we' not 'I'

we are not created in the image of a singular God, but in the images of plural God.

this can be understood through male and female created in God's image.

the male God we call 'father God' then, how about the female God?

what do you think? think about it!

If we are the God's children, children of promise, shouldn't we call her 'God the Mother? the bible clearly reveals the existence of God the mother through this God's creation work.

let's sturdy more about mother's appearance on earth through the book of the Revelation.

Rev 19:7 The wedding of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready.

This is to take place after Jesus' Ascension. so, surely the Lamb stands for the second coming Jesus, our spiritual father. then, who is His bride then? let's find out.

Rev 21:9-10 'Come, I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb."... and showed me the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God.

When the Apostle John received the Revelation about the wife of the lamb. the Angel told him that I will show you the bride, the wife of the lamb. and then, He show him the Holy city, Jerusalem.

Considering this verse, we can see that the wife of the lamb is heavenly Jerusalem.

The bride is heavenly Jerusalem. she will come down from heaven to the earth. so, if we are the children of the Lamb our Father, she naturally our heavenly mother.

let's see what the relationship is between the heavenly Jerusalem and us.

Gal4:26 But the Jerusalem that is above is free(In heaven), and she is our Mother.

The Jerusalem that is above means the Jerusalem in heaven.

The children of promise must have not only God the father but also God the mother.

Just as we cannot received physical life without our physical mother, so too we can never received eternal life without our spiritual mother, heavenly Jerusalem.

In these last days, We can get the salvation, eternal life only through our heavenly mother.

therefore, please believe in heavenly mother who gives us eternal life so that we may go back to the heavely kingdom, our eternal home.

if you want to more about the hidden truth in the Bible, Please contact this website.

http://usa.watv.org/

if you contact this website, you will understand more about the church of God and the truths in the Bible.

thank you for your leading. and may God bless you~!

07/26/07 @ 12:44

# Comment from: heavenlyindependence [Visitor]



Hi~lucas.

I leave a comment to want to tell you about the church of God.

firstly, let me introduce about the church of God in brief.

church of God only follow the teaching of the Bible, God's holy word.

By the way, May I ask you a question?

what do you thing of the purpose to go to church?

the most important purpose is to receive salvation(eternal life) from God. isn't it?

then, how can we get the eternal life?

almost of the christian insist that we can be saved just when we believe in God. and so many people also believe that.

however, this is not true.

about this matter, Jesus clearly testify that only he who does the will of God, will enter the kingdom of heaven. If you look at the book of the matthew 7:21, you can see.

it means that only those who believe in

God's word and put it into practice, can go to the kingdom of heaven.

then, which is the God's will?

Man's teaching or God's teaching.

absolutely, the latter.

as you know, God's teaching is written in the Bible.

so, we can know the way to get the eternal life only through the Bible.

this is why church of God only follow

the teaching of the Bible.

now, among many truth in the Bible,

let's focus on the core truth in the church of God.

the most different thing between church of God and the other chruchs is the existence of the heavenly mother.

heavenly mother is the core truth. because we can get the eternal life through her.

The Bible clearly testify to this fact.

let's make a carefully study about heavenly mother.

since the Bible says that God has given us a precious promised.

therefore, the Bible calls us the children of promise

let's take a look at the book of Galatians.

Gal 4:28 Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of promise.

what is the promise God gave us?

1John 2:25 And this is what he promised us-even eternal life.

God promised us the eternal life to his children of promise.

do you know how we received God's precious promise of eternal life?

It's very important to us who want to go to the kingdom of heaven.

So, we must know this to get the eternal life.

God let us know that the way to get the eternal life through the living creatures in this world. let's confirm this fact through the book of revelation.

Rev 4:11 for you created all things, and by your well they were created.

God created all thing by his will, and his invisible power and divine nature are cleary seen through what has been made.

there are so many living creatures in the world; birds flying in the sky, fishes swimming in the sea, and various animals running on the wide open field.

then, what was His will?

birds flying in the sky have their mothers and fathers, fishes swimming in the ocean also have their mothers and fathers, and so many animals running on the grass have their mothers and fathers, too. all living creatures surely have their mothers and fathers. especially they are given life through their mommies

through this common providence of creation of all things, God reveals a certain will of him. God want us to know His will.

as you know, life is given to us by our farther and mother. our mother is the major life giver who finally gives us life through birth.

what is God's will in creating mother as the main life giver, not the father? just as our physical mother gives us physical life, so must our spiritual mother gives us eternal life.

As you know, many people said that God is the only one.

They Said, God is only father, not the mother.

However, through the history of creation in six days in Genesis, we can clearly find out the existence not only God the Father but also God the Mother.

Ge 1:26-27 God said, "Let us make man in our image, in our likeness." ... in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them.

nowadays, almost all churches insist that only one God the father created man and all things by himself.

but, in genesis, the first book of the bible which is God's revelation.

God said "let us make man in our image, in our likeness..."

he didn't say, "I will make man in my image.."

through this, we can understand that God is plural-more than one.

and verse27

male and female were created in the image of God.

when we refer to verse26 ' in our image '

this word implies that there are multiple images of God-both male and female images of God. as we call male God 'father'

as we can male dod father

when people pray for God's blessing, they call, "our father in heaven."

why is God called 'father'?

because he gives us life and breath; through him we came into existence.

then, only father God alone gives us our spiritual life?

God the creator said "let us... "God refers to himself as 'we' not 'I'

we are not created in the image of a singular God, but in the images of plural God.

this can be understood through male and female created in God's image.

the male God we call 'father God' then, how about the female God?

what do you think? think about it!

If we are the God's children, children of promise, shouldn't we call her 'God the Mother? the bible clearly reveals the existence of God the mother through this God's creation work.

let's sturdy more about mother's appearance on earth through the book of the Revelation.

Rev 19:7 The wedding of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready.

This is to take place after Jesus' Ascension. so, surely the Lamb stands for the second coming Jesus, our spiritual father, then, who is His bride then? let's find out.

Rev 21:9-10 'Come, I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb."... and showed me the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God.

When the Apostle John received the Revelation about the wife of the lamb. the Angel told him that I will show you the bride, the wife of the lamb. and then, He show him the Holy city, Jerusalem.

Considering this verse, we can see that the wife of the lamb is heavenly Jerusalem.

The bride is heavenly Jerusalem. she will come down from heaven to the earth. so, if we are the children of the Lamb our Father, she naturally our heavenly mother.

let's see what the relationship is between the heavenly Jerusalem and us.

Gal4:26 But the Jerusalem that is above is free(In heaven), and she is our Mother.

The Jerusalem that is above means the Jerusalem in heaven.

The children of promise must have not only God the father but also God the mother.

Just as we cannot received physical life without our physical mother, so too we can never received eternal life without our spiritual mother, heavenly Jerusalem.

In these last days, We can get the salvation, eternal life only through our heavenly mother.

therefore, please believe in heavenly mother who gives us eternal life so that we may go back to the heavely kingdom, our eternal home.

if you want to more about the hidden truth in the Bible, Please contact this website.

http://usa.watv.org/

if you contact this website, you will understand more about the church of God and the truths in the

thank you for your leading. and may God bless you~! have a nice day~

07/26/07 @ 12:47

# Comment from: heavenlyindependence [Visitor]



Hi~

I leave a comment to want to tell you about the church of God.

firstly, let me introduce about the church of God in brief.

church of God only follow the teaching of the Bible, God's holy word.

By the way, May I ask you a question?

what do you thing of the purpose to go to church?

the most important purpose is to receive salvation(eternal life) from God. isn't it?

then, how can we get the eternal life?

almost of the christian insist that we can be saved just when we believe in God. and so many people also believe that.

however, this is not true.

about this matter, Jesus clearly testify that only he who does the will of God, will enter the kingdom of heaven. If you look at the book of the matthew 7:21, you can see.

it means that only those who believe in

God's word and put it into practice, can go to the kingdom of heaven.

then, which is the God's will?

Man's teaching or God's teaching.

absolutely, the latter.

as you know, God's teaching is written in the Bible.

so, we can know the way to get the eternal life only through the Bible.

this is why church of God only follow

the teaching of the Bible.

now, among many truth in the Bible,

let's focus on the core truth in the church of God.

the most different thing between church of God and the other chruchs is the existence of the heavenly mother.

heavenly mother is the core truth. because we can get the eternal life through her.

The Bible clearly testify to this fact.

let's make a carefully study about heavenly mother.

since the Bible says that God has given us a precious promised. therefore, the Bible calls us the children of promise let's take a look at the book of Galatians.

Gal 4:28 Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of promise.

what is the promise God gave us?

1John 2:25 And this is what he promised us-even eternal life.

God promised us the eternal life to his children of promise.

do you know how we received God's precious promise of eternal life?

It's very important to us who want to go to the kingdom of heaven.

So, we must know this to get the eternal life.

God let us know that the way to get the eternal life through the living creatures in this world.

let's confirm this fact through the book of revelation.

Rev 4:11 for you created all things, and by your well they were created.

God created all thing by his will, and his invisible power and divine nature are cleary seen through what has been made.

there are so many living creatures in the world; birds flying in the sky, fishes swimming in the sea, and various animals running on the wide open field.

then, what was His will?

birds flying in the sky have their mothers and fathers, fishes swimming in the ocean also have their mothers and fathers, and so many animals running on the grass have their mothers and fathers, too. all living creatures surely have their mothers and fathers. especially they are given life through their mommies

through this common providence of creation of all things, God reveals a certain will of him. God want us to know His will.

as you know, life is given to us by our farther and mother. our mother is the major life giver who finally gives us life through birth.

what is God's will in creating mother as the main life giver, not the father? just as our physical mother gives us physical life, so must our spiritual mother gives us eternal life.

As you know, many people said that God is the only one.

They Said, God is only father, not the mother.

However, through the history of creation in six days in Genesis, we can clearly find out the existence not only God the Father but also God the Mother.

Ge 1:26-27 God said, "Let us make man in our image, in our likeness."

... in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them.

nowadays, almost all churches insist that only one God the father created man and all things by himself.

but, in genesis, the first book of the bible which is God's revelation.

God said "let us make man in our image, in our likeness..."

he didn't say, "I will make man in my image.."

through this, we can understand that God is plural-more than one.

and verse27

male and female were created in the image of God.

when we refer to verse26 ' in our image '

this word implies that there are multiple images of God-both male and female images of God.

as we call male God 'father'

when people pray for God's blessing, they call, "our father in heaven."

why is God called 'father'?

because he gives us life and breath; through him we came into existence.

then, only father God alone gives us our spiritual life?

God the creator said "let us..."God refers to himself as 'we' not 'l'

we are not created in the image of a singular God, but in the images of plural God.

this can be understood through male and female created in God's image.

the male God we call 'father God' then, how about the female God?

what do you think? think about it!

If we are the God's children, children of promise, shouldn't we call her 'God the Mother? the bible clearly reveals the existence of God the mother through this God's creation work.

let's sturdy more about mother's appearance on earth through the book of the Revelation.

Rev 19:7 The wedding of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready.

This is to take place after Jesus' Ascension. so, surely the Lamb stands for the second coming Jesus, our spiritual father. then, who is His bride then? let's find out.

Rev 21:9-10 'Come, I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb."... and showed me the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God.

When the Apostle John received the Revelation about the wife of the lamb. the Angel told him that I will show you the bride, the wife of the lamb. and then, He show him the Holy city, Jerusalem.

Considering this verse, we can see that the wife of the lamb is heavenly Jerusalem.

The bride is heavenly Jerusalem. she will come down from heaven to the earth. so, if we are the children of the Lamb our Father, she naturally our heavenly mother.

let's see what the relationship is between the heavenly Jerusalem and us.

Gal4:26 But the Jerusalem that is above is free(In heaven), and she is our Mother.

The Jerusalem that is above means the Jerusalem in heaven.

The children of promise must have not only God the father but also God the mother.

Just as we cannot received physical life without our physical mother, so too we can never received eternal life without our spiritual mother, heavenly Jerusalem.

In these last days, We can get the salvation, eternal life only through our heavenly mother.

therefore, please believe in heavenly mother who gives us eternal life so that we may go back to the heavely kingdom, our eternal home.

if you want to more about the hidden truth in the Bible, Please contact this website. http://usa.watv.org/

if you contact this website, you will understand more about the church of God and the truths in the Bible.

thank you for your leading. and may God bless you~! have a nice day~!

07/26/07 @ 12:53

# Comment from: heavenlyindependence [Visitor]



Hi~~

I leave a comment to want to tell you about the church of God.

firstly, let me introduce about the church of God in brief.

church of God only follow the teaching of the Bible, God's holy word.

By the way, May I ask you a question?

what do you thing of the purpose to go to church?

the most important purpose is to receive salvation(eternal life) from God. isn't it? then, how can we get the eternal life?

almost of the christian insist that we can be saved just when we believe in God. and so many people also believe that.

however, this is not true.

about this matter, Jesus clearly testify that only he who does the will of God, will enter the kingdom of heaven. If you look at the book of the matthew 7:21, you can see.

it means that only those who believe in

God's word and put it into practice, can go to the kingdom of heaven.

then, which is the God's will?

Man's teaching or God's teaching.

absolutely, the latter.

as you know, God's teaching is written in the Bible.

so, we can know the way to get the eternal life only through the Bible.

this is why church of God only follow

the teaching of the Bible.

now, among many truth in the Bible,

let's focus on the core truth in the church of God.

the most different thing between church of God and the other chruchs is the existence of the heavenly mother.

heavenly mother is the core truth. because we can get the eternal life through her.

The Bible clearly testify to this fact.

let's make a carefully study about heavenly mother.

since the Bible says that God has given us a precious promised.

therefore, the Bible calls us the children of promise

let's take a look at the book of Galatians.

Gal 4:28 Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of promise.

what is the promise God gave us?

1John 2:25 And this is what he promised us-even eternal life.

God promised us the eternal life to his children of promise.

do you know how we received God's precious promise of eternal life?

It's very important to us who want to go to the kingdom of heaven.

So, we must know this to get the eternal life.

God let us know that the way to get the eternal life through the living creatures in this world.

let's confirm this fact through the book of revelation.

Rev 4:11 for you created all things, and by your well they were created.

God created all thing by his will, and his invisible power and divine nature are

cleary seen through what has been made.

there are so many living creatures in the world; birds flying in the sky, fishes

swimming in the sea, and various animals running on the wide open field.

then, what was His will?

birds flying in the sky have their mothers and fathers, fishes swimming in the ocean also have their mothers and fathers, and so many animals running on the grass have their mothers and fathers, too. all living creatures surely have their mothers and fathers. especially they are given life through their mommies

through this common providence of creation of all things, God reveals a certain will of him. God want us to know His will.

as you know, life is given to us by our farther and mother. our mother is the major life giver who finally gives us life through birth.

what is God's will in creating mother as the main life giver, not the father?

just as our physical mother gives us physical life, so must our spiritual mother gives us eternal life.

As you know, many people said that God is the only one.

They Said, God is only father, not the mother.

However, through the history of creation in six days in Genesis, we can clearly find out the existence not only God the Father but also God the Mother.

Ge 1:26-27 God said, "Let us make man in our image, in our likeness."

... in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them.

nowadays, almost all churches insist that only one God the father created man and all things by himself.

but, in genesis, the first book of the bible which is God's revelation.

God said "let us make man in our image, in our likeness..."

he didn't say, "I will make man in my image.."

through this, we can understand that God is plural-more than one.

and verse27

male and female were created in the image of God.

when we refer to verse26 ' in our image '

this word implies that there are multiple images of God-both male and female images of God.

as we call male God 'father'

when people pray for God's blessing, they call, "our father in heaven."

why is God called 'father'?

because he gives us life and breath; through him we came into existence.

then, only father God alone gives us our spiritual life?

God the creator said "let us..."God refers to himself as 'we' not 'I'

we are not created in the image of a singular God, but in the images of plural God.

this can be understood through male and female created in God's image.

the male God we call 'father God' then, how about the female God?

what do you think? think about it!

If we are the God's children, children of promise, shouldn't we call her 'God the Mother? the bible clearly reveals the existence of God the mother through this God's creation work.

let's sturdy more about mother's appearance on earth through the book of the Revelation.

Rev 19:7 The wedding of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready.

This is to take place after Jesus' Ascension. so, surely the Lamb stands for the second coming Jesus, our spiritual father. then, who is His bride then? let's find out.

Rev 21:9-10 'Come, I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb."... and showed me the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God.

When the Apostle John received the Revelation about the wife of the lamb. the Angel told him that I will show you the bride, the wife of the lamb. and then, He show him the Holy city, Jerusalem.

Considering this verse, we can see that the wife of the lamb is heavenly lerusalem.

The bride is heavenly Jerusalem. she will come down from heaven to the earth. so, if we are the children of the Lamb our Father, she naturally our heavenly mother.

let's see what the relationship is between the heavenly Jerusalem and us.

Gal4:26 But the Jerusalem that is above is free(In heaven), and she is our Mother.

The Jerusalem that is above means the Jerusalem in heaven.

The children of promise must have not only God the father but also God the mother.

Just as we cannot received physical life without our physical mother, so too we can never received eternal life without our spiritual mother, heavenly Jerusalem.

In these last days, We can get the salvation, eternal life only through our heavenly mother.

therefore, please believe in heavenly mother who gives us eternal life so that we may go back to the heavely kingdom, our eternal home.

if you want to more about the hidden truth in the Bible, Please contact this website.

http://usa.watv.org/

if you contact this website, you will understand more about the church of God and the truths in the Bible.

thank you for your leading. and may God bless you~! Have a wonderful day~

07/26/07 @ 12:55

# **Comment from: Faith In Jesus [Visitor]**



Even in the Old Testament good works were beneficial for salvation:

2Chron 12:12, "But yet because they were humbled, the wrath of the Lord turned away from them, and they were not utterly destroyed: for even in Judah there were found good works."

2Chronicles 8:11 "And he removed the daughter of Pharaoh from the city of David, to the house which he had built for her. For the king said: My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, for it is sanctified because the ark of the Lord came into it."

2/11/2020 C

Now, with what can you equate this statement to the New Ark of the Covenant? A hint!

The Lord came into the New Ark (Lk 1:38, 2:6-7), so the BVM is sanctified as well. Like Uzziah who was zapped by GOD for touching the wooden ark (2Sam 6:2-8) now equate that to the New Ark

Is the Ark in Korea with your mother Jerusalem?

Before you conclude of Mother giving eternal life, do a thorough research on the life and background of both these fake gods you worship. For it could be that she is leading you all into the lake of fire. You must test all spirits for many shall come in my name to deceive you.

07/29/07 @ 01:45

# **Comment from: Faith In Jesus [Visitor]**



Church of God, World Mission Society. Cult. Based in New Lynn, Auckland. Imported to New Zealand on 4 October 2004 from Korea where it has over 300 branches. In 1948 it was founded by Ahn Sahng-Hong, who they believe is the Second Coming Christ. Born in Korea in 1918, he died, or, "ascended" in February 1985 and has not returned. Members pray in the name of Ahnsahnghong. Since his death the group has been led in Korea by Zahng Gil-Jah who is known as the New Jerusalem Mother or Mother Jerusalem (Holy

Spirit). In Korea the group has been accused of preaching a time-limited eschatology, wrecking families, and promoting people to leave homes and get divorced. (The group denied the claims, with a court case going as far as the Korean Supreme Court clearing their name of the specific charges.) This report on their Auckland activities:

They are very active in Auckland Western Suburbs and have recently moved to a larger building in Rosebank Road Avondale.

They target mainly the Polynesian community and also young lady students. Their converts have to be baptized in the name of Angsahnhong and then have to serve by seeking their lost sheep in shopping malls, campuses, and by street evangelizing. When they have found all 144,000 believers in their Christ they believe they will all be taken to Zion in the Rapture. They teach an end times message out of Korea

http://www.cults.co.nz/c.php

This church of God is already on the list of the cults. Please do not waste your valuable time in posting the crap out here. The bible scriptures are well fabricated that only the weak get sucked into. I would suggest all the COG members to visit a psychiatrist and get yourselves well examined before your life gets totally fucked up believing in this whore. Trust me you will definitely come back on this site and thank me for saving your lives

Love and God Bless

07/29/07 @ 02:00

# **Comment from: Truth [Visitor]**



I have read over the many testimonies of individuals who have your own opinions on God and on The Church of God. Here is what I have to say being a member of The Church of God:

We are not here to judge eachother, we are here to deliever the message of salvation given to us by God and we offer it upon you. Just like we have be redeemed into the true way of salvation, why should we keep it to ourselves? That is pretty selfish if you ask me, that is why we go preaching and share the truths of the bible that have been shown to us. We want everyone (Gods Children) to be saved so we may all gather together as a heavenly family and be united in one love.

If we truly believe in God and truly are longing for the kingdom of Heaven then why do we not follow the bibles teaching, isn't that Gods only written tesitmony for us to follow? Do you know what the bible stands for?.... it means=basic instructions before leaving earth, so why don't we read the scriptures diligently and try to identify Gods soul purpose of coming into the world as a Christ?

If people believe so strongly in Jesus Christ then why do we set aside the commands of God in order to observe men made traditions? If we can't justify our matter of customs or traditions through the bible then do we really have a fact through Gods word? If we want to follow Jesus Christ and believe in him so strongly then why don't we do exactly what Jesus Christ did when he was here? Jesus Christ went to church on Sabbath day (saturday), he kept the appointed feasts and the laws appointed through Moses, so where in the bible does it say when Jesus Christ leaves back to heaven to change the ways to worship God? If we really research the bible we can and will come to find that nowhere in the bible does it state that after Jesus Christ dies on the cross we can and should start creating our own traditions and our own appointed times to worship God.

Also, explain to me this. Why if people believe so strongly in "just by believing that Jesus Christ died on the cross for our sins, we can be forgiven"? Why is all mankind so scared of death/dying then? If we believe so strongly in that verse (100%)then why do we cry when we have cancer or are sufferring and meeting our days of end or those around us die why do we cry if we believe 100% we are going to Heaven and why do we cry if we lose those around us if we believe so strongly that they went to a better place? Do you understand the point I am making. I was watching an interview with Tammy Fay husband reviewing all the interviews of her before she passed. She discussed of her strong faith in Jesus Christ and in so many of her interviews she is crying, why is that? Why cry when she is coming to die if she believes so strongly that she is going to Heaven in a sooner time?

Creasy, why do you hold such doubt in your own beliefs? If you trust in something why do you allow yourself to continously question God's calling for you? It is your own choice if you want to come to the Church of God and believe in what we reveal to you. It is not our place to pressure you into believing what we show you or anyone apart of The Church of God, it's God's chosing. When a sister or brother told you how you read the bible can be misinterupted is correct for the fact that God says himself in the bible that he will hide the truths of the bible that have been hidden since the creation of the world to many and only allow it to some (not through your physical eyes but your amount of faith in GOd he will show you). The church of God isn't so quick to judge others, our mission is to rescue lost souls who are seeking for God and if you want to call us a cult by all means do so, but it won't break the church (like so many churches are falling apart in these last days). In the last days when all the destruction starts comeing from North Korea, you will see The Church of God still standing and it's people still standing boldy preaching the bible to many souls aware of Gods final coming.

Christ Ahn Song Hong is Jesus himself, we believe in Jesus and will never stop but we now know the new name that Jesus will be given in the last days, which we call upon. It's not matter of him being dead, he's the Almighty Lord, Jesus himself so how are we so quick to judge and talk so boldy against a man in the flesh who furfilled all the prophecies of the bible that he had too? How can we even know or identify who Jesus Christ was without knowing the prophecies of the bible that he had to furfill in his coming? Why is it so hard for people to except Christ (God coming into the flesh) as a Korean. God is humble and patient and for that matter his 2nd coming wasn't to reveal miracles but to furfill the prophecies of the bible so we could come to identify the true Christ in the last days. 2nd coming Jesus came to restablished a covenant he promised to be given to all of us in the last days.

I conclude in this:

If we truly want to be saved in the last days and know the true living God question yourselves this....

where in the bible does/did God say to go to church on sunday?

Holy Commuion(sp), where is that word testified in the bible and if it is found in the bible, what does the bible say about it? How many times a year is it to be celebrated, when and where?

Where is: Easter, Christmas, Halloween found in the bible? Can someone show me please through scriptures and where God says that you shall celebrate these holidays to worship him?

If you canno't tesitfy your statements through verses of the bible then it is only your own matter of opinion and thought.

All I want is all of you who have bashed and questioned the identity of The Church of God, really begin to question yourselves.

Are you directly following the commands of God or are you following the commands and traditions made up of men? If you cannot find your traidtions and your ways of worship written in the bible by God himself(holy spirit) how can you call us a cult when we only follow the words of God and the laws

that were given. The Church of God has not created any of their own traditions or laws so how can you state that we are false when it's God's own written words...then are you mocking God and what he has commanded of us to do?

Can your pastor boldy say he can give you eternal life through his flesh and blood? No, only Jesus Chris right...so in the last days only 2nd coming Christ could come to restroy his covenant (promise) he made with all of us by showing us how to recieve enteral life through the words of scripture. If you can find one church who boldy states that they know how to recieve eternal life and what eternal life represents (not a physical tree=tree of life) and show you through the bible scriptures then you have yourself a proven testimony but if you only have your own statements, feelings, and matter of opinions for what it is you do and follow you don't a testimony.

How and who are you to then judge and perscute against the people of this world who only follow Gods written words and commandments? Maybe you should really learn to humble yourselves like Christ had done while he dwelled on this earth.

Did Jesus Christ Judge while he was here? Did he place himself above others and perscute them for what they believed and state such harsh rumors about other churches or people that were not following his given laws? No, he eagerly wanted people to believe in the truth he was trying to reveal and to save as many people that he could.

Who are you to judge The Church of God, are you God? When were you given the right by God to testify with your own matter of opinions, stating that what The Church of God is doing is false? Why is The Church of God testified in the bible then, if we are such a false church? Didn't Jesus establish the Church of God?

Until you all can prove your testimonies that you hold against the Church of God through scriptures of the bible, that what we are doing is false and the traditions and the laws we follow are unholy and cult like, you do not have yourself anything more then matters of opinions.

May God Bless and Have Mercy on all of us in these last days.

09/15/07 @ 01:21

# **Comment from: Truth [Visitor]**



One more thing...why do you all search so diligently for the truths of GOD on the INTERNET....are you kidding me. That is the last place you need to be looking for truths. Only through the bible can you come to know about God and recongnize the true Christs. It's sad that you care more about what people of this world who were created by God what they have to say about him and The Church of God rather then going to the church to expirence for yourself. You use the internet... googling and having discuss room blog

chats asking for people outside of The Church of God's opinion on the Church when all you should really be doing is studying the bible and GO TO THE CHURCH TO EXPIRENCE IT AND SEE IT FOR YOURSELF...what do you have to lose a couple hours, hah?!!

Best of Luck All & God Bless!!

I pray you all will begin to look for your answers and questions in better areas unlike the internet which holds none of Gods words!!

09/15/07 @ 01:42

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**

"Just like we have be redeemed into the true way of salvation, why should we keep it to ourselves?"

Why? Why not? All of this talk about proving what traditions are in the bible but no talk of why there are ex-members of your church. People who have been members for years, end up dropping out.

2/11/2020 C

They must be very bold to drop out of such a truthful church, wouldn't you think? If the comments here are only opinions, then your post is nothing but YOUR opinion in regards to your church as well.

The title "Church of God" is a title not an actual name. Similar to the title "Child of God", well "Child of God" is not the person's name, the person's name is Jane, who carries the title "Child of God".

Your church is a building that carries the title "Church of God" just like the title "Synagogue of Satan" is a title.

The Holy Trinity Cathedral would be a name of a church yet would still hold the title or put itself in the category of being a "Church of God"

Hence it being a church that worships God and not Satan, so it's "OF" God.

Which is why so many churches hold the title but are recognized by the name because there are no many church using the title "Church of God". So to SEPARATE themselves from other churches or to better IDENTIFY itself, they would add "in Jesus Christ" to the title of Church of God or "of Prophecy" or name they choose to add to the title of "Church of God" or whatever.

Basically, you're church isn't special just because it's going by the title of "Church of God".

Enough with the bible because it's an endless argument, let's talk about Ahnshanghong and why he lied to his congregation about Jesus coming in 1967 and 1988.

- James

09/15/07 @ 03:00

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Oh and don't get it twisted. No one is "searching for God" on the internet. This is a chat forum about your church, not a "God SEARCH" engine.

I hope you don't think the Earth is flat, since you're assuming people are searching for God on the net.

Give me the names of five churches that are NOT being talked about by other churches. Even your church is guilty of it, so please, save the guick to judge bullshit.

- James

09/15/07 @ 03:10

# **Comment from: Truth [Visitor]**



I'd had to come to conclude that maybe what you are stating about the Church of God is exactly what you all are. Creating a cult online bashing a church that most of you have never even been too, talking trash about their worship when you have never expirenced it for yourself. If you have then who cares you don't believe it but why are you making such a big dispute online and so many blogs and chatrooms talking about The Church of God must be the true church if I ever seen one. Why aren't you bashing other

churches but only ours, there are pleanty of other churches and religions who believe in different things such as Islams. So why the Church of God? If you don't believe in the truth then why do you keep asking us questions and wanting to know further detail? Either chose not to believe and leave the church alone we are not harming your life by our own faith in the truth. If you really have nothing better to do all day then get on a chatroom and bash a religion then I truly have pity on you, your worse then most and I hope that God may have pity on your weak doings. For you are not proving anything but to yourself, so go ahead and believe in what you believe in we never tell you you can't but don't try to trash talk our church if you don't believe in what we believe in that is your choice. I'm done getting on this chatroom it has no verdict of any progress it seems to me just a bunch of people who feel they know everything about the church when half of you have never even been. Our mission is different then yours obvisously and since you don't want to hear our message then go your seperate way and focus on your own religion and own faith because the end is coming near and you better worry about your own faith and not ours!

09/15/07 @ 12:10

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



You should be glad your church is getting recognized. But if you have such a problem, you shouldn't have come here in the first place.

If your church doesn't bash other religions, there would be no reason to label them ALL as false. Just claiming to be the only true anything, you automatically put yourselves above everyone else.

Keep your pity and your sympathy.

You need to confront ex members instead of confronting the people who have families in your church. Ask them why they believed like you once then changed their minds after.

Until then, no one is forcing you to come here.

- James

09/15/07 @ 16:09

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



You say: "Just like we have be redeemed into the TRUE WAY of salvation, why should we keep it to ourselves?"

Then you say: "Our mission is different then yours obvisously and since you don't want to hear our message then go your seperate way and focus on your own religion and own faith because the end is coming near and you better worry about your own faith and not

ours!"

Maybe you should take your own advice and focus on you and your faith instead of worrying about other people and feeling the urge to share your faith with people who were focused on their faith or religion until you interupted that process.

But, I guess you can not do that because you don't want to be "selfish".

Looks like you created a paradox.

- James

09/15/07 @ 17:35

# **Comment from: Faith In Jesus [Visitor]**



One more thing...why do you all search so diligently for the truths of GOD on the INTERNET....are you kidding me. That is the last place you need to be looking for truths.

May I ask you Mr Truth why does the Church of God need a website in the first place. If you have a living female God mother Jerusalem

The Gods you believe in have come back in flesh not 2000 years back where it was a bit difficult to collect enough evidence. I suggest work in that respect and God will reveal to you the new name. As for why people cry I ask the same why do COG members cry when they meet or hear mother's sermon. Mr. truth your church is filled with depressed people looking for light as will be in these last days. Yes. there are lots of sheep i8n wolves clothing waiting to prey on these poor souls. Isnt it such a pity. Well if you pray in the new or I pray in the name of Jesus I must state here that I still experience great peace and happiness keeping in mind God's commands

09/17/07 @ 03:29

### **Comment from: eve [Visitor]**



the only way to know is by reading the bible all the answers are there with your church or theirs if all your questions are answered by the bible then they mite by rigth no one believed jesus eigther

09/25/07 @ 17:20

## Comment from: Faith In Jesus [Visitor]



I fully concur with you eve that the bible has all the answers but once again not just flicking the pages from first to the last book and picking only relevant scriptures to suit ones needs i.e to prove that jesus did return and this time to Korea.

Well if no one believed in Jesus either then on what basis do you say they might be right and once again accept this man to be a second coming jesus? Remember it's jesus again but with a new name....

09/26/07 @ 01:04

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hector, been a long time.

- James

10/29/07 @ 23:31

### **Comment from: Shelly [Visitor]**



I can say without a doubt that this is a cult. My husband and I have been visited by them on more than one occasion. When they come, we, in love share the true gospel.

I apologize for not having read through all the comments, but Constantine never "changed" the Sabbath to Sunday. Passover or any of the feasts are not things we have to do. Nor did Jesus, as COG says, command believers to do the feasts. I could go on and on. If anyone would like any specifics, let me know and I'd be glad to share.

Jesus Christ Alone!

11/01/07 @ 04:37

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Ok picture that. One dude abolishing some religious tradition and this change went into effect world wide. Why abolish it for one sect and not the other? It derived from Judaism so if anything, abolish it for the Jews too, then no one will be saved.

Better yet, he should have gotten rid of the Bible and Torah all together, that would have made alot more sense.

If you're going to cut down a tree, start at the base, not with the branches. The idea of abolishing Passover is stupid.

If the Bible is the source, then it would have been smart to abolish the book itself, instead of some silly holiday.

I'm going to take care of the ant infestation in my home by stepping on all of the ants in my kitchen, instead of spraying the nest with ant repellent.

no sense.

- James

11/03/07 @ 07:33

### **Comment from: Hawkeye [Visitor]**



Hey, we gotta get this site goin' again while they work on the SKEPTICISM Site. Fuckin' scared pieces of shit Hacked it. FUCK THE WMSCOG COGWMS WORLD MISSION SOCIETY CHURCH OF FAKE KOREAN JESUS. Sick Motherfuckers.

11/04/07 @ 11:20

### **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Yes sir, hacked it was. Perhaps it was the C.A.S.H money himself?

- James

11/05/07 @ 00:48

# Comment from: lovemessenger1004 [Visitor]



Pls judge church of God is true or not by studing bible.

The bible testifies about savior, christ.

Hebrew 9:28 So christ was sacrificed once to take away the sins of many people; and he will appear a second time, not to bear sin, but to bring salvation to those who are waiting for him.

Evidently, Christ must appear a second time as this prophecy.

And then, he must appear as a human like first time. God always with us in state of spirit. So this is the savior who will appear with a body and blood.

If you want to be save, you must study the bible.

Rev 22:17 The Spirit and the bride say. "Come!" Whoever is thirsty, let him come; and whoever wishes, let him take the free gift of the water of life.

#### Look!!!!

The Spirit and his bride, heavenly mother say. "come".

Let's be the child of God, and enter the kingdom of heaven.

The cult is the church which don't follow God's commandments.

Church of God is really true church.

You must judge this trough the bible, with not the commonsense, opinion, prejudice.

Mt 7:21 Not everyone who says to me,'Lord,Lord' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only he who does the will of my father who is in heaven.

Pls think which is God's will?

We must distinguish man's commandment and god's saying.

11/08/07 @ 20:47

# Comment from: lovemessenger1004 [Visitor]



Church of god is true church which follows all commandments of God.

You must judge this through the bible.

The bible testifies savior, Christ Ahnsahnghong and Heavenly mother.

Which is cult? The church don't follow God and made doctrine by human is cult.

We must focus on the bible, without prejudice and own opinion.

The bible testifies Christ must appear a second time for saving us.

Hebrew 9:28 ...he will appear a second time, not to bear sin, but to bring salvation to those who are waiting for him.

God always with us in the state of spirit. Through above verses, Christ must appear as a human like first time.

Jesus and his apostle and disciples were also persecuted by Jews 2000years ago.

But the bible testifies him as a savior, god.

Like this, We must find out the bible testifies Christ Ahnsahnghong and Jerusalem mother or not.

11/08/07 @ 21:04

#### **Comment from: tedeseamostodos [Visitor]**



Hi~

I leave a comment to tell you about the church of God.

firstly, let me introduce about the church of God in brief.

church of God only follow the teaching of the Bible, God's holy word.

By the way, May I ask you a question?

what do you thing of the purpose to go to church?

the most important purpose is to receive salvation(eternal life) from God. isn't it?

then, how can we get the eternal life?

almost of the christian insist that we can be saved just when we believe in God. and so many people also believe that.

however, this is not true.

about this matter, Jesus clearly testify that only he who does the will of God, will enter the kingdom of heaven. If you look at the book of the matthew 7:21, you can see.

it means that only those who believe in

God's word and put it into practice, can go to the kingdom of heaven.

then, which is the God's will?

Men's teaching or God's teaching.

absolutely, the latter.

as you know, God's teaching is written in the Bible.

so, we can know the way to get the eternal life only through the Bible.

this is why church of God only follow

the teaching of the Bible.

now, among many truth in the Bible,

let's focus on the core truth in the church of God.

the most different thing between church of God and the other chruchs is the existence of the heavenly mother.

heavenly mother is the core truth. because we can get the eternal life through her.

The Bible clearly testify to this fact.

let's make a carefully study about heavenly mother.

since the Bible says that God has given us a precious promised.

therefore, the Bible calls us the children of promise

let's take a look at the book of Galatians.

Gal 4:28 Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of promise.

what is the promise God gave us?

1John 2:25 And this is what he promised us-even eternal life.

God promised us the eternal life to his children of promise.

do you know how we received God's precious promise of eternal life?

It's very important to us who want to go to the kingdom of heaven.

So, we must know this to get the eternal life.

God let us know that the way to get the eternal life through the living creatures in this world.

let's confirm this fact through the book of revelation.

Rev 4:11 for you created all things, and by your well they were created.

God created all thing by his will, and his invisible power and divine nature are cleary seen through what has been made.

there are so many living creatures in the world; birds flying in the sky, fishes swimming in the sea, and various animals running on the wide open field.

then, what was His will?

birds flying in the sky have their mothers and fathers, fishes swimming in the ocean also have their mothers and fathers, and so many animals running on the grass have their mothers and fathers, too. all living creatures surely have their mothers and fathers. especially they are given life through their mommies

through this common providence of creation of all things, God reveals a certain will of him. God want us to know His will.

as you know, life is given to us by our farther and mother. our mother is the major life giver who finally gives us life through birth.

what is God's will in creating mother as the main life giver, not the father? just as our physical mother gives us physical life, so must our spiritual mother gives us eternal life.

As you know, many people said that God is the only one.

They Said, God is only father, not the mother.

However, through the history of creation in six days in Genesis, we can clearly find out the existence not only God the Father but also God the Mother.

Ge 1:26-27 God said, "Let us make man in our image, in our likeness." ... in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them.

nowadays, almost all churches insist that only one God the father created man and all things by himself.

but, in genesis, the first book of the bible which is God's revelation.

God said "let us make man in our image, in our likeness..."

he didn't say, "I will make man in my image.."

through this, we can understand that God is plural-more than one.

### and verse27

male and female were created in the image of God.

when we refer to verse26 ' in our image '

this word implies that there are multiple images of God-both male and female images of God.

as we call male God 'father'

when people pray for God's blessing, they call, "our father in heaven."

why is God called 'father'?

because he gives us life and breath; through him we came into existence.

then, only father God alone gives us our spiritual life?

God the creator said "let us..."God refers to himself as 'we' not 'l'

we are not created in the image of a singular God, but in the images of plural God.

this can be understood through male and female created in God's image.

the male God we call 'father God' then, how about the female God?

what do you think? think about it!

If we are the God's children, children of promise, shouldn't we call her 'God the Mother? the bible clearly reveals the existence of God the mother through this God's creation work.

let's sturdy more about mother's appearance on earth through the book of the Revelation.

Rev 19:7 The wedding of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready.

This is to take place after Jesus' Ascension. so, surely the Lamb stands for the second coming Jesus, our spiritual father. then, who is His bride then? let's find out.

Rev 21:9-10 'Come, I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb."... and showed me the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God.

When the Apostle John received the Revelation about the wife of the lamb. the Angel told him that I will show you the bride, the wife of the lamb. and then, He show him the Holy city, Jerusalem. Considering this verse, we can see that the wife of the lamb is heavenly Jerusalem.

The bride is heavenly Jerusalem. she will come down from heaven to the earth. so, if we are the children of the Lamb our Father, she naturally our heavenly mother.

let's see what the relationship is between the heavenly Jerusalem and us.

Gal4:26 But the Jerusalem that is above is free(In heaven), and she is our Mother.

The Jerusalem that is above means the Jerusalem in heaven.

The children of promise must have not only God the father but also God the mother.

Just as we cannot received physical life without our physical mother, so too we can never received eternal life without our spiritual mother, heavenly Jerusalem.

In these last days, We can get the salvation, eternal life only through our heavenly mother.

therefore, please believe in heavenly mother who gives us eternal life so that we may go back to the heavely kingdom, our eternal home.

If you want to get more about the hidden truth in the Bible, Please contact this web site. http://usa.watv.org/

If you contact this web site, you will understand more about the church of God and the truths in the Bible.

thank you for your leading. and may God bless you~!

11/09/07 @ 08:03

### Comment from: tedeseamostodos [Visitor]



Hi~

I leave a comment to tell you about the church of God.

firstly, let me introduce about the church of God in brief.

church of God only follow the teaching of the Bible, God's holy word.

By the way, May I ask you a question?

what do you thing of the purpose to go to church?

the most important purpose is to receive salvation(eternal life) from God. isn't it?

then, how can we get the eternal life?

almost of the christian insist that we can be saved just when we believe in God. and so many people also believe that.

however, this is not true.

about this matter, Jesus clearly testify that only he who does the will of God, will enter the kingdom of heaven. If you look at the book of the matthew 7:21, you can see.

it means that only those who believe in

God's word and put it into practice, can go to the kingdom of heaven.

then, which is the God's will?

Men's teaching or God's teaching.

absolutely, the latter.

as you know, God's teaching is written in the Bible.

so, we can know the way to get the eternal life only through the Bible.

this is why church of God only follow

the teaching of the Bible.

now, among many truth in the Bible,

let's focus on the core truth in the church of God.

the most different thing between church of God and the other chruchs is the existence of the heavenly mother.

heavenly mother is the core truth. because we can get the eternal life through her.

The Bible clearly testify to this fact.

let's make a carefully study about heavenly mother.

since the Bible says that God has given us a precious promised.

therefore, the Bible calls us the children of promise

let's take a look at the book of Galatians.

Gal 4:28 Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of promise.

what is the promise God gave us?

1John 2:25 And this is what he promised us-even eternal life.

God promised us the eternal life to his children of promise.

do you know how we received God's precious promise of eternal life?

It's very important to us who want to go to the kingdom of heaven.

So, we must know this to get the eternal life.

God let us know that the way to get the eternal life through the living creatures in this world.

let's confirm this fact through the book of revelation.

Rev 4:11 for you created all things, and by your well they were created.

God created all thing by his will, and his invisible power and divine nature are cleary seen through what has been made.

there are so many living creatures in the world; birds flying in the sky, fishes swimming in the sea, and various animals running on the wide open field.

then, what was His will?

birds flying in the sky have their mothers and fathers, fishes swimming in the ocean also have their mothers and fathers, and so many animals running on the grass have their mothers and fathers, too. all living creatures surely have their mothers and fathers. especially they are given life through their mommies

through this common providence of creation of all things, God reveals a certain will of him. God want us to know His will.

as you know, life is given to us by our farther and mother. our mother is the major life giver who finally gives us life through birth.

what is God's will in creating mother as the main life giver, not the father? just as our physical mother gives us physical life, so must our spiritual mother gives us eternal life.

As you know, many people said that God is the only one.

They Said, God is only father, not the mother.

However, through the history of creation in six days in Genesis, we can clearly find out the existence not only God the Father but also God the Mother.

Ge 1:26-27 God said, "Let us make man in our image, in our likeness."

... in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them.

nowadays, almost all churches insist that only one God the father created man and all things by himself.

but, in genesis, the first book of the bible which is God's revelation.

God said "let us make man in our image, in our likeness..."

he didn't say, "I will make man in my image.."

through this, we can understand that God is plural-more than one.

# and verse27

male and female were created in the image of God.

when we refer to verse26 ' in our image '

this word implies that there are multiple images of God-both male and female images of God.

as we call male God 'father'

when people pray for God's blessing, they call, "our father in heaven."

why is God called 'father'?

because he gives us life and breath; through him we came into existence.

then, only father God alone gives us our spiritual life?

God the creator said "let us..."God refers to himself as 'we' not 'I'

we are not created in the image of a singular God, but in the images of plural God.

this can be understood through male and female created in God's image.

the male God we call 'father God' then, how about the female God?

what do you think? think about it!

If we are the God's children, children of promise, shouldn't we call her 'God the Mother?

the bible clearly reveals the existence of God the mother through this God's creation work.

let's sturdy more about mother's appearance on earth through the book of the Revelation.

Rev 19:7 The wedding of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready.

This is to take place after Jesus' Ascension. so, surely the Lamb stands for the second coming Jesus, our spiritual father. then, who is His bride then? let's find out.

Rev 21:9-10 'Come, I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb."... and showed me the Holy City, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God.

When the Apostle John received the Revelation about the wife of the lamb. the Angel told him that I will show you the bride, the wife of the lamb. and then, He show him the Holy city, Jerusalem.

Considering this verse, we can see that the wife of the lamb is heavenly Jerusalem.

The bride is heavenly Jerusalem. she will come down from heaven to the earth. so, if we are the children of the Lamb our Father, she naturally our heavenly mother.

let's see what the relationship is between the heavenly Jerusalem and us.

Gal4:26 But the Jerusalem that is above is free(In heaven), and she is our Mother.

The Jerusalem that is above means the Jerusalem in heaven.

The children of promise must have not only God the father but also God the mother.

Just as we cannot received physical life without our physical mother, so too we can never received eternal life without our spiritual mother, heavenly Jerusalem.

In these last days, We can get the salvation, eternal life only through our heavenly mother.

therefore, please believe in heavenly mother who gives us eternal life so that we may go back to the heavely kingdom, our eternal home.

If you want to get more about the hidden truth in the Bible, Please contact this web site. http://usa.watv.org/

If you contact this web site, you will understand more about the church of God and the truths in the Bible.

thank you for your leading. may God bless you~!

11/09/07 @ 08:26

## **Comment from: hahanim [Visitor]**



Do you know the true worship day is the Sabbath? God commanded us to keep the Sabbath. And Sunday service is not in the Bible. when some church keep without teaching of Bible it is hersy. Because a standard of truth or hersy is Bible. So keeping Sabbath day is true church.

11/09/07 @ 19:20

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



So scripted.

11/09/07 @ 20:37

## Comment from: Faith In Jesus [Visitor]



Do you know...

What it also means to break the commandments?

You are forced to believe in strange Gods and that only the church of God is true. Not at all... It is not totally based on the Bible but additional books too. Everything a cult would do to suit their needs. (MInd Control)

Can your mother Jerusalem give proper prediction? Will she really give you eternal life or

lake of fire?

Was it also prophesised Ahnsanghong would have wives and kids and die of brain hameorrage. When

did all this events take place 2000 years ago? I think you Father really did work too hard to twist scriptures and tamper with the Bible. Did you see the end result. Think it over. If you get an opportunity please research, get in touch with his kids and mothers sister you will know what you are into.

11/10/07 @ 02:13

## Comment from: Faith In Jesus [Visitor]



As for the sabbath or whatever you quote from the Bible to reveal the them to be second coming Jesus or mother God Blah Blah.... Father Ash still worshipped idols as he was born to Buddhist parents and later baptised by the SDA and started his own business What do say?? Think broadly

You see....

Cults are easy to spot, they wear strange clothes and live in communes Cults are full of the weak, weird and emotionally unstable

Cults are just a bunch of religious nut cases

Christians call all other groups cults

Beware of thinking that you are immune from cult involvement, the cults have millions of members around the world who once thought they were immune, and still don't know they are in a cult!

11/10/07 @ 12:03

## **Comment from: June [Visitor]**



flgkfdlkjdflk;fddffgh

11/11/07 @ 20:55

## **Comment from: June [Visitor]**



thsgs

11/11/07 @ 21:01

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



11/11/07 @ 23:20

## **Comment from: anyonoumous [Visitor]**



Every statement, every text in the bible or otherwise is up for interpretation and this WORLD MISSION SOCIETY conviniently desiphers it using more irrelevent statements in other books of the bible making their own interpretations to work in their favor. They trick you first by making you believe certain factual elements. Then after the 4th lesson its all down the slippery slope. They teach you other this which are hard to prove. People by this point will believe everything is true because once you learn Saturday is the true

2/11/2020

day of worship you can't go to any another church that worships on Sunday. It all fony people dressed alike. Beware

11/15/07 @ 23:24

#### **Comment from: Jasmine [Visitor]**



The bottom line is YES! They are a cult. There is a difference between preaching the word of GOD and recruiting others to repeat the words of MEN. Christ left us with a commandment of which they do not adhere to. They use fear tactics and dispenationalism to keep people in their faith. The Bible CLEARLY states what events MUST take place in order for the Second Coming to occur and it HAS NOT. To believe this nonsense is blasphemy...to worship a woman who is supposedly "a god" is nothing short

Cult

of idolatry in itself. I do not fear your doctrines for they are FALSE! How eager to give out phone numbers and personal information....the higher the numbers in the congregation....the more money they make to build more Babylons. Go figure.

01/05/08 @ 17:53

#### **Comment from: Robert A [Visitor]**



I'm am very curious. What have you decided, Lucas?

01/07/08 @ 15:59

## **Comment from: Warren [Visitor]**



There is a difference between preaching the word of GOD and recruiting others to repeat the words of MEN.

Very true Jasmine. The Cog members do not practice what they preach. They are like robotic toys who are programmed. Both my kids are in this cult. They harp about pagan festivals and passover blah blah blah....

Recently after disappearing for about a week around Christmas, both my kids arrive on the 26th and to test their faith and how true their religion is I placed a dish with all christmas sweet and cakes which I know they always enjoyed. Guess what! they ate the pagan food. Now I am sure after their goddess reads this they will instructed not to do so.

Can you see ultimately we the warriors of Jesus are controlling their mother Jerusalem who seem to make changes as and whenever been confronted on such issues. Goddess is keeping a track of the internet.

I would also like to share a vital info that even if these blokes feel they are in the true church they cannot be christlike. They hate their physical brothers who do not join their cult. So how can Ahnsahnghong be the second coming if this is what their followers do???

01/14/08 @ 20:50

### **Comment from: Dele [Visitor]**



You people wouldn't believe that I just met some of the members of that cult too. The two women I met were in there late twenties or early thirties too and they knew the scriptures the only difference is that they were twisting them and quoting it out of context. I just googled the name of their church and I found out that their teachings were seriously heretic. I mean Idolatrous. They claimed that some Korean man is Jesus incarnate and they are worshiping another man. This is serious Idolatry and even though

they read the bible, they conveniently forget Matthew 24:26–28, that states that all eyes will see Jesus at His return. He is not going to be born by another woman.

01/18/08 @ 17:20

### **Comment from: Dele [Visitor]**



I actually didn't read all the comments that was before mine.

1) I find it funny that the Church of God (may I say Church of the Devil) zealots will claim that the H evenly Jerusalem is a Goddess (Mother-God), when the Text of Revelations 21:1-end, clearly states that the heavenly Jerusalem is a City (a place not a person). This is also backed up by Hebrews 12:22.

- 2) As for the twisting of Rev 22:17 to try and way that since the "Spirit and Bride" is speaking, it must mean that the Bride is a person. This is definitely not the case. The Bride being talked about in this second part is probably not the Heavenly Jerusalem. It is probably the Church, which we are all a part of if we are Christians. Just take a look at Eph 5:25 and 2Cor 11:1–3.
- 3) An even worse offense is the Idolatry that you-all reach that some Korean guy is Jesus Christ reborn. This is what will clearly doom many people to hell. because you are worshiping another man other than the revealed God of heaven. Jesus states that all eyes will see Himself at His second return. Also, His second revelation is going to be to redeem those waiting on Him and condemn this who are living for themselves. Just look at Revelations 1:7, Matthew 24:26–28, 2 Thessalonian 1:7–10, and on and on and on ....

Also, your claims that the impostor is Christ does not add up according to scripture. Jesus was raised from the dead never again to see corruption (in other words decay) according to Acts 13:34. And the scriptures make is crystal clear NEVER AGAIN, so that fact that your christ died and is buries and is totally decayed now shows that he is definitely an impostor (a liar and an agent of the devil) who is deceiving many to the way to hell.

Also, Acts 2:24 states that it is impossible for Death to hold Jesus Christ, the prince of life. Now, why is it that death is holding your Christ and he is not able to loosen death's grip and resurrect.

I am sorry to tell you, Anyone who follows this impostor is not going to inherit Eternal life. This is because they have violated God's No.1 law. "Do not make a graven Image for yourself." And youall have clearly created two gods for yourselves and you need to repent of that Idolatry.

01/18/08 @ 19:06

### **Comment from: Dele [Visitor]**



To the rest of us. I need for you to ask yourself some questions.

1) Have you ever told a lie before? What does that make you?

(Be honest, it is a liar)

2) Have you ever stolen anything before? Irrespective of the value. What does that make you?

(Be honest, the word is thief)

3) Have you ever used the name of the lord in vein?

(That is called blasphemy)

4) The Bible says He who looks at another person to lust after them has committed Adultery with them already in His/her heart.

Have you ever done that?

Depending on how many you answered truthfully, you have admitted to being a lying, thieving, blasphemous, adulterer at heart and you have to face God on Judgment day.

Do you believe you will be innocent or guilty?

(The answer is guilty, because you did it)

Do you believe he will take you to heaven or send you to hell?

(Maybe you think God is good and kind and loving and merciful..... Try that in a court of law. Say that a person raped and murdered a woman or man and he is found guilty and what he says is that judge I believe you will let me go because you are good. I tell you if that Judge is good, he will not let him go, He will sentence him. In the same way God has said a soul that sins will dies and all \_\_\_\_ (several sins mentioned) will have their part in the Lake of Fires. Just read Rev 21:7–9, Gal 5:20–21, Eph 5:5, 1Cor 15:49–51,...)

(The Answer is Hell)

I hope that is concerns you that if you die now, you will go to hell.

I do have GOOD NEWS for you however,

The God of Heaven, who is the judge of all, prepared a body for Himself and filled it. This is the person we know as Jesus Christ.

This man lived a perfect life, sinless in word, thought and deed and He died on the Cross two thousand year ago, to pay the price for sin which all of us have committed. Like the scarified sheep which the Jews sacrifice of sin, Jesus became the substitute for us. His perfect Blood paid for the sins of imperfect man. And he has commuted the sentence of those who will come to Him.

In order to come to him however, you must be willing to put you faith in Jesus Christ (Him alone) and his free gift of salvation. Also, be willing to repent (Change your mind and actions) of your sins. Read Acts 20:21, Acts 3:19, Acts 26:20, Luke 13:2–4.

These scriptures state that only those who put their faith in Jesus Christ and repents will go to heaven. Not those who say some prayer led by some evangelist.

So, please I am begging you don't be among those who will be regretting on the last day.

Afterwards, can you please check out the following link, it will help you live a Christian life easily:

- 1) http://www.livingwaters.com/downloads/save\_yourself\_some\_pain.pdf
- 2) http://www.livingwaters.com/articles\_growth.shtml#
- 3) http://www.wayofthemasterradio.com/

01/18/08 @ 19:07

## **Comment from: Warren [Visitor]**



welcome Dele and God bless you have done your best to throw some light on these souls lost to the fake Church of God.

They live with lies. They believe only in God's festivals and passover not commandments. They do not care about their physical parents but mother Jerusalem and a dead father who is suppose to have lived forever

John14:15-16

But he is dead and gone. Just like their false messiah and a mother goddess they work in secret and full of lies and moreover the members are kept ignorant of the very history of these gods and pray their name, because they have been told to do so by a man. Truly Idolatary and boast they preach from the Bible. When the rest of the scriptures are totally ignored. Pity these poor guys.

Another thing they take great pride that mother Jerusalem has acheived lot of awards and medals from the president. LOL I thought it to be vice versa. The true parents of the unification church have been also been felicitated as parents of peace by the president.

01/19/08 @ 00:21

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Dele,

The questions you are asking are all based on the characteristics of humans. Perhaps you should ask yourself why these characteristics exists at all.

You can not create poison and think the poison will take the characteristics of medicine. "God" of all Beings should know that.

No human-being has never avoided one or more of the things you listed.

I'm pretty sure you have done one or more of the things you listed above as well. Perhaps you should be worried for your own fate instead of others?

Next time, keep your guilt trip questions to yourself.

- James

01/19/08 @ 09:47

### **Comment from: Chad [Visitor]**



I can't find their new church location in Arizona on the web... can anyone give me some info on where it is or how to find out where it is? Their official page isn't very informative.

Hey King J what up!

01/26/08 @ 00:59

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Hi Chad,

I'm sorry, I'm not aware of their church in Arizona. I never knew they had one there.

I don't keep up to date with what they're doing as well. Sort of lost interest as far as that goes.

- James

01/26/08 @ 02:27

#### Comment from: Chad [Visitor]



k, i'll keep trying.... man you don't sleep much do you? thx for responding so quick though...

I'm trying to find out about that guy Jessie's brother...

01/26/08 @ 03:10

### **Comment from: Peter Daley [Visitor]**



Here's anew article about the cult's activities on campus in Pennsylvania:

http://media.www.dailypennsylvanian.com/media/storage/paper882/news/2008/02/01/News/Korean 3182691-page2.shtml

Enjoy!

Peter Daley www.jmscult.com

02/02/08 @ 05:20

#### **Comment from: Josh [Visitor]**

?

Matthew Chapter 24:4,5

And Jesus answered and said to them, take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name claiming, I am the Christ, and shall decieve many.

Matthew Chapter 24:24-27

For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders, insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. Behold, I

have told you before. Wherefore if they shall say to you, Behold, he is in the desert, go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. FOR AS THE LIGHTNING COMES OUT OF THE EAST, AND SHINES EVEN TO THE WEST; SO SHALL ALSO THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE.

02/14/08 @ 00:13

#### **Comment from: Michael [Visitor]**



Please go to the following website for a complete expose' on "World Mission Society Church Of God". I recently found out my Daughter is attending "church" there and did a web search. The website is called

"Cult Watch" The link will take you to the appropriate page. I was shocked, to say the least.

http://ahnsalnghong.tripod.com

Michael

02/28/08 @ 23:34

#### **Comment from: Michael [Visitor]**



The above link should have been http://ahnsalnghong.tripod.com/

02/29/08 @ 00:40

### **Comment from: Warren [Visitor]**

Lie #1:

?

The Great Lies of Organized Religion (COG)

The dreat lies of organized Kenglon (Co.

'If you live a moral life, deny yourself pleasure, follow the prescribed rituals and give us enough money,

you'll have a decent shot at being accepted by God.'

Lie #2:

'God is huge and unapproachable, and He wants you to labor, struggle and live in guilt.'

Lie #3:

'You are not smart enough or good enough to think for yourself. We will do your thinking for you.'

Lie #4

'There is no single truth. Everyone needs to explore and find a truth that works for them.

Lie #5:

'The Bible is out of date, inaccurate and over-rated. People in the 21st century are way too smart for that.'

Day #6:

'If God was really powerful and good, he wouldn't allow so much evil and suffering to go on.'

So mother Jerusalem you are not God and do not have powers instead you use hackers to delete the real truth of your deception

03/07/08 @ 03:26

#### **Comment from: warren [Visitor]**



watch out! Lucas,probably the hacker shall now target this site. All the sites that discuss this Church is destroyed by Mother God's hackers

Looks like more than keeping the passover to pass disasters over them mother is more worried of being exposed.

Now why would a church with 100% truth and 400 churches worldwide be so much concerned about a few antiCog sites?

Think over!!

We are in the period of deception and satan will do anything to get you trapped.

Pity these poor souls!!!

Could this probably be my last post on this board you may never know the hacker(Satan)is at work and all this post will be gone as well.

03/20/08 @ 13:29

#### **Comment from: nijuroku [Visitor]**

mmm..

Hi everyne,

mmm... I'm a new member of Church of God Singapore... I have got baptized for a month.. DID I MAKE A BIG MISTAKE?

As a student, this is my first time to jump down in religion so deep... Ya, firstly I really sure about this religion.. but after I read all the post here from top till the end *actually not all* lol... I'm getting confused... really really confused... Is this church good? Is it the only church which can take us to Kingdom og Heaven?

Everyweek I go to church study about Bible. All their teachings are from Bible. I know Bible is all true.. But did they really teach the truth? If yes, why all the people arguing? They teach according to Bible and we trust Bible. So we should trust them..

Their teachings about mother, pope, 666, 4 beast, 3 period, newcovenant, the earth, melchizedek, etc... all really makesense... If I have a qestion, they will give the proof from the bible... about AhnShangHong... Honestly I dont really believe... Why should we called him the second coming Jesus? Should we forget about Jesus? Can't we pray in name of Jesus? all confusing me...

Ya, I know internet cant be trusted 100%, but after i read a lot of sharings up there... I think those are the fact... No onetold that they are happy.. all like my children are took by that church, my husband left the family nd go to church, and all others bad things... why this church give the bad thing to its member? is the CoG really bad?

I think all members usually i called bro and sis... all of them are really kind.. How can we conclude that the CoG isbad church? Never I want to leave this church because i think it is the true church of all church... but, i think now i should make a research deeply for this church... I'm afraid i willnot take care of my family again because of this church...

I dont know whether I should go to this church again or just leave it... any suggestion pals?

Thank you before... GBU^^

Not a Special One,

nijuroku

03/25/08 @ 08:06

## **Comment from: Dandy Mandy [Visitor]**



Anyone willing to help me please give me your email address, I'm so confused right now...I cry myself to sleep every other night and pray to God to help me, hoping he will show me the truth. I've been going to the Church of God for some few months now and I believe what they teach me, but I really can't seem to accept Ahnsahngong...I am not well versed in the bible so I'm reading it every day by myself now...I really need someone to show me that all of their teachings are a lie or clearly prove to me that he's 2nd coming

Christ. I was close to believing, but I met a pastor and he seriously scared me silly. I can't take these ups and downs, the people are very nice but I'm so confused. Well at least I have become somewhat good at finding stuff in the bible, for the first time I feel like reading it and not stop but I have oh so many doubts.

03/25/08 @ 11:00

## **Comment from: Dandy Mandy [Visitor]**



One more thing, I went to skepticism.net and I can't sign up anymore. I really wanted to talk to some Dr.Proof guy, He said he had information about that church not being the first one to bring back passover, I really need to see that. After Church of God I have been going to the library like crazy, trying to find anything to help me, I've mainly been reading about catholicism...the Daniel's prophecy bible study left me shocked and scared sh\*\*\*\*\*\* about the catholic church. So, in the bible, does breaking bread refer to the

communion? I read that an apostle did it often so when I asked them about that they told me that It doesn't refer to the passover or communion, It just means eating...Is that true? If it's not then i don't see what's wrong with doing it more than once a year.

03/25/08 @ 11:10

### Comment from: nijuroku [Visitor]



all... Did AhnSangHong say that the world will be end at 1988? if yes so he was wrong? anyone please... I want to decide myself about this society is it good or just a cults...

thank you...

03/25/08 @ 12:31

#### **Comment from: CHAM [Visitor]**



Now we are living in the age of the Holy Spirit. Thus, God has given us a new name of the Savior.

Rev.  $3:12\,_{\rm i}^{\rm our}$ Him who overcomes I will make a pillar in the temple of my God. Never again will he leave it. I will write on him the name of my God and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem, which is coming down out of heaven from my God; and I will

also write on him my new name."¡»

Rev. 2:17 i°"He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To him who overcomes, I will give some of the hidden manna. I will also give him a white stone with a new name written on it, known only to him who receives it."i»

A "white stone with a new name written on it" is mentioned in the above verse. In this instance, the stone represents Jesus (1 Pet. 2:4), meaning that a new name other than the name of Jesus would be given to the people of that age.

Just as salvation was withheld from those who were stuck on the name of Jehovah and failed to receive Jesus as their Savior in the age of the Son (Rom. 15:4), salvation will never be given to those who are stuck on the name of Jesus in this age.

Those who had accepted the name of Jehovah for 3,500 years were not able to accept the name of Jesus in the age of the Son. Only the disciples accepted Jesus, the Savior in the age of the Son, who had come as prophesied. The Bible prophesied that there would be a Savior in the age of the Son. Even though Jesus came in fulfillment of all these prophecies, the people insisted on believing in only Jehovah, following their own ideas instead of Bible; s prophecy. Where are all of the people who lived in the age of the Son and who refused to accept Jesus as their Savior?

We must consider this matter carefully and break our own fixed ideas, allowing our minds to accept  $God_i^-s$  thoughts. The Bible testifies that there will undoubtedly be a name for the Savior of the Holy Spirit $_i^-s$  age. We need to understand  $God_i^-s$  providence of salvation $_i^a$ His allowing a different Savior $_i^-s$  name for each  $age_i^a$ and we need to accept Christ Ahnsahnghong, the Savior $_i^-s$  name in this age of the Holy Spirit, Jesus $_i^-$  new name.

03/26/08 @ 08:22

#### **Comment from: olivia [Visitor]**



Christ Ahnsahnghong is Second coming Christ. He fulfilled every prophecy of the Bible. He was born in 1918 according to he prophecy of the king David. please visit Church of God or watv.org. You will find the Truth in Church of God.

03/26/08 @ 08:25

### Comment from: olivia [Visitor]



Only on Passover night, Jesus Christ promised his Body and His Blood. Then the Church bought by His blood means the true church has to have the Passover. Although many churches say they have Christ's blood through communion or Eucharist, Christ ONLY promised it on Passover night. Also the true church that was established 2000 years ago did not have any denomination but was called the Church of God. Then the Church of God World Mission Society is the only true Church in these days because it was bought

through the blood of Christ, the Passover. And who brought this Passover? Christ AhnsahngHong is the only One who set up the Feast of the Passover again in these last days according to the prophecies in the Bible. Although so many people speak against church of God world mission society, it is the only Church that did everything according to the teachings of the Bible. Truly God dwells there.

03/26/08 @ 08:30

### **Comment from: happylife [Visitor]**



We can find World Mission Society Church of God is not cult when we look through the Bible.

2000 years ago Jesus was also regarded cult by many Jewish's thought. But He was not so much cult as true.

Likewise Church of God has real true for it was established Christ AhnSahngHong. Christ AhnSahngHong is second coming Jesus testified the Bible.

03/26/08 @ 08:52

### **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**



Mandy, send me a message thru this site and I will e-mail you back. I have family in that cult.

03/26/08 @ 10:23

## **Comment from: Dandy Mandy [Visitor]**



Skeptical, Your post doesn't have the send message option, but mine does now.

03/26/08 @ 22:16

## **Comment from: Dandy Mandy [Visitor]**



Don't have to email me, I'm pretty sure about the COG now, I believe, I'm staying.

03/26/08 @ 23:00

#### **Comment from: olivia [Visitor]**



Church of God is true church. When you study the Bible you can understand the Truth!! Don't judge the Church according to the your opinion but words of God.

04/02/08 @ 08:12

### **Comment from: warren [Visitor]**



None are 100% true, however if you read Revelation 2&3, you can see that the churches have problems.

No they promote another Jesus and goddess

The church is anyone who confesses Jesus Christ as their Lord and savior and are reborn

When you study the Bible ensure every scripture is taken into account:

Read the bible the way it is written.

- a. The old testament was written to the Jew.
- b. The new testament gospels was how Jesus came to the Jews, wanting them to receive Him as their messiah.
- c. The Epistles were written to the early churches and/or early Christians.
- d. None of the bible was written to you and me. It, however, was written for us.

2Ti 3:16 All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness

Honestly with so many churches, is there any church that can say we are the true church and not the others?

Actually, those churches (COG )shouldnt act they're more righteous than others.

God Bless

04/02/08 @ 23:44

## **Comment from: skeptical [Visitor]**

Warren,

Very well said.



04/03/08 @ 06:14

### **Comment from: wonderingwoman [Visitor]**



I am amazed at Mandy's change in her posts. She is now convinced that she is on the right path. I am amazed at the power this organization seems to have over people. My Ex has not been working on anything but his religious studies and is very knowledgable on them now. He has prioritized a trip to Korea over child support and the Church over being a productive member of society. It has comsumed him. He will not stop talking about it and is now in Korea. How the heck this happened. I don't understand! Does

anyone have any info on exit counseling or links to ex-members?

04/09/08 @ 11:56

#### Comment from: wonderingwoman [Visitor]



I have been reading for hours. these posts are so long! can anyone give me the URL for Ted's site? Is anyone in The SF Bay Area that knows about the "church" in San Jose? Please contact me.

For those that posted long ago, please give us updates on your family members. I have to scroll up to see your names and there are so many posts!

Aura Guzman, Lynn, Louise, skeptical.

I am so scared for my ex, he is one of those very impressionable types. I saw him get like this with Amway and Tony Robbins too. Now it is this. Our daughter deserves to have her father back.

04/09/08 @ 13:53

## **Comment from: Skeptical [Visitor]**



Wonderingwoman,

The situation still reamins the same. Both children have been sucked in, their younger sister had attempted suicide and they don't care, they never came to her side, or showed any concern whatsoever. My youngest is now in therapy and asked me to invite her sister & brother to come and participate on Family night (Tuesdays)....I bet you can guess the answer I got on that one.

04/10/08 @ 12:28

# Comment from: wonderingwoman [Visitor]



i am so sorry skeptical and glad to hear you are doing what you can for your youngest. i am amazed at the control displyed through all of this and am scared for my ex.

04/11/08 @ 10:55

#### **Comment from: Dandy Mandy [Visitor]**



What convinced me is people not being able to tell me how they know ahnsahnghong was divorced several times or that his kids don't believe. People just kept on driving me in circles..."He may know"....but that person doesn't say and no one answered a simple question I had, It was just ignored. If people really know the truth then why don't they just say it and tell us how they found out. Then what really confused me was how

someone who claimed he was deacon in the church only seems to talk about some of the most basic bible studies the church has and doesn't go any deeper then that or doesn't mention the rest of the studies. Plus, It wasn't all of a sudden, I had been "undecided/not certain" for a good few months. That's all.

04/17/08 @ 14:51

### Comment from: chad [Visitor]



Don't forget, asking questions is a SIN, thinking for yourself is WRONG, and doubting what your preacher tells you is a ONE WAY TICKET TO HELL!!!

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zxJyfqeaKU8&feature=related

This will explain alot about this CULT WMSCoG

04/18/08 @ 10:08

#### **Comment from: Hector [Visitor]**



It never says asking a question about your faith is a SIN. In the bible it says to ask questions. Ask and you shall recieve your answeres.

Aren't you a little curiouse on why your churches tell you to do curtain things at a curtain way. Wouldn't it make more sense to know and understand why your church would tell you. To do it a curtain way rather then another religions way. And if you clearly think that if you ask why, or thinking of your own salvation, or doubting your preacher because you

don't understand. That you will go to hell, beacuse of all these things. Then you are lost. Didn't the twelve desiples always ask? Didn't they have doubt, didn't they want to learn for there own salvation. Jesus didn't judge them for it. He answered and he showed them why. Through scriptures and his words.

Those of you who say there fighting agains these guys who are in this church of God is like fighting against God. Your right. Because there faith is stronge. Those of you who say your families were devided. Your right. Jesus says when he comes a second time. He won't come to save us from sin but to bring salvation and bring division within families because of there own beliefes. Those of you who lost your husbands. I doubt it ever went like that. If you love your spouse who left you so much or your children. Why aren't you that curiouse to even try to understand why there acting this way? I'm pretty sure they invited you to this church. But you probley said no.

If I was to like the color green sooo much and dislike orange, but my spouse decided to like orange. I'm not going to sit there and tell my spouse go to hell we're going to make this room green. I would respect him or her for there opinion. Any if I loved my spouse so much. I would even let him or her buy me an orange jacket knoeing I dilike orange. For those of you asking for support all the time. I think you just need to learn how to manage your own money. In the bible it says 10% of everything you own. Every church does it. Not ten percent, but money offerings to help the church or others in need. But every church says (Only if you can afford it) If that person decided to give so much. Then let him. That's his beliefe. Just like if you liked something sooo much and your willing to pay that much for it, but your spouse on the other hand disagrees. What is that spouse to do if you chose to buy it behind your spouses back. Nothing but forgive.

Most of you people write against this Church of God with just so much hate. To make this church look and sound worst then what it even really is. If you don't understand why. Just listen them as if you would listen to a Christian, Catholic, or Mormon, or Jahova witness. Then happily say no thanks not for me. Everyone is thinking they need to save lives by showing them how to recieve salvation for eternal life. So just be happy that they think about you. A cult is a group that believes in one thing. But nobody ever calls the other churches a cult for believing in God. This Church Of God clearly beleives in God also. What difference are they from any other religion? None. Same God. Just a different way of accepting the prophets/ prophesies.

04/20/08 @ 00:02

## **Comment from: kris [Visitor]**

Hey everyone, I need anyone from here to email me if you would like to help me tackle this thing. My wife got involved with this church about 7 months ago and it has been eating me alive ever since. I



have read how much this church ruins families and misleads people and I know for myself that they advertently twist Gods word around to fit their own desires. Myself (who loves Jesus Christ to death) and a buddy of mine (who has a bachelors degree in theology and a big time christian) are trying to go face to face with this church. We need all the support and guidance that we can get. These people are good, that's why they have so many people following them, and that is why we have to be even better. Nothing can

change Gods word, he is completely holy and solid and nothing can move him. We need your prayers and we need your support. Feel free to email me, and if you do then I can give you my number so that we can arrange for a more complete meeting, whether that be by phone, email, or messenger. Thank you everyone.

"It is by grace, through faith, that we are saved. It is a GIFT from God; NOT of works, so that any man may boast." Ephesians 2:8.

my name is kris and my buddies name is Ben. Please fellow christians, we need your prayers.

04/20/08 @ 13:43

#### **Comment from: kris [Visitor]**



hey everyone, my email didn't come up so here it is. kcwhite03@hotmail.com

04/20/08 @ 13:44

### **Comment from: Hector [Visitor]**



Chirs all you do is read what on the screen. Why don't you try to hang out wiht your wife and see what she sees. If you love her so much, and if your blaming this church for taking families away then you should do the same for the military for they do the same thing but for a bad cause rather then a good one. Your clearly not making any sense. If you love Jesus so much and he is God. Then why not do the same things he did. If your knowledgable with the bible. It clearly states he didn't come here to abolish anything, but

to fullfill them. Clearly he did the Passover, and it clearly says to keep it in an everlasting covenant and that we should celebrate it for years to come. Do you? If not show me in the bible why we shouldn't. I'm not even in this church, but I know the bible, and I love God. Anyone who Loves God. Then they have the right to express it as much as everyone else does. The only messages you guys take in are the ones from man and others who hate. Not from the bible.

04/20/08 @ 16:48

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



To any COG member.

I would like to know when the end will be. Please give an exact date and time.

If you know, then please post but if you do not know, then say that you do not know instead of answering my question with, "the end is soon" or "the end is near".

The end has been soon and near for the past 500 years. How much nearer and sooner can it get?

I would greatly appreciate it.

Thanks.

04/22/08 @ 12:58

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

Hi Hector,



"Clearly he did the Passover, and it clearly says to keep it in an everlasting covenant and that we should celebrate it for years to come. Do you?"

Jesus observed the Passover with his fellow Jews, there was not one Gentile at the table with him. The law according to the Torah states that unless you are of Jewish descent or a convert, non-Jews are not to participate in the traaditions and laws set for the

Israelites/Jews.

That would be similar to you celebrating the end of the holocaust. Well, unless you are of Jewish descent, I see no reason how it relates to you personally.

So how would the Passover be of any real significance to Non-Jews? Just because Jesus did it, doesn't mean that it was set non-Jews/Gentiles or else there would have been non-Jews at the table eating the bread and wine with him.

If that would have been the case, then Jesus would have broken the law in regards to Non-Jews observing the Passover in the Torah.

Non-Jews observing the Jewish Passover contradicts the law and the law is said to be forever, according to the Torah and the Bible.

04/22/08 @ 13:12

### **Comment from: curiousbeanz [Visitor]**



the end.. no one knows..

it even said in the bible that no one knows...

and umm.. i dont think that those two women said that God made a mistake.. i think ppls just heard it and changed the words so they can use it against them..

also... was not Jesus, God himself in flesh. during his time people used to call him a drunkard and that he was going against God.... does this not seem like the exact same shadow? Christ AhnSangHo was considered false because he was human? did not people say the same thing about Jesus. any ways the Christianity life always has prosecution.. either they believe in the church of God or not.. but i don't understand why people make such a big deal with this church. leave it alone. if it hurt your family. um maybe you should have been more understanding and just let the person do what he wants but believe your own belief. well see ya i js read a bunch of stuff about this church. it doesn't seem that bad. if you shut your doors on these people. i guess its considered persecution to them and also.. even if you dont believe in their belief doesnt mean that you can talk crap or hate them... them you are obviously .. a hypocrite? no? well i guess i cannot say this either i admit i am a hypocrite to for saying these things but i'm just saying what i want to say like everyone

05/05/08 @ 23:01

else well SEE Ya

### Comment from: curiousbeanz [Visitor]



oh yea.. to the .. uh kris guy uh if you consider following hte passover as "work".. daym you guys must bee pretty daym lazy huh? you cant sacfice just a once a year passover?..

05/05/08 @ 23:12

# **Comment from: curiousbeanz [Visitor]**



as a christian.. well not a great.. cuz i juss sinned by using the word "daym" but yea.. umm im embrassed that the people who say that they consider themselves that they are such good christians.. are.. hmm a little bit too scared? its kinduh embrassing..

05/05/08 @ 23:16

## **Comment from: Dr.you [Visitor]**



http://worldmissionsociety.blogspot.com/look at this!!

05/06/08 @ 07:32

### **Comment from: wonderingwoman [Visitor]**



from the link above you see an article about all of the awards COG has received. It states that "Pastor Kim Jung-Rak Director of the Separtment of GEneral Administration of the COG has been awarded the Medal of Merit" ubder a huge picture of who they call Mother. Is her name Kim Jung-Rak?

Who is she? How can we find out about her past?

I'd also like to know who Ahnsahnghong is. I know that he was raised Buddhist, converted to SDA then got baptized. I heard that he was married multiple times and has children who don't believe he is Christ. How come I can't find any of this information.

And how come you can't get his books unless you are in the COG. Do you have to beleive before you can read what he has to say?

Does not make any sense to me!

05/07/08 @ 00:14

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Curiousbeanz,

- 1. If no one knows but the father, then Mother Jerusalem is not Omniscient.
- 2. Just because people say you're not a god, doesn't make you a god. Why compared Jesus to those who are claiming themselves to be a god?

I guess that means, if I claim to be a god and people deny me, that must mean I really am a god, according to your logic.

You said:

but i don't understand why people make such a big deal with this church. leave it alone. if it hurt your family. um maybe you should have been more understanding and just let the person do what he wants but believe your own belief.

People are making a "big deal" because their family members are worshipping two people who are claiming to be gods.

Neither one has shown any attributes of being a god, yet they are told to worship them.

They might as well worship the a pencil. Mother Jerusalem pretends to be Omniscient, she's a joke.

Even the COG talks crap about other peoples beliefs, so, I guess being a hypocrite applies to them too.

05/07/08 @ 04:01

**Comment from: Rick [Visitor]** 



Hey guys,

My name is Rick. My sister has been going to this cult since last year. I have visited their church and argued with some of their deacons who cannot show me true information of this guy ahnsahnghong. I am looking for information about this guy. Right now Im building a website and I am trying to gather information. Any information about this cult or their leaders, please email them to me. If you live in korea, I am willing to pay good

money for any information. Right now, I have a photocopy of their sermon book and some of the books written by ahnsahnghong. My email is rjrick10@gmail.com Anybody that is willing to unite for the cause can email me.

05/12/08 @ 19:50

#### **Comment from: Jamie [Visitor]**



My brother joined this church an now he doesn't really have anything to do with the rest of the family. He won't celebrate Christmas, Easter or even Thanksgiving (which he claimes is against his religion) with us. We rarely see him. He got pulled into this cult while in Korea. When he was planning on coming home, the church even set him up with some women because they said he should get married. And he did...he married a church member to help me not stray from this cult while back here at home in the good ol'

U.S.A. I would love to know why they cannot spend Thanksgiving with us? How is that against their religion? They celebrate July 4th with us.

They have been back in the U.S. for a few years now and see them less and less. They did try to convert our Mother and my husband to this cult and we wouldn't bite. This whole thing is kind of screwy and I really don't understand the whole "worship on Saturday" thing. That has not be explained well enough for me to understand. And the others on this are totally correct that this cult is breaking up families. I was never very close to my brother, but now I have lost him completely. He is not involved with us and it is a shame because he is missing so much. The family is living life and moving on...without them.

05/14/08 @ 09:17

## **Comment** from: Jamie [Visitor]



Wonderwomen,

I am sorry to hear about the problem with your husband. And other family members pulled into this cult. Personally, I am not trying to pull my brother out. It is his choice and he is a grown man. (44 years old) So it is his choice and his life. I wish he where with the family more as he missed my children growing up.

Someone mentioned the awards received by this cult. I noticed that also. I was told by my brother they they do a lot of good works with the community and get awards for this. But when I review the awards, they are awards for preaching the word of god. I thought they where doing stuff like feeding the hungry...not preaching.

Reading all the above my inputs has been helpful to me because I realize that it is not my brother... but this cult. This CoG Cult has pulled my brother in and have him completely under their control.

I also wanted to ask some questions:

Why do some believe that the bible is the truth? Who said the bible is the truth?

Why do people of different faiths hate other faiths because they are wrong?

Someone else mentioned that their children dissappeared for two weeks prior to Christmas...I find this very interesting because my brother does the same. Are they hidding from Christmas in the church? Is Christmas THAT scary??

Earlier on near the begining of this blog, someone mentioned that cult memebers where asked to give up all their posessions. Sorry, my brother still has his house, car for wife, truck for him and two sports cars in his garage!

If a CoG member could answer some of these questions for me....I have more.

Jamie from California Bay Area

05/14/08 @ 10:17

### **Comment from: Clark [Visitor]**



Wow here's some more people who believe in the cult Bible. All of you blind that cannot see the reality of life. I'm currently building a website with my thesis "Is the Bible written by God litterally or by men?"

Anyway Dark Angel, don't you just love to hang out everywhere spreading your opinion about your own cult from the Bible. I bet Jaime cannot delete this one.

06/04/08 @ 01:34

#### **Comment from: Robert [Visitor]**



Dark Angel said "People are making a "big deal" because their family members are worshipping two people who are claiming to be gods."

Dark Angel, are you sure about that? I don't think so. Christ Ahnsahnghong never claimed to be the Second Coming Christ and this is even more proof that Christ Ahnsahnghong is the Second Coming Christ, for the reason that he never claimed to be

the Christ. According to the concept of the Trinity, Father, Son and Holy Spirit are one and the same God. Jehovah came in the flesh as Son Jesus, but he will return a Second time as the Holy Spirit, or the Second Coming Christ.

Rev 1:8 {"I am the Alpha and the Omega," says the Lord God, "who is, and who was, and who is to come, the Almighty."}

I am the Alpha and the Omega, says God. Who is, Jesus the Son. Who was, Jehovah the Father.....Then who is to come...Who is the one to come?

Jn 16:5-12{ "Now I am going to him who sent me, yet none of you asks me, 'Where are you going?' Because I have said these things, you are filled with grief. But I tell you the truth: It is for your good that I am going away. Unless I go away, the Counselor will not come to you; but if I go, I will send him to you. When he comes, he will convict the world of guilt in regard to sin and righteousness and judgment: in regard to sin, because men do not believe in me; in regard to righteousness, because I am going to the Father, where you can see me no longer; and in regard to judgment, because the prince of this world now stands condemned. "I have much more to say to you, more than you can now bear. But when he, the Spirit of truth, comes, he will guide you into all truth. He will not speak on his own; he will speak only what he hears, and he will tell you what is yet to come. He will bring glory to me by taking from what is mine and making it known to you. All that belongs to the Father is mine. That is why I said the Spirit will take from what is mine and make it known to you.}

Jn 14:26 (But the Counselor, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my name, will teach you all things and will remind you of everything I have said to you.)

The one to come is the Holy Spirit. But the Holy Spirit is not just some kind of energy, like some people think otherwise why did Jesus referred to the Holy Spirit as "HIM" or "HE", spirits do not have a gender, gender is only given to those who take the flesh. because not only does he have a gender but according to the Bible he also has a name:

Mt 28:19 { Therefore go and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit,}

The Bible says baptize them in THE NAME, not the title of the Father, Jehovah. in THE NAME of the Son, Jesus and in THE NAME of the Holy Spirit. then if the Father and the Son have a name, that means that the Holy Spirit should also have a name. The name of the Father is not Father, that is his title. in the same way the name of the Holy Spirit is not Holy Spirit or Holy Ghost, then if the Holy Spirit has a name, that must mean that he Holy Spirit is coming in the flesh. the coming of the Holy Spirit in the flesh is actually the Coming of the Second Coming Christ.

Then when you see the Jesus' explanation of the coming of the Holy Spirit, you see that he says that the Holy Spirit will not speak on his own, he will take from what is Jesus and make it known to us, he

will remind us of everything Jesus Christ said to us. but why does he need to remind us?????..... The reason is because people forgot, about the Sabbath day:

Luke 4:16 { He went to Nazareth, where he had been brought up, and on the Sabbath day he went into the synagogue, as was his custom. And he stood up to read}

about the Passover:

Mt 26:17-28{On the first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the disciples came to Jesus and asked, "Where do you want us to make preparations for you to eat the Passover?" He replied, "Go into the city to a certain man and tell him, 'The Teacher says: My appointed time is near. I am going to celebrate the Passover with my disciples at your house.' "So the disciples did as Jesus had directed them and prepared the Passover...While they were eating, Jesus took bread, gave thanks and broke it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, "Take and eat; this is my body." Then he took the cup, gave thanks and offered it to them, saying, "Drink from it, all of you. This is my blood of the covenant, which is poured out for many for the forgiveness of sins.}

about the Feasts of God that Jesus kept and taught. As Christians we should follow the example of Christ"

Jn 13:15 {I have set you an example that you should do as I have done for you.}

But the only one to remind us of all these truths has been Christ Ahnsahnghong. according to prophecy Christ Ahnsahnghong as the Holy Spirit, cannot speak on his own, he can only remind us of what Jesus Christ said. God knew many false Christs were going to appear proclaiming themselves to be Christ. for this reason he prophesied about the true Second Coming Christ, Jesus Christ testified about the Second Coming Christ Ahnsahnghong. In the Same way that Jehovah the Father testified about the coming of Jesus.

John 5:31 {"If I testify about myself, my testimony is not valid. There is one who testifies in my favor, and I know that his testimony about me is valid."}

Lastly, to get a good understanding of what happens when Christ reveals his identity to others.

Mark 14:61-65 "...Are you the Christ, the Son of the Blessed One? "I am," said Jesus..."You have heard the blasphemy. What do you think?" They all condemned him as worthy of death."

-The moment he said he was Christ, he was charged w/ blasphemy and condemned to death. Same thing happens in Luke.

Luke 22:67 {"If you are the Christ," they said, "tell us." Jesus answered, "If I tell you, you will not believe me..."}

Then by Christ Ahnsahnghong not proclaiming himself to be Christ he fulfilled another prophecy. According to his teachings he is God, the Second Coming Christ.

Jn 7:24 (Stop judging by mere appearances, and make a right judgment.")

Jn 7:16-18 { Jesus answered, "My teaching is not my own. It comes from him who sent me. If anyone chooses to do God's will, he will find out whether my teaching comes from God or whether I speak on my own. He who speaks on his own does so to gain honor for himself, but he who works for the honor of the one who sent him is a man of truth; there is nothing false about him.}

Let us stop Judging God by mere appearances, let us see his teachings; in this way by studying the truth that Christ Ahnsahnghong taught you will see that it is impossible for these teachings to come from a man. Actions are stronger than words.

06/04/08 @ 01:39

**Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]** 

Robert said,

2/11/2020



"Dark Angel, are you sure about that? I don't think so. Christ Ahnsahnghong never claimed to be the Second Coming Christ and this is even more proof that Christ Ahnsahnghong is the Second Coming Christ, for the reason that he never claimed to be the Christ. According to the concept of the Trinity, Father, Son and Holy Spirit are one and the same God. Jehovah came in the flesh as Son Jesus, but he will return a Second time as the Holy Spirit, or the Second Coming Christ."

Hello Robert, I'm glad you said that, because now, there is no reason for any one of you to claim that he was persecuted "like Jesus", as many of you have said time and time again.

For if he did not claim to be God, there would be no reason for him to get persecuted "like Jesus".

Here's a few comments made by your fellow COG members in regards to ahnsahnhong being "persecuted".

### COG member 1:

"Fathers life was full of sacrifice for us. He came in the flesh a Second time to grant us salvation, he did not hesitate to do it. He prayed, fast, walked the thorny path for us, he was beating, mocked for our iniquities. And on top of that, he preached the Gospel with all his heart in order to find his children."

### COG member 2:

"2000 years ago, Jesus Christ was persecuted, mocked, ridiculed and crucified. In the same way 2nd coming Christ must undergo all these difficulties to fulfill prophecy"

If he was just an ordinary man preaching the gospel like every other guy then, why was he beaten and mocked?

Who was he beaten and mocked by?

06/05/08 @ 06:38

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Clark,

Stop pretending as if you are not a member of the COG.

06/05/08 @ 06:39

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

?

Robert,

Would you like me to post more comments that your COG buddies made about ahnsahnghong being persecuted "like Jesus".

If he was persecuted for simply talking about the bible, then, you might as well say that all missionaries were beated and mocked in South Korea.

Which includes:

Catholic missionaries

Protestant missionaries,

Seventh Day Adventist missionaries

and so on, simply for preaching the gospel.

Heck, even the missionaries within his own church should have been beaten and mocked along with him and if that were the case, then his "persecution" is no greater than anyone else who received the same treatment.

06/05/08 @ 06:46

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Robert said, "Then by Christ Ahnsahnghong not proclaiming himself to be Christ he fulfilled another prophecy. According to his teachings he is God, the Second Coming Christ."

Cult

So, ahnsahngong not proclaiming to be god means that he is god and getting beaten and mocked for no reason, also means that he is god.

You just proved with your own words what claiming to be god would get you, "condemned to death".

Which in turn allowed your COG buddies to post those comments about him being persecuted like Jesus..being beatened and mocked.

#### COG member 1:

"Fathers life was full of sacrifice for us. He came in the flesh a Second time to grant us salvation, he did not hesitate to do it. He prayed, fast, walked the thorny path for us, he was beating, mocked for our iniquities. And on top of that, he preached the Gospel with all his heart in order to find his children."

#### COG member 2:

"2000 years ago, Jesus Christ was persecuted, mocked, ridiculed and crucified. In the same way 2nd coming Christ must undergo all these difficulties to fulfill prophecy"

Robert, did ahnsahnghong ever claim to be god in any of his books? Yes or no.

06/05/08 @ 06:55

#### **Comment from: CoGinator [Visitor]**



Clark,

I wish you the best of luck in your transformation to Christianity. God Bless you!

06/06/08 @ 06:03

#### Comment from: booya [Visitor]



jus got sum qustions for the church of god.. wen i heard dat da 2nd coming of jesus had alredy come n he was korean it was prety suprising

wat did he do while he was here??

bcoz to do da whole born out a whomb of a virgin sounds greatly major.. but all i seem to have gathered it seems to me as his return was quite insignificant..

to kik out da holy spirit to walk around sayin "hey sorry bout dis but dere sum stuff dat slipped my mind 2000 yrs ago n jus here ta finish it up".. while 60 million ppl were being murdered.

are dere footage of dis man preaching?

why din he get on a plane to preach to da rest of da world?

wat great miracles did he do to prove his claims which jesus had to repeatedly do to the deciples?

jesus died for sins how did he die??

n did he like elvis music??

thank you booya

06/07/08 @ 01:34

#### **Comment from: Poland [Visitor]**



I don't understand you people, chastizing Ahnsahnghong from the opinions of men. You guys are like the Jews 2000 years ago, judging Jesus by mere appearance and not looking at the prophecies in the Bible. I pity you guys.

2 Peter 1:20-21 - Above all, you must understand that no prophecy of Scripture came about by the prophet's own interpretation. For prophecy never had its origin in the will of man, but men spoke from God as they were carried along by the Holy Spirit.

How clear this is from the Bible. What prophecy in the Bible do you guys not understand that Christ Ahnsahnghong is the Second Coming Christ? Was not the Fig Tree Lesson enough that Jesus told us so we know when He will appear a Second Time? Or even the Root of David? This is exactly what is happening 2000 years ago when Jesus came to bring the Passover of the new covenant and His law. People are studying the Bible, knows all the verses yet they could not recognize that Christ came already because they didn't know the prophecies for the First Coming of Christ. If we go back 2000 years ago, we only have the Old Testament and Jesus was prophecied in the Old Testament, when, where, how He is to come.

Revelations 5:3-5 - But no one in heaven or on earth or under the earth could open the scroll or even look inside it. I wept and wept because no one was found who was worthy to open the scroll or look inside. Then one of the elders said to me, "Do not weep! See, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, has triumphed. He is able to open the scroll and its seven seals."

Christ Ahnsahnghong is the Root of David because He fulfill these prophecy, preaching for 37 years to fulfill God's promise to David's Throne who ruled for 40 years according to the Bible. He is the only One who could open the scroll.

The Bible is a series of deep and mysterious secrets. Among let us understand about our Savior through the secrets hidden in the life of King David.

Hosea 3:5 {Afterward the Israelites will return and seek the LORD their God and David their king. They will come trembling to the LORD and to his blessings in the last days.}

According to Hose a the prophet we must seek Kind David in the last days to recieve Gods blessing, but the unique thing about this prophecy is that when Hosea wrote this, King David had already died a long time ago. Then it is obviously not the physical King David we must seek, but a Spiritual, in other words prophetical King David. Then who is this prophetical King David? we need to understand in order for us to receive blessings in the Last days.

Isaiah 9:6- {For to us a child is born, for to us a son is given... and He will be called Mighty God, Everlasting Father... He will reign on Davids Throne...}

According to the Bible Almighty Father God Jehovah will come in the flesh, and reign on Davids throne. Then who fulfilled this prophecy?

Luke 1:31- {You will be with child and give birth to a son, and you are to give him the name Jesus... The Lord God will give him the throne of his father David.}

Literaly we understand that Jesus did not come and physically sat on a throne, yet the Bible says that he received Davis Throne. Through this we understand that Jesus is spiritual King David. Jesus sat on Davids throne meaning he is Mighty God in the flesh, also Prophetical/spiritual "King David". In order for us to understand that Jesus is the prophetical King David, first we need to understand the physical King Davids life, there is some prophetical points that need to be fulfilled:

Then what is "Davids Throne" that Christ should fulfill?

A Kings throne is considered from the time he begins to be king, to the time he dies

2 Samuel 5:3- ... They anointed David King over Israel. David was thirty years old when he became King and reigned forty years.

Davids Throne began at Age of: 30 and lasted: 40 years

Meaning, if Christ sat on Davids Throne he should begin his spiritual reign at age: 30 and reign: 40 years

Through the Bible lets find out if Christ Jesus has come as David or not.

Luke 3:21- When all the people were being baptized, Jesus was baptized too... Now Jesus himself was about 30 years old when he began his ministry.

Christ was baptized/anointed as spiritual King at the age of 30 in accordance to Davids prophecy. Lets see if he also reigned 40 years.

Luke 13:6-Then he told this parable: "A man had a fig tree, planted in his vineyard, and he went to look for fruit on it, but did not find any. So he said to the man who took care of the vineyard, 'For three years now I've been coming to look for fruit on this fig tree and haven't found any. Cut it down! Why should it use up the soil?'

According to the parable of the Fig tree we can understand Christ only preached 3 yrs from A.D. 30–33 until his crucifixion.

THEN, where are the remaining 37 YEARS left to fulfill Davids reign of 40 years?!!!!

Annointment Reign

King David 30 years 40 years

Jesus 30 years 3 years ......37 years????

If Jesus didn't fulfill this prophecy then who is DAVID whom we should seek in the last days?

Through the Bible let us see God administration at work for the salvation of our souls.

Hebrews 9:28- So Christ was sacrificed once to take away the sins of many people, and he will appear a SECOND TIME, not to bear sin, but to BRING SALVATION, to those who are waiting for him.

Christ must come back a 2nd time!!!! WHY??? to fulfill the prophecy of King Davids 37 year reign left outstanding!!!

Then what is the sign to recognize David when he comes??

Isaiah 55:3- Give ear and come to me, hear me that your soul may live. I will make an EVERLASTING COVENANT with you. My faithful love promised to DAVID.

The sign of David: Everlasting covenant

Hebrews 13:20- May the God of peace, who through the blood of the eternal covenant brought back from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep,

The eternal covenant is established with blood

Then, what is this blood covenant whom the Last David will bring for the salvation of his people??

Luke 22:13,19-They left and found things just as Jesus had told them. So they prepared the Passover.... And he took bread, gave thanks and broke it, and gave it to them, saying, "This is my body given for you; do this in remembrance of me." In the same way, after the supper he took the cup, saying, "This cup is the new covenant in my blood, which is poured out for you.

CHRIST BLOOD PROMISED ON PASSOVER IS THE BLOOD OF THE COVENANT.

Meaning the King David to come must bring PASSOVER and reign for 37 YEARS to fulfill the Throne of David!!!

History of Our Father Christ Ahnsahnghong:

Born: 1918

Baptized: 1948- according to fig tree lesson(restoration of Israel) age of 30

Ascended to Heaven: 1985- reigned 37 years just as King David did.

1 Kings 2:10- Then David rested with his fathers and was buried in the City of David. He had reigned forty years over Israel...Our Father Christ Ahnsahnghong restored the truth of Passover, he is David, He is our King!!!

King David's Throne 40 years, annointed at 30.

Jesus preached for 3 years, baptized at 30.

Ahnsahnghong preached for 37 years, baptized at 30. FULFILLED.

**KEEP THEM COMING HATERS!** 

06/10/08 @ 01:49

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

?

Poland,

Perhaps you should take the advice of one of your fellow COG members and stop posting since they are blaming you for the destruction of one of your churches by the cyclone.

Or perhaps, disaster strikes everyone and anyone, without prejudice, and observing the Passover really doesn't save anyone.

Why would your god destroy one of his own churches and not a Catholic church or an SDA church or any other so called "false church".

Makes one wonder....

06/10/08 @ 05:54

## **Comment** from: ex-cult member [Visitor]



wow-I just got out of this cult. The guy ansahnghong predicted second coming christ in 1985. (which would mean baptism at 2015 to fullfill propecy of being baptised at 30. then he would have to serve 37 yrs. But when I mentioned that they segregated me and said I was like poison. Why for thinking with my own mind that God gave me? They always say God gave us a mind for a reason but to question the church is like questioning God. My poor best friend is still in it and thinks I'm damned sinner for leaving. The bible says if

ANYONE says look there is the christ, do not go there ,he is false. They claim to have God in the flesh in Korea. They claim the end of the world in 2012. And we were supposed to be happy about it. If you weren't happy about it you must be a damned sinner who doesn't belong. I was brainwashed. You must watch videos. You must go and tell others in the same age group who will be able to "serve" in the gospel. (have jobs, must also preach and find more newcomers, look presentable) It was toxic. You have to listen to only there music.

06/10/08 @ 16:47

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Hello ex-cult member,

Sorry to hear that.

How long were you a member?

Did you believe that Mother Jerusalem was omniscient?

Also, it would be cool if you can share your experience on the cult-watch message board, hope to you see there.

Thanks.

06/10/08 @ 18:29

#### **Comment from: warrior [Visitor]**



Poland, with me as a deacon of the Cog I feel Lizzie and you have made a mess of everything. You both could not tackle the problem of their questioning. You must understand well the teachings of the Cog but kept repeating the same post which allows them to have more doubts on our truth. This is not what Ahnsahnghong & mother taught us we need have more sheep. But you have taken it as an argument. Does our mother God need a defender?

Another thing I noticed on one of our blog

http://heaven144.blogspot.com/

God himself will teach us how to walk in his ways!!!!! The Law will come from Jerusalem!!!! The only Church that has fulfilled this prophecy is The Church of God World Mission Society.

God Ahnsahnghong taught us how to walk in his ways!!!!

God Ahnsahnghong established Zion!!!

God Ahnsahnghong lead us to our heavenly Mother, the New Jerusalem!!!!

Christ Ahnsahnghong truly is my SAVIOR

These words our brother has posted above the picture of a donkey wearing 2 different pair of shoes Doesn't this make us feel like donkeys. If we are the true spiritual brother and sister of Cog why don't we concur with each other and think well before we write or speak.

we are under persecution and some anti-cog emails me that Joo cheol should change the title of his book "My sheep listen to his voice" to "My donkeys have listened to my voice"

Its very hurtful. May our father and mother open up their eyes.

06/11/08 @ 06:15

### **Comment from: Russert [Visitor]**



Hi Jamie,

I think I am in a similar situation as you are.

You mentioned your brother married a Korean girl ,whom you suspect the marriage was arranged by the church for the purpose of ensure your brother wouldn't leave in the

group.

My Brother goes to this "Church of God" group. They even try to invite me to their meetings . I am open minded guy , I respect all religion but I got bore at meeting easily . I met some of the "Church of God" member over a house party ,they seems nice and normal.

My Brother just told me he met a Korean girl through his church 2 month ago, and the girl insist they should get marry right away. No offends to any Church of God member, I do agree their teaching is little strange. I am worry what this group will do to my brother.

Religion is a very personal thing, it is not my place to tell my brother what he should or shouldn't believe.

But I am just really worry about my brother.

There is a Christian forum call "Crosswalk" ,if you don't mind we can go there to continue our conversation . You can simply go to Crosswalk and start a new topic under title with something like "Korean cult" or "My brother joined a cult "

#1. I want to know if this kind of marriage is arrange by their church as a strategy in order to control its member.

- #2. If this is really a arranged marriage by their church, I want to know if this is their church's teaching that member should get marry according to the church instruction?
- #3. What do you think your brother 's marriage? Do you think that Korean lady really care for your brother?
- #4. What is the purpose of the church arranging its member to be married ,what are they trying to do anyway?

Do you think your brother's marriage is for real? or it is something else.

Thank you very much

Russert

06/13/08 @ 14:20

### **Comment from: willy [Visitor]**



well Russert even my brother got married to a korean girl anout 2months back and she happens to be the sister of his korean friend who is also a member of the church This is a normal practice of every cult group. The couple is married by the local pastor and then an approval from the court of Korea and bride/grooms local court I guess. Since mother jerusalem has the higher up in her pocket things are very easy from korea end.

The difference here is moonies have a mass marriage. Here in cog they are introduced by the members and probably seek mothers blessing. How far the marriage will last that is yet to be see. Ahnsahnghong did not follow commandments and committed adultery and the members very conveniently whether divorced tend to remarry. Simple commit sin and eat the passover. No wonder the church in Myanmar got destroyed

Yes it is a way to stay closely knit within the group itself.

06/14/08 @ 12:21

#### **Comment from: Alec Baldwin [Visitor]**



boohoo, stop pretending to be the peace loving, "nothing gets to me" kind of guy on the internet. If someone were to kill your children, your wife (if you ever get that oppurtunity) or anyone in your family, in front of you, and you and you had the oppurtunity to stop them, you would. You would not just say

"oh well, lesson learned." no one is that emotionless, unless you're autistic or have some

other form of mental disability. and don't bring up the ghandi or MLK jr. defense either, their situations/circumstances were different. You also type too much, so i stopped reading a quater of the way through all of your nonesense. to much, failfag. Besides, the initial start of this topic was over the crazy COG that worships Korean ladies and a wacked out dead Korean guy who was tired of being a nobody. The church is crazy, they demand money, and they're nothing more than a calmer, more accepted for of cult...similar to that of the Westborro Baptist Church...just plain crazy, that's it.

06/18/08 @ 18:33

# **Comment from: rick [Visitor]**



Visit us at ahnsahnghong.biz/forum

06/23/08 @ 21:04

**Comment from: CoGinator [Visitor]** 



Poland, Let's debunk the Root of David propoganda prophecy once and for all...

**You said,** "How clear this is from the Bible. What prophecy in the Bible do you guys not understand that Christ Ahnsahnghong is the Second Coming Christ? Was not the Fig Tree Lesson enough that Jesus told us so we know when He will appear a Second Time? Or even the Root of David?"

Actually this is not clear! And no, it's not because I'm not choosen to understand, it's because it's being interpreted differently than how the rest of the world understands it.

**Poland, you quoted Revelations 5:3-5 and commented:** "Christ Ahnsahnghong is the Root of David because He fulfill these prophecy, preaching for 37 years to fulfill God's promise to David's Throne who ruled for 40 years according to the Bible. He is the only One who could open the scroll."

You realize when refering to a root it's representing something that has a physical connection. In this case it's referencing the fact that Jesus comes from the lineage of David...see the Geneology and Family section here: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jesus

Just because someone claims that an individual preaches for 37 years doesn't mean it fulfills any prophecy and it has zero relavance when you see that there is no lineage between David and Ahnsahnghong.

You quoted Hosea 3:5 and commented: "According to Hose a the prophet we must seek Kind David in the last days to recieve Gods blessing, but the unique thing about this prophecy is that when Hosea wrote this, King David had already died a long time ago. Then it is obviously not the physical King David we must seek, but a Spiritual, in other words prophetical King David. Then who is this prophetical King David? we need to understand in order for us to receive blessings in the Last days."

Again it's not obvious! Why do Jews wear the star of David around thier neck? Because it represents thier the rise of their heritage as ordained by God. That's what Hosea was referring to...not bowing down to the man, King David or his sprit.

**You brought up Isaiah 9:6- and said,** "According to the Bible Almighty Father God Jehovah will come in the flesh, and reign on Davids throne. Then who fulfilled this prophecy?"

Jesus did and only Jesus did. Isaiah is making the referrece that Jesus is going to come from the line of David, like most Kings are passed down from blood lines.

Luke 1:31- {You will be with child and give birth to a son, and you are to give him the name Jesus... The Lord God will give him the throne of his father David.}

**Poland said,** "Literaly we understand that Jesus did not come and physically sat on a throne, yet the Bible says that he received Davis Throne. Through this we understand that Jesus is spiritual King David. Jesus sat on Davids throne meaning he is Mighty God in the flesh, also Prophetical/spiritual "King David". In order for us to understand that Jesus is the prophetical King David, first we need to understand the physical King Davids life, there is some prophetical points that need to be fulfilled:"

There is no spiritual reference to King David...only a lineage reference. Jesus is not spiritually linked to King David. He is, God in the flesh as defined by the Trinity.

**Poland referenced 2 Samuel 5:3 and said,** "Davids Throne began at Age of: 30 and lasted: 40 years Meaning, if Christ sat on Davids Throne he should begin his spiritual reign at age: 30 and reign: 40 years"

There is no evidence that any of this information is relative. This appears to be the cultive mind trying to grab at straws to prove something that doesn't need to be proved. Luke 3:21 said Jesus was about 30 when he started his ministry....not exactly thirty...he could have been 31 or 33 (that's "about" in my book. The word "about" is subjective).

You said, "Christ was baptized/anointed as spiritual King at the age of 30 in accordance to Davids prophecy. Lets see if he also reigned 40 years."

Remember that's about 30...and again there is an assumption that that is a prophecy and not just some random facts that's being propaganized into a prophecy to try and prove a cult's exhistance.

You stated Luke 13:6 (fig tree parable), and said,"

According to the parable of the Fig tree we can understand Christ only preached 3 yrs from A.D. 30-33 until his crucifixion.

Is this not a parable? Parables are stories used to make a point. There are not prophecies tied in Parables...only life's lessons as to how to live. Jesus could have said two years, or 5 years. This is just a random scripture that attempts to justify and link then number of years of Jesus's Ministry (or rather what we asume is the correct number of years...he could have preached slightly more or slightly less)."

You said, "THEN, where are the remaining 37 YEARS left to fulfill Davids reign of 40 years?!!!!

I'll stop here as I've proven the point...the 37 years are made up and not a real prophecy...it's grabbing at scriptures to try and piece something that's not really there. To add insult to injury...you'll be told that you are not choose to understand if you question it like me...or used the WMSCOG favorite quote..."you listen to the opinon of men".

Root of David prophecy (as definded by WMSCOG) = DEBUNKED!!

06/30/08 @ 10:17

#### **Comment from: Jamie [Visitor]**



Dear Russert,

I am uncomfortable signing up for and logging into a "Christian Forum". I am not Christian and don't appreciate having people sell me their religion...this is why I am uncomfortable. You can email me at sunshinewitch1962@pacbell.net

Understand that I have read up on this church, and this very blog was very helpful, in an effort to understand what the church is about, what they believe and why my brother is being so weird.

It ALL stems from the church and their belief system! Because my Mom, husband, and I do not practice CoG and will NOT convert!!! My brother and his wife have very little contact with us. They have been in the U.S. for about 3 years now, live about 4 houses from my Mom and I have never been invited over, EVER! We stopped inviting them over because we felt like they where "working us into their busy schedule...".

Quote honestly, I have a 40 hour a week job, a house, husband, dogs, 18 year old step-daughter at home, 22 year old son who is a Marine and deploying for a second time this fall, a 77 year old mother, her dog....honestly, if my brother doesn't want to be a part of this family, that is his choice.

I see since I was last on this blog that we have some CoG members back. They claim that we are just upset because our family members who have joined them are believing "People are making a "big deal" because their family members are worshipping two people who are claiming to be gods."

I don't really care what he believes. He could believe that the Easter Bunny is the second coming and married to the Tooth Farie and worship them! What bothers me is they are SO wrapped up in their church they have no time, interest, love or desire to be a part of the family!

This is the true "evil" in this "religion" and I know it is top on Wonderwomen's concerns. If you are a member of CoG they you must ONLY associate with other CoG members! If you family are not members then you cannot associate with them because they will corrupt you and you will not be on the CoG path to heaven (or wherever!). So they remove themselves from the family. They claim to honor Mother, but ignore the Mother who gave birth to them, raised them and loves them right here on Earth for this Korean Mother.

Okay, off my soap box. Jamie

07/17/08 @ 11:49

### **Comment from: Jamie [Visitor]**



Also, I went to Rick's blog (ahnsahnghong.biz/forum)

Why is it that every religion thinks they are RIGHT and EVERYONE ELSE is Wrong! This creates a great deal of intolerance, hatred, fear and what I would consider un-christian like behavior!

How can you be so arrogant that you think you have access to the one and only truth!

I mean if a certain religion works for you and you feel comfortable with it...great! But why is suddenly everyone else wrong! I have my own faith and I think it is right for me. But I don't think it is right for everyone or that everyone else is wrong...just don't peddle your beliefs to me.

**lamie** 

07/17/08 @ 12:10

#### **Comment from: Mommadukes [Visitor]**



Jamie, your post on 7/17 hit the nail right on the head. I feel exactly the same way. BUT.....the forums are more of a support system (for me)- I can connect with other family members who are going thru the same situation as I am.

Please extend my thanks to your son (my nephew recently came back from a tour in al asad.)

07/21/08 @ 11:34

#### **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



Dear Coginator... I think you are a bit to cooky thn you should be... first you haven't 'Debunked' anything LOLZ Your comments in itself are totaly eisegetical. And to clear one thing for you Jesus never taught us on how to live life on this earth but how to live a life that leads to salvation..

'Is this not a parable? Parables are stories used to make a point. There are not prophecies tied in Parables...only life's lessons as to how to live. '

Obviously you aren't a believer in God and your not a theologian and have no understanding of scripture and no right to say that parables aren't tied to prophecies... or any right to even talk about the bible.. because the bible was not created by God for people like you.. If your gonna 'debunk' someones doctrine don't ramble on with your own ignorant thoughts.. the bible never said that parables were only taught how to live life... if you can't 'debunk' using the bible then no one wants to listen to your rambling because your thoughts don't matter! you didn't even use one verse to tr to prove your point!! You know what that means??? That what ever you think have no worth or credibility in the eyes of a true christian or GOD!! so please don't make a fool of yourself again by posting your ignorant thoughts again please this is a serious discussion I don't come here to laugh ..

07/22/08 @ 18:35

## **Comment from: ED [Visitor]**



Dear Jamie and Mommadukes

I understand your fustration but to be blunt there can only be one religion. Today religion has really gotton outta hand.. God created only one religion through Jesus that is the early church.. In the bible Apostle Paul says What he teaches is the one and only doctrine that you must follow even if the Angels were to come down and teach something different they are to be eternally condemend. that means they should and will

go to hell! then if Angels who are more righteous then us humans were to recieve such punishment then how about us?? are we higher then the angels??? NO! then do you honestly beleive that all religions today have the same doctorine as the early church?? I hope not cuz then your really reaching out there and you guys are lost souls!! I pray that you do realize that there i only one path to

righteousness and heaven. there are only 2 choices in God that is 1. Goto heaven 2. or not!. number 1 has only 1 way 1 road 1 doctrine 1 church .. number 2 has many way many roads many doctrines many churches.. BUT what you say is correct!! let me clarify what I mean.. what you wrote:

I mean if a certain religion works for you and you feel comfortable with it...great! But why is suddenly everyone else wrong! I have my own faith and I think it is right for me. But I don't think it is right for everyone or that everyone else is wrong...just don't peddle your beliefs to me

yes if you comfortable with your religion great!! but what that means is, if your goal in life, is just to have a great life and die, then power to ya!! great!! believe what you want be a mormon be catholic be budist join the KKK be a democrat beleive in satan it don't matter because all those things lead to the same door, HELL!! but if you want to go to heaven then you have to find the path and there is only one~! in religion you CAN'T BE OPENMINDED! you can't think ok this makes me comfortable I think I want this BELIEVING IN GOD DOES NOT MEAN DOING THINGS YOUR WAY!! I'm pretty sure my words are harsh but IT'S THE TRUTH! THERE IS ONLY ONE WAY!!

07/22/08 @ 18:56

#### **Comment from: Ed [Visitor]**



And Booya..

I hope you read this

PLEASSSSSSSSSSSSSSSSSEEEE learn some ENGISH PLease I beg you go to school learn how to speak English PROPERLY!! GOD please take away these ignorant people!! GOD, lwant to smack BOOYA on the head!LOLZ seriously booya your testing my faith LOLZ please don't type like that or speak like 'dat' hahahahahahahaha

07/22/08 @ 19:05

## **Comment from: Mommadukes [Visitor]**



Ed, please tell me which church still uses the original bible format to this day.......

07/24/08 @ 05:36

## **Comment from: Mommadukes [Visitor]**



Ed, you said "I mean if a certain religion works for you and you feel comfortable with it... great! But why is suddenly everyone else wrong! I have my own faith and I think it is right for me. But I don't think it is right for everyone or that everyone else is wrong...just don't peddle your beliefs to me"

So, why is it for the cog to peddle their beliefs on anyone else, why do they activelt recruit at malls (private property), college campuses (state property), etc? This was done repeatedly regardless of our requests for it to stop, we were met with threats of not seeing them again. So you just made a hypocritical statement right there.

Here's another: the cog claims to be persectuted when I was subject to my family member's claims that my faith (that they were brought up in) was false, that the pope wears the mark of the beast, etc.... Yet I have never, ever heard anything negative said by the RCC about another faith......the RCC chooses to "turn the other cheek" unlike the tog.

07/24/08 @ 13:04

#### **Comment from: Jamie [Visitor]**



Ea

If I am going to hell then fine. I will probably have a better time and know more people there. I am so tired of you ignorant closed mind people who believe there is ONLY ONE CORRECT RELIGION! So a long time ago, a bunch of men got together and wrote the bible and ever since it has been paraded around as the true "word of God"...Ohhh and ahhhh!

Every man, priest, church or religious organization has bent and twisted it to fit their cause, give them power and collect money. The whole thing is so twisted the original text and meaning is lost.

The Europeans came to the U.S. for religious freedom. I am exersizing mine. Please don't try and save me.

My issue with the COG is that it rips apart families, including mine. If you cannot be converted by them, they want nothing to do with you. Another closed minded religion that believes they are right and everyone else is wrong.

By the way, my faith is Pagan. We do NOT believe in heaven, hell, Satan or the Devil. These are all Christian demigod's. And we don't peddle our faith. We believe in Mother Earth, Father moon, love, peace, accepting others and helping others.

Blessed be.

07/31/08 @ 11:59

## Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]



Jamie said "Ed, If I am going to hell then fine. I will probably have a better time and know more people there. I am so tired of you ignorant closed mind people who believe there is ONLY ONE CORRECT RELIGION! So a long time ago, a bunch of men got together and wrote the bible and ever since it has been paraded around as the true "word of God"... Ohhh and ahhhh!"

Jamie, you shows that you are ignorant of the Bible.

#### Galatians 1:6-9

6I am astonished that you are so quickly deserting the one who called you by the grace of Christ and are turning to a different gospel— 7which is really no gospel at all. Evidently some people are throwing you into confusion and are trying to pervert the gospel of Christ. 8But even if we or an angel from heaven should preach a gospel other than the one we preached to you, let him be eternally condemned! 9As we have already said, so now I say again: If anybody is preaching to you a gospel other than what you accepted, let him be eternally condemned!

There's only one true true church that has the true gospel and that is the church built in the foundation of Christ. It is the World Mission Society Church of God.

Jamie said "My issue with the COG is that it rips apart families, including mine. If you cannot be converted by them, they want nothing to do with you. Another closed minded religion that believes they are right and everyone else is wrong."

## Matthew 10:34-39

34"Do not suppose that I have come to bring peace to the earth. I did not come to bring peace, but a sword. 35 For I have come to turn

- " 'a man against his father,
- a daughter against her mother,
- a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law -
- 36a man's enemies will be the members of his own household.'[e]

37"Anyone who loves his father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; anyone who loves his son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me; 38and anyone who does not take his cross and follow me is not worthy of me. 39Whoever finds his life will lose it, and whoever loses his life for my sake will find it.

I hope I enlighten you a little bit Jaime. God bless you Jaime.

08/01/08 @ 08:31

#### **Comment from: Jamie [Visitor]**

Yes, you have enlightened me...but only to put more distance between myself and your religion.

EVERYTHING that is my life, my soul, my family, my loved ones....my whole life is against your religion. If COD'ers cannot be loving and accepting of me...then I am not tolerant of them.

I cannot turn my back on my husband, children or my mother. They have made me and given me all that I am and have. I believe in a supreme being, but not one that is vain, spitful or egotistical as your god.

I cannot break my Mother's heart again. I cannot leave those I love.

You are only quoting bible verses that suite your needs.

Jamie

08/05/08 @ 16:50

### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**

Here is more evidence of how Ted hates the Church of God so much. I'd thought I'd post it here:

Ted, I'm going to make you eat your own words.

Ted claimed "Historically man(Ted) has always sought to demote and demonise their enemies(Church of God). During World War 2, Japanese(Ted) soldiers were brainwashed into thinking the Chinese(Church of God) were "evil" and "subhuman godless animals". They then set up torture camps and killed thousands of families without remorse.

The slavery of blacks(Ted's persecuting Church of God) started out the same way. The black man(Church of God) is not a human(for Ted), he is an animal. We are free to abuse him. God does not care about him, so let us do as we please. Similarly, in the eyes of the Japanese(Ted), the Russian or Chinese man(Church of God) is not a human, he is an animal. Let us set up camps and burn their bodies. In the eyes of the West(Ted), the Arab(Church of God) is not a human, he is a violent animal. Let us ship them to Egypt and Guantanamo for torture. In the eyes of the Nazis(Ted), the Jew(Church of God) is not a human, he is a dirty animal. Let us wipe out his race.

To justify their own(Ted's) barbarianism, world leaders constantly demote their enemies(Church of God). They make them out to be mere dogs, and then proceed to slaughter or abuse them like dogs.

It's easier to hate someone when you think of them as "subhuman", "evil" or "godless"."

Ted you have been exposed, a Church of God hater.

08/05/08 @ 22:56

#### **Comment from: Mommadukes [Visitor]**



Jamie, Like you, I believe God (supreme being) is not a spiteful, egotistical nor vain, rather, I believe He is loving, accepting and forgiving.

The COG only loves those who have been brainwashed by them. I know this to be true from personal experience. My kids have turned their backs on us (the family) once they realized that they could not influence or intimidate us into joining their so called "church". If I may make a point....the bible (regardless what version) was written by man, not by

God. It was edited from its inception by man. It is merely God-inspired. So if man wrote the bible, how can you say it's God's word? Technically, it's man's word.......

08/07/08 @ 05:46

## **Comment from: rick [Visitor]**

Elijah... explain me then why my sister doesnt care about the family anymore



08/07/08 @ 17:44

### **Comment from: Marissa [Visitor]**



Well Rick the dudes have been taught about Heavenly family and Earthly family
The earthly family is related by physical blood(flesh) and to be a members of the
heavenly family (Spirit) and be saved you should break the commandment about
honoring you parents and the new commandment that Jesus gave to love one another as
I have loved you and believe in this false gods one who came as jesus and died without
his death being testified in the bible the seond time and a mother who seems to know

Cult

the Bible but has hearing defect.

To cover up the deception the Cog use the Bible and quote the same scripture over and over again as Elijah had stated

Matthew 10:34-39

34"Do not suppose that I have come to bring peace to the earth. I did not come to bring peace, but a sword. 35 For I have come to turn

- " 'a man against his father,
- a daughter against her mother,
- a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law -
- 36a man's enemies will be the members of his own household.'[e]

37"Anyone who loves his father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; anyone who loves his son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me; 38and anyone who does not take his cross and follow me is not worthy of me. 39Whoever finds his life will lose it, and whoever loses his life for my sake will find it.

This is one of the teaching that breaks family apart and they begin to think that they are on their way to heaven. Poor souls are cheated and given false hopes.

The Physical parents strive to bring up these kids some might have gone through great trials and a deaf women in korea takes the cake. Great!! Waiting to hear of her end as Ashanghong already paid for his deeds and burning in hell.

My sister has become a deacon and does not keep contact with anyone. Constantly accuses mother for her own downfall and hates her brother. Do you think the teaching of this church Of God really helps them to be christlike. So how can they be the chosen ones?

Obviously not when they have defective mother god in the first place who cannot hear the word of God from the Bible.LOL

08/08/08 @ 04:40

## **Comment from: Mommadukes [Visitor]**



Marissa, Have you noticed if your sister has been paying her bills? I'm getting calls from collection agencies regarding debts that both of my family members ran up and are not paying or constantly late in paying. Funny how they want nothing to do with us (Mom, Dad & Sister) yet, they give our phone number out to creditors when they open accounts. One would think if they wanted nothing to do with us, they would make sure that there would be no contact in any way at all.

08/08/08 @ 08:24

### **Comment from: Marissa [Visitor]**

Mommadukes I would like to state that they are liars. If I believe in a God that is physically present and 100% assured have the truth and my confirmed ticket to heaven to be with a dead second coming Jesus I do not think I will lie to anyone during my procedure of getting sucked into this cult. I will openly preach and be persecuted



My sister gave up completely on her job and was actually making arrangements to move to another state. While she use to spend days away from home and preach this fake gospel She would lie to us that she is now a part of a big organization and they had given her a duplex apartment(which actually was the church opened by her and a few others In that state) of which none of us till date know her whereabouts or her location.

Her marriage to a korean boy recently was a big shock too. I do not know how she survives but let me state here that just how their gods work in secret the members do so. But sometimes for the sabbath day she would ask my old mum to prepare some snacks to be taken for the members and yet speak ill about my mother. How is God going to judge this Deacon sister of mine. I just wonder!!!

Hope someday the whole congregation does not disappear like the Jones thing when the prophesy is not fulfilled.

Don't you think your family members should approach mother Jerusalem the all knowing and powerful when in fianancial crisis. She has filled her coffers at their cost. Oh yes, Only if she hears their prayers?? At the moment she needs to spend on her luxurious living and probably on getting some braces fixed as mother needs to smile a lot. LOL

08/08/08 @ 12:37

#### **Comment from: Mommadukes [Visitor]**



Marissa – I pray to God they won't end up like Jonestown, it's my biggest concern. BTW: Mother Jerusalem can't hear thier prayers unless her hearing aid is turned on......

08/12/08 @ 07:46

## **Comment from: BJ [Visitor]**



I also have a sister in this church and she also moved to another state left a good job to come to ATL and build their church. She doesn't pay her bills either and she is always asking to borrow money she went as far as asking people at the gas station to put gas in her car. I would like to find out more about this church and ahnsahnghong. If anyone has any information on this church please let me know.

08/13/08 @ 09:35

### Comment from: marissa [Visitor]



Yes Mommadukes I pray that Jesus shines his light upon their darkened minds. Taking advantage of such weak people cults have thrived in the name of religion using false doctrines and Gods.

Well BJ its sad to hear about your sis. We fear of losing our loved ones forever or after they find they have been tricked and end up becoming pauper we have to receive them like the lost prodigal son/daughter by all means.

Please visit www.ahnsahnghong.biz for more info.

08/13/08 @ 14:31

## **Comment from: Former COG member [Visitor]**



if these idiots approach you don't listen to them. this place will make you leave your famly friends job and anything else that they can brainwash you with in order to keep you in their church. also if you wanna get MARRIED you can only marry someone from within the church and if you marry someone out of their church, they'll kick you out saying that you are the devil now.

this happened to me and my gf left me cuz of this cult i was trapped in.

08/27/08 @ 10:17

### Comment from: marissa [Visitor]



The funny thing about them is they call oneanother brother/ sister and one fine day the bro/sis becomes the wife /husband. Men in Black and women with white veil. nothing but hypocrits.

With mother as the whore of Babylon she appears to me more of Joo cheol mistress than the bride of dead Ahnsahnghong apparantly having a good time here on the earth. WMSCOG is a total crap and a B.S

They are running this church on the material and ideas stolen from the rest cults.

08/28/08 @ 04:24

#### Comment from: marissa [Visitor]



"if you wanna get MARRIED you can only marry someone from within the church and if you marry someone out of their church"

Well doesn't this marriage within the church remind you of the moonies (unification church). They too have the true parents

Unfortunately Ahnsahnghong is dead. Yet these dudes will tell you that the moonies stole their theology. LOL.

Looks like besides a selected bible verses their God has nothing to offer but a deaf ear and come down to earth to wash toilets and plant a few trees, visit the old make a video of all this stuff to show the world the activities of the church. Mind you all this is Mother God does only in Korea. She won't move her ass to see the sufferings in the other parts of the world. Just give it a thought!!

08/29/08 @ 05:19

### **Comment from: marissa [Visitor]**



"if you wanna get MARRIED you can only marry someone from within the church and if you marry someone out of their church"

Well doesn't this marriage within the church remind you of the moonies (unification church). They too have the true parents

Unfortunately Ahnsahnghong is dead. Yet these dudes will tell you that the moonies stole their theology. LOL.

Looks like besides a selected bible verses their God has nothing to offer but a deaf ear and come down to earth to wash toilets and plant a few trees, visit the old make a video of all this stuff to show the world the activities of the church. Mind you all this Mother God does only in Korea. She won't move her ass to see the sufferings in the other parts of the world. Just give it a thought!!

08/29/08 @ 05:19

#### **Comment from:** b [Visitor]



Yes this is a cult.I was part of it.Ofcourse in the beginning I believed.I was part of that cult 6 months.its really good in the beginning.Its a lot like scientology.They don't tell you about there truths until you get to the next level.They also do prayer services from books that have isbn numbers but you can't find them anywhere except the Bible.Tell me where in the bible it says to do this.They pulled me into a room and told me I had to cut off everyone in my life I knew.Family,mother,friends,my own husband.They told me to

divorce my husband and fully give myself. They said I made him an idol b/c realities in my life occured. Like my job didn't want to give me the 1000 a week they promised. They rebuked me in 3 services for this. They cut me off from the fruit I got baptized (thats what they call it when one comes into the cult-fruit) Your job is to manipulate as many people who will listen. Then baptize them. They want 10% every week. I had no problem w/ that if they were the one true truth. But they go against the majority of the bible. The bible says He wants everyone to come to repentance. Yet they pass judgement on EVERYONE who doesn't convert! Apparently your damned and going to hell if you don't believe. But bible also says if you don't believe here on Earth you'll be given a chance when you pass. Sorry but the bible also says here is the christ NOT to go there, but they claim to have the christ

> in Korea.I'll trust the trusty bible.I'll celebrate sabbath in spirit and truth as it says to and I do not believe in the false proclaimers.

08/31/08 @ 13:26

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



So this is another website dedicated to attack the World Mission Society Church of God. Sad to say but all you Church of God haters have no idea of what the Church of God have and that is knowledge of God's will. It's true whether you like it or not. You guys are so jealous that most of you would team up with another hater even if your beliefs contradicts each other. I'm ready to join the Church of God and leave my atheist life behind me. Thank God I saw the light.

09/03/08 @ 07:55

## **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**

Hi all,

I just wanna avoid the confusion I had in Jamie's blog so the comment above is mine (as I am Dark Angel II):

"So this is another website dedicated to attack the World Mission Society Church of God. Sad to say but all you Church of God haters have no idea of what the Church of God have and that is knowledge of God's will. It's true whether you like it or not. You guys are so jealous that most of you would team up with another hater even if your beliefs contradicts each other. I'm ready to join the Church of God and leave my atheist life behind me. Thank God I saw the light."

Just to clarify this comment. I apologize and thanks for understanding.

09/04/08 @ 00:20

### **Comment from: kingdele [Visitor]**



I am actually reposting these comments again and I hope that all of you will read it and check the scriptural references that I added to it out. Your eternity may depend upon it.

1) I find it funny that the Church of God (may I say Church of the Devil) zealots will claim that the H evenly Jerusalem is a Goddess (Mother-God), when the Text of Revelations 21:1-end, clearly states that the heavenly Jerusalem is a City (a place not a person). This

is also backed up by Hebrews 12:22.

- 2) As for the twisting of Rev 22:17 to try and way that since the "Spirit and Bride" is speaking, it must mean that the Bride is a person. This is definitely not the case. The Bride being talked about in this second part is probably not the Heavenly Jerusalem. It is probably the Church, which we are all a part of if we are Christians. Just take a look at Eph 5:25 and 2Cor 11:1-3.
- 3) An even worse offense is the Idolatry that you-all reach that some Korean guy is Jesus Christ reborn. This is what will clearly doom many people to hell, because you are worshiping another man other than the revealed God of heaven. Jesus states that all eyes will see Himself at His second return. Also, His second revelation is going to be to redeem those waiting on Him and condemn this who are living for themselves. Just look at Revelations 1:7, Matthew 24:26-28, 2 Thessalonian 1:7-10, and on and on and on....

Also, your claims that the impostor is Christ does not add up according to scripture. Jesus was raised from the dead never again to see corruption (in other words decay) according to Acts 13:34. And the scriptures make is crystal clear NEVER AGAIN, so that fact that your christ died and is buries and is totally decayed now shows that he is definitely an impostor (a liar and an agent of the devil) who is deceiving many to the way to hell.

Also, Acts 2:24 states that it is impossible for Death to hold Jesus Christ, the prince of life. Now, why is it that death is holding your Christ and he is not able to loosen death's grip and resurrect.

Cult

I am sorry to tell you, Anyone who follows this impostor is not going to inherit Eternal life. This is because they have violated God's No.1 law. "Do not make a graven Image for yourself." And youall have clearly created two gods for yourselves and you need to repent of that Idolatry.

09/15/08 @ 13:07

## **Comment from: kingdele [Visitor]**



All of you who don't believe me, just take you time and read what Jesus says about His 2nd return in the following 2 scriptures. Without my comments and any of the Cult member's twisting of it.

Matthew 24: 23-31

"23 "Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Christ!' or 'There!' do not believe it. 24 For false christs and false prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. 25 See, I have told you beforehand.

26 "Therefore if they say to you, 'Look, He is in the desert!' do not go out; or 'Look, He is in the inner rooms!' do not believe it. 27 For as the lightning comes from the east and flashes to the west, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be. 28 For wherever the carcass is, there the eagles will be gathered together.

29 "Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. 30 Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. 31 And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other."

#### 2 Thessalonians 1:7-10

"and to give you who are troubled rest with us when the Lord Jesus is revealed from heaven with His mighty angels, 8 in flaming fire taking vengeance on those who do not know God, and on those who do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 These shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord and from the glory of His power, 10 when He comes, in that Day, to be glorified in His saints and to be admired among all those who believe,[a] because our testimony among you was believed. "

I believe the scriptures are simple enough to understand. Jesus's return will be obvious to all and the dead will rise 1st. So, these impostor husband and wife are just deceiving you who believe them. The bible is open and clear.

09/15/08 @ 13:20

## **Comment from: Kay [Visitor]**



Hey B,

Can I please have your email address so that we can talk more? I have a friend who is in this and we need help getting her out.

09/15/08 @ 14:27

#### **Comment from: dele [Visitor]**

I just saw an old post that is really good that refutes all the falsehoods of COG.

Please read all of it and look at the scriptures:

Comment from: CHRIST HAS NOT RETURNED [Visitor]

This false church teaches that their founder is Christ, which is ABSOLUTELY FALSE. They also teach that only by association to their church one will obtain salvation. It does not matter what name is outside a building, this is a clear sign of a cult. ——— Act 1:9 And when he (Jesus) had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. Act 1:10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by

them in white apparel; Act 1:11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. The Bible says that Jesus rose up in to the sky and went into the clouds. When he returns, he will come in the same way. The text is clear, and the rest of the Bible verifies it. He went into the clouds in full view, and he will return in full view. His leaving wasn't spiritual - and his return won't be spiritual. We're not looking for his return in ANOTHER human, but as "this same Jesus." Rev 1:7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they [also] which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. This says "every eye" will see him - not just those with discernment - not just those looking for him in this way, but EVERY eye. When that day comes, the tribes of Israel will mourn (this word "kindreds" is really "tribes" in the Greek) as Zech. 12 specifies. There has been no mourning - and EVERY eye hasn't seen him. On the contrary, the Bible warns us not to be deceived by people claiming to be Christ: Mat 24:4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. Mat 24:5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. Mat 24:23 Then if any man (including you, I'm afraid) shall say unto you, Lo, here [is] Christ, or there; believe [it] not. Mat 24:24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if [it were] possible, they shall deceive the very elect. Mat 24:26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, [he is] in the secret chambers; (or has already returned invisibly - or in the form of another human) believe [it] not. Mat 24:27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. (another way of saying that "every eye" will see him) Mat 24:30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, (again, in agreement with Zech 12) and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. When Jesus returns to earth, it will be with power and great glory. He is not coming as the sacrificial lamb this time, but as the lion of Judah, as the King. Yes, Jesus comes as a thief, but to snatch the believers: 1Th 4:17 Then we which are alive [and] remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord If you have not been caught up into the clouds, then either you are not a believer, or Jesus has not returned. When Jesus DOES return, physically, visibly, this is what will happen: Zec 14:2 For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; (Has this happened?) and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. Even if you do not take "Jerusalem" literally - if you see it as the church - when did this possibly happen? Has half the church gone into captivity, with our women ravished? Zec 14:3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle. Zec 14:4 And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which [is] before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, [and there shall be] a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south. Zec 14:5 And ye shall flee the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the LORD my God shall come, [and] all the saints with thee. When Jesus comes, he brings his saints and/or angels with him. Where are the saints and/or angels, if he has returned? Notice it also says "the LORD my God." This is GOD returning - not just some "Christ consciousness" coming to us in some human form. This is Jesus himself, who is God - visibly returning the same way he left - and returning to the same place he left from. Zec 14:6 And it shall come to pass in that day, [that] the light shall not be clear, [nor] dark: Zec 14:7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, [that] at evening time it shall be light. My nights are still dark. Are yours? Zec 14:8 And it shall be in that day, [that] living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be. Zec 14:9 And the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one. When Jesus returns, he will be king over all the earth, and there will be ONE LORD. How many religions are there right now? Mat 26:64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. Mar 13:26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory. Mar 13:27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven. Regardless of whether you interpret this as all believers or the converted Jews, there has been no gathering yet. Mar 14:62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see (Who was he talking to here? Not believers, who could conceivably see him with "eyes of discernment", but those who were about to crucify him) the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. Jhn 14:2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if [it were] not [so], I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. Jhn 14:3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, [there] ye may be also. If you have not received your heavenly mansion, then either you are not a believer, or Jesus has not returned.

09/15/08 @ 14:37

# **Comment from: Kay [Visitor]**



dele and kingdele, are you guys the same person? if not, kingdele, can you give us your story. do you know someone in church of god? were you in it? if it is the same person, i e-mailed you and i'm looking forward to your response!

Cult

09/16/08 @ 07:32

## **Comment from: Dele [Visitor]**



Yeah, I am the same person. I gave my story months ago. I was on campus minding my business and these ladies approached me, asking me if I wanted to take a survey about spiritual thing. I told them that I didn't mind. so, we got into a conversation and they started asking me that do I believe that there is a "MotherGod". I said definitely not. Then they asked me that if they could prove to me from the Bible, will I believe it. I asked them to prove it. Then they went to an obscure passage in the book of Galatians and then to

the end of the book of Revelation to "prove" their point. Thank God, I already knew the bible before they came to me. Then I opposed them and showed them that they were twisting the bible. We ended up at a stalemate but they weren't able to deceive me.

Afterwards, I then googled the name of their Cult and realized that they have even worse blasphemy than the "MotherGod" thing. They think that some Dead guy in Korea is Jesus's second return. Which is most contrary to most of scripture as I have previously explained in my posts. They worship some woman who has twisted the bible to make herself a "godess".

If people are this gullible maybe, I need to start calling myself a "god". Naaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaa.

What I don't understand is why people aren't searching the bible to see what it says about Jesus' second return and really critically examine the text they are using to "prove" that their is a "mothergod".

I just pray that people who are blinded by this falsehood will be liberated and brought into the light of the true Son of God (Jesus Christ).

09/16/08 @ 20:01

#### **Comment from: Kay [Visitor]**



Anybody who was a member of church of god, can you please share your story with me about how you got it? What made you leave? What was the worst part? I'm trying to help my friend before it's too late. Thank you!

09/18/08 @ 06:55

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Living near Seoul, I've had the experience of meeting this cult first in Bundang and recently in a satellite community. The first time I meet them years ago, I rejected the cult, this was accepted and they didn't pursue. When I moved to the other area recently, the door knockers even when shown `no sale' kept coming back. You can show them the Bible passages proper context, the man/woman or group refuses to accept it.

Does anyone know of any member dying by any action or inaction of this group? Questionable financial dealings? What is their main base outside of Korea?

09/20/08 @ 06:11

#### **Comment from: Chad [Visitor]**



Here's the bottom line...

Stay away from these people. If you meet somebody who thinks that any Bible, Koran, or holy book is a credible source of scientific or metaphysical information, THEY ARE DELUSIONAL!

If you think that anyone can understand, hear, interpret, channel, or decipher the mind of god... YOU ARE DELUSIONAL!!! DO NOT BELIEVE THEM!!!

The bible was written by barbarous uncivilized Bronze Age men. These were people who thought it was ok to stone children to death for disobeying their parents. People who thought that it was all good to stone to death people who worked on Sundays.

You don't believe me? Well do some fucking research instead of letting people tell you what is true.

This isn't a joke. We are lucky to live in a country, the FIRST COUNTRY to distinguish a separation between church and state. Religious fundamentalists, fanatics and even moderates want our society to return to the Bronze Age where people are easily controlled. Science and Freethinking can not coexist with this religious garbage teaching our children that the earth is only 6000 years old.

Fuck you Hector, you're ruining peoples lives with your delusions. I know your a fanatic and spreading your beliefs makes you and others feel good. However, your ancient philosophy is outdated, unfounded, boring, and dangerous. People who think like you fly airplanes into buildings. People like you blow themselves up outside of daycare centers because a holy book allegedly "CLEARLY TOLD THEM TO DO SO".

Don't fall for this shit... and especially, DO NOT RESPECT THESE PEOPLE.

They don't deserve respect for believing anything based on faith alone.

~sincerly, a freethinking secular humanist

09/21/08 @ 20:33

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Chad, it is unfortunate that you seem to have only seen the negative side of faith. There is the positive transforming aspect of belief that changes a person's perspective to actually helping others as well as a nation. America's civil rights movement was nurtured and sprang from churches.

The 19th century improvements in education and living conditions came about from the social outreach of Christianity. British slave trade, that was ended by the power of religion. When true faith is found, true positive change is found.

Feel free to look for the positive side of faith, be it the gambler who reforms, the person who stops drinking, the parent who becomes a loving parent. These changes of faith don't usually make the news, however, they are important.

On ministers, priests, imans, rabbis who demand people follow what they say is the word, the first rule is to always think, God did give us a mind, so it's best we always use it. Always question, probe and reason, no cult wrapped in the garb of faith accepts critical questioning. They in point try to silence and stop the thinkers, a good group welcomes inquiry, as it makes them think in new ways.

Lastly, one can be a Christian and accept science. On that, it's time I downloaded a podcast of Reverend Schuller's `Hour of Power'.

09/22/08 @ 05:37

## **Comment from: Chad [Visitor]**

Billy, I couldn't disagree with you more. You are like the majority of people in this country who think that believing in things based on bad or no evidence is a good thing when it comes to religion.

It's very simple to understand why this is a BAD IDEA if you just change the context.

For example, I'll use Sam Harris's analogy to make this point:

Let's replace God with oh say... a giant diamond the size of a refrigerator that's buried in your backyard.

You can't prove or disprove that their isn't a giant diamond buried in your backyard. But believing that their IS a giant diamond in your backyard has done tremendously transformative things to your overall quality of life. You pray to the giant diamond buried in your backyard and you definitely notice results. You couldn't imagine living in a world where their wasn't a giant diamond buried in your backyard.

Hell, I'll use some of your own words...

"When true faith in the giant diamond buried in my backyard is found, true positive change is found."

(lol and this is the best one... religious people always use this one, its so ironic) "The giant diamond buried in my backyard did give us a mind, so it's best we always use it."

Are you starting to get this yet? I mean, I know you're delusional, but I'm sure you can understand that once you shift the scope of your reasoning you sound insane.

Martin Luther King was a secularist and so were his friends. King was pressured to disassociate himself from his secular friends (who ended up organizing their marches) by people of religious faiths. He was pressured into using the bible to talk about reform and change because he needed a medium in which the majority of his audience would understand clearly. In other words, he didn't use the Koran to talk about the problems of segregation for a reason.

There is no positive side in believing in ideas or life altering philosophy's simply because it makes your feel better. There are plenty of negative aspects that aren't so obvious and can affect everyone you contact; even people you don't contact.

I seriously doubt that the "British Slave trade was abolished by "religions". If they were Christians, Jews, or Muslims, they would have no problem with slavery. Why? Because God didn't have a problem with slavery, he even gave advice on how to treat your slaves.

Christopher Hitchens has a great argument for all these people who think that religions serve some fundamental purpose in societal progression or are genuinely benign in everyday life.

I'm in math class so I don't have time to write it all out... But here's the link.

http://richarddawkins.net/article,1249,Christopher-Hitchens-Religion-Poisons-Everything,Jon-Wiener-TruthDig-Christopher-Hitchens

If you think that I'm ignorant please remember that that isn't an argument until you support it with evidence.

And if you think that I'm mean or insensitive thats not an argument at all. (I'm really a nice guy once you get to know me)

09/22/08 @ 09:01

# **Comment from: rick [Visitor]**



I think people can believe in whatever they want to believe. Even if they believe in the giant diamond, they do that because the thought of that giant diamond fills a space in their mind... they are the ones that chose to be ignorant. The bad thing is when there are a couple of people telling you that you have to give them money so the giant diamond can save you, when they make you give your whole life to the giant diamond... that is the part i go against.

visit http://ahnsahnghong.biz for more info

09/22/08 @ 11:42

#### **Comment from: Chad [Visitor]**



Rick, that's what I used to think; that you have to respect peoples beliefs and you can't judge them on what they choose to believe as long as they keep it to themselves.

Unfortunately, faith based religions have are slippery slopes. They operate just like viruses. Every member of the belief system is encouraged to impose what they believe onto other people. Most of them don't even know that they are doing it. I hear Christians

say all the time that their religion is not imposed. We all know that that is not true. You are told from a very young age that if you don't do what God wants you'll go to hell for all eternity. We are told from a very young age that we live in a Universal version of George Orwell's 1984, from which there is no escape. We are told that we are wicked, dirty sinners that don't deserve to live other than to worship our creator...the Omnipotent equivalent to Kim Jong III. Then they tell us, "but don't be sad... God loves you and made you for a reason."

If you are a child, how are you supposed to argue against this? You don't have the tools to defend yourself. This doesn't stop people from using their religion to define their children however. How can you be a Christian child, or a Muslim child, or a Jewish child? Children should be raised to make up their own minds about what they believe based on the evidence.

This brings me to a comparison that I think would help some of you WMSCOG members. Out of all the possible religions that exist today, you choose this one. Why didn't you choose any of the other ones? They all make the same equally bogus claims about the universe. They all base their evidence on what a holy book says. They all have or have had prophets on earth. They all operate on the same logic to defend their beliefs (i.e. reach a convoluted conclusion about an uncomfortable issue then feverishly search through the holy book for supporting "evidence").

So, ya... Rick. I don't make a distinction between separate faith based beliefs. They all work the same way. It's not the people I hate so much, it's what happens to them when they give their minds over to faith.

09/22/08 @ 18:11

#### **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Chad, no doubt we'd have a lively discussion over a pint, if given the chance.

No doubt there are people who would read into the diamond something of value. Realistically we can view it as translucent coal with an artificially inflated price thanks to the DeBoer's cartel. If it wasn't inflated, blood diamonds wouldn't exist.

You seem to take a matter of fact view, we're born, we live, we die. Here we disagree, I believe there is something greater than ourselves, but in common every day living we usually don't see it. Dawkin's can just as easily use rational thought to show God exists, but he goes for the flip side.

I can pull out Chesterton and C.S Lewis as apologists in defense of God's existence. Maybe you've read these authors books?

Positive power of faith that exists outside of the physical. The crutches left at Lourdes and St.Joseph's oratory, factual healing done by belief in a higher power.

There is also miracles such as Fatima. Where in the rationalists world is there room for miracles?

09/22/08 @ 18:39

## **Comment from: Chad [Visitor]**

?

Billy, what is your definition of God? Do you mean a personal god or an impersonal god? If you mean "god" as in the deist sense, then on what evidence do you make this claim? Personal experiences? Voices in your head? Patterns in nature?

We are all pattern seeking creatures, which is a good thing. So it's only natural that we would assume that there is a creator of the universe. I am NOT asserting that there is or is not for certain. Why? Because you can not know this... NO BODY CAN KNOW THIS! All I can do is examine the evidence and make a conclusion that works for me. Here's what people fail to

understand: Just because you can not prove or disprove the existence of god, does not mean that there is an equally likely chance for both arguments.

What do I mean by this? If you have an omnipotent, omnipresent, omniscient creator of the universe, then you must have an even more impressive creator to create him and so on and so forth. Complex intelligence ALWAYS come late in evolutionary flow. The divine creator argument is just a cop-out for people who can't accept reality. That's why I think it's far more likely that there is no God impersonal, and especially personal.

But hey, maybe I'm wrong right? Maybe science has just been getting lucky with all this observable evidence, continually being tested and retested. It's a possibility, but not very probable.

If you have personal "spiritual" experiences, I can't prove that you didn't. How you interpret them is up to you. But you shouldn't let people pass laws or govern over you because they think they can hear the voice of god in their head.

So ya, I'd really like to know which god you think created all this... my favorite one is Poseidon cause he can talk to fishes and breath underwater.

09/22/08 @ 19:44

# **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**



Hello Church of God haters. You guys haven't still learned God's Secret Wisdom have you guys? Why can't you haters understand the Word of God?

John 8:43-45 43Why is my language not clear to you? Because you are unable to hear what I say. 44You belong to your father, the devil, and you want to carry out your father's desire. He was a murderer from the beginning, not holding to the truth, for there is no

truth in him. When he lies, he speaks his native language, for he is a liar and the father of lies. 45Yet because I tell the truth, you do not believe me!

Church of God haters, you guys have been exposed. Have fun CHILDREN OF THE DEVIL!!!!!

09/29/08 @ 05:29

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



This person totally hi-jacked my user name. I'm glad to have influenced you, "Dark Angel II".

Hey, tell me the bed time story about why one of your churches was destroyed by the cyclone a while ago.

It's a snoozer.

09/29/08 @ 06:40

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Chad,

Nice to see you again, sir. It's "King James" by the way.

Billy Timmons,

you said, "No doubt there are people who would read into the diamond something of value. Realistically we can view it as translucent coal with an artificially inflated price thanks to the DeBoer's cartel. If it wasn't inflated, blood diamonds wouldn't exist."

Billy, in regards to Chad's example, it's the fact that people "believe" there is a giant diamond. They do not "know" there is a diamond, because, it can not be seen.

I can believe that I have a two million dollars in my bank account all I want, but, until I actually see my bank statement that reads 2,000,000, then, it's all belief.

I can then tell you that I have two million dollars and you may either believe me without proof or demand proof.

My guess would be that you will take my word for it and believe me. Now, if you were to tell other people about my two million, they too would have no choice but to believe.

Certain things calls for more evidence than word of mouth and faith.

Evidence of a god, calls for more than just a book written by men, about a god. Which, most of the book is filled with many imposibilities, which no one on this planet would believe UNLESS it is from that book and that book alone.

There is no reason for such useless impossibilities to exist in such a book that is said to be divinely inspired or as many believe, to be "hand written" (if that's possible)by a divine Being that is invisible, is not energy or else it could be detected, does not register on the periodic table, and...chooses one person to speak of his existence, KNOWING that very few people will believe this person, then, gets mad when the rest of humanity does not believe, as if he didn't know what would happen.

There's no use in acting surprised about something you knew would happen before the existence of the universe.

Those are just a few of the little things.

My question is, if this Being knows everything, what does it "believe" in?

Thanks.

09/29/08 @ 07:17

#### **Comment from: Kingdele [Visitor]**



The Question I have for you is:

How did you think the universe come into existence?

09/29/08 @ 14:10

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Kingdele,

that question has not been answered by anyone, so I'm not sure why you would think that I would know. Unless, you're looking for me to say "god did it".

Well my answer is, I don't know, I'm not "all-knowing".

If I were a Perfect all-knowing Being, I would have no reason to "create", if my existence is perfect. I would have no NEED to add on to what was considered perfection.

Actually, there is no such thing as adding on to perfection, because, whatever it is, is not perfection if there is a need to add on or create.

A Chef does not add more salt to his soup if he feel that it is perfectly made.

An artist does not add another brush stroke to his painting if he feel that it is perfectly painted.

If my existence as a perfect Being was not perfect, then, pehaps I would feel the need to create (with intent) such a thing as the universe. Even then, I would already know what would happen if I were to do so BEFORE intentionally creating the universe. Therefore, I wouldn't have the NEED to "create" for the sake of gaining information, because I know, and if I know, then why create?

If I were an "all-knowing Being" of course.

09/29/08 @ 15:56

# **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**



I don't understand you people. It's very clear that Ahnsahnghong is the Second Coming Christ and He established God's Zion (Church of God) according to the prophecies in the Bible. Thank God for saving me that I'm no longer an ignorant atheist and now I can understand God's Words. Now I know why God did such things which to those who don't understand claims that God drowns innocent babies. God finally open my mind and I'm very happy that I'm no longer a child of the devil like you Church of God haters.

09/30/08 @ 06:20

# **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**



Dark Angel, to tell you the truth, I didn't hijacked your user name. I had this user name in youtube and some other forums and blogs for so long that I couldn't remember exactly when I started using it. Cheers Dark Angel!

09/30/08 @ 06:23

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Yes, I'm sure you have, Dark Angel II. It's your lack of creativity that amuses me.

Anyway, from what I understand about your "ex-atheist story" you posted all over the place, you claim to have once rejected things based on no physical evidence and now, you believe in things based on no physical evidence.

What caused you to accept the same BOOK which other christians used to try and convert you into their religion?

Nothing has changed about the bible..

- 1. There is still the adam and eve story.
- 2. Noah's Ark
- 3. Moses

etc..

How do you now accept Jesus's story plus some dude claiming to be his second coming, when you didn't believe in something like the virgin birth story, before?

So, that's all it took for you to convert to christianity? A sect claiming to have a mother god and some dude who they "believe" is the second coming of a guy you never believed in before?

Well, that was easy. I guess you had a hint of faith in you afterall.

So now, I take it that you "believe" mother jerusalem is all-knowing, correct?

09/30/08 @ 06:48

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

What I also find interesting is, according to your statement:

"God finally open my mind and I'm very happy that I'm no longer a child of the devil like you Church of God haters."



So, not only do you believe in a god, but you also believe in a devil, to which, you never did before and probably had no reason to. According to you claiming to be an ex-atheist, that is.

Yes, very interesting how you have gone from no beliefs, to beliefs.

I'm waiting for the day when Richard Dawkins converts to christianity. That would probably be judgement day for you, correct?

09/30/08 @ 07:13

# **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**



Thanks for pointing out those things Dark Angel.

What I learned in the Church of God is that we can never understand God's Words if we continue to use our own opinion to it. There are so many contradictions in the Bible if we use our common sense but in God's Words it's actually foolishness. The key to understanding God's Words is to have a soft heart instead of having it as hard as a rock.

Maybe someday you too Dark Angel would be able to understand God's Words.

By the way, I'm very new to Church of God so I hope you won't expect me to know every single teachings they have. I was once a lost sheep finding my way to the truth. I'm so sick of everything I have said about God. I really regret it but the best thing I can do is start my new life now with Father and Mother. So glad to return to my Heavenly Home soon.

09/30/08 @ 07:45

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Dark Angel,

I suppose your not playing with Dark Angel II's mind aren't you? He's now my Heavenly Brother and you too can become like us. God bless you Dark Angel.

09/30/08 @ 07:50

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Dark Angel II,

This is where I will end our discussion because talking to a newbie is pointless.

One, you said:

"What I learned in the Church of God is that we can never understand God's Words if we continue to use our own opinion to it."

You're basically saying is that you believe god gave man rational thought, only for him to FORBID man to use it to decipher the bible, because doing so, will point out it's contradictions.

Yes, that make a lot of sense, Dark Angel II.

Second, you said:

"There are so many contradictions in the Bible if we use our common sense but in God's Words it's actually foolishness."

Again, you admit rational thought points out contradictions in the bible. So, in order to believe they are not contradictions, one would have to reject their rational thinking (which was given by god, yet he considers it foolishness to use it, according to you). Basically, leave half of your brain at the door when you enter my building.

I'm glad that you have admitted there are contradictions in the bible. Many COGers wouldn't admit that. You have guts. Let's hope that you do not get scolded by other christians on this forum.

Third, you said:

"The key to understanding God's Words is to have a soft heart instead of having it as hard as a rock."

In other words, stop think rationally. Because, if it doesn't mean to not use rational thought, then, what else would it mean. Having a "soft or hard heart" is a figure of speech.

Fourth, you said:

"Maybe someday you too Dark Angel would be able to understand God's Words."

I understand it well enough.

Fifth, you said:

"By the way, I'm very new to Church of God so I hope you won't expect me to know every single teachings they have."

So, why are you on here speaking about something you have very knowledge about?

I'm not into getting into any kind of discussion with you, if I know more about your church's doctrine than you do. It wouldn't be fair and it would be a waste of time as well.

09/30/08 @ 08:22

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



No Elijah,

I don't play mind games, unlike mother jerusalem and kim joo cheol.

09/30/08 @ 08:32

# **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**



Thanks for bringing it up Dark Angel.

Yeah I used to think like that but once you start to understand God's Words you actually see why God did such things. It would seem contradictions and it's just the Bible prophecy is being fulfilled. Man's wisdom is foolishness in God's eyes.

Also, now it's clear to me that we used to be angels in Heaven and I would like to be one of those who will be able to enter the God's Kingdom of Heaven. All we have to do is keep His Words which is the Bible and follow His commandments. Thanks to Heavenly Father Christ Ahnsahnghong for bringing the us Passover bread and wine so we can have eternal life.

Dark Angel if you know the teachings of Church of God and you fully understand it, why are you still accusing them of being a false church? Honestly, I think those other denominations out there are the false churches. Mainstream Christianity is far from the truth that the Church of God teaches because Church of God is the only church that keeps the commandments of God according to His words.

To all the atheists out there, there is still time to learn God's Words and truly understand it instead of debunking it without spiritual understanding. Please follow Father Ahnsahnghong and Mother Jerusalem because they are the only savior in our age.

09/30/08 @ 12:35

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Dark Angel II,

I could careless about what church is true or false. They're nothing but silly buildings, filled with people that believe they are better than other people, like you for example.

You believe that you are more worthy, compared to a devout catholic. If you didn't believe that, you would have never made this statement:

"Honestly, I think those other denominations out there are the false churches."

So, that much of christianity, about what church is true or false, is worthless to me and I have no interest in discussing that. I find it weird that an all-knowing, all-powerful god would instigate such a thing a what church is true or false.

That means absolutly nothing and shouldn't even be of any interest on a universal scale by a universal Being.

It's similar to a Human getting involved in and instigating an argument between two ants, about whose abdomen is bigger.

On the other hand, we have a woman who claims to be a god or goddess.

Since that is the case, do you pray to her, Dark Angel II?

If so, do you believe that she can hear your prayers?

Thanks.

09/30/08 @ 12:59

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Dark Angel,

Just to let you know, Church of God doesn't play mind games. By the way, 2 weeks from now and it's gonna be 4 months since I started debating with you on Jamie is blogging website. I would say that Ryan/Marcus is still your truly rivaled person debated in Church of God members. Until today, your still no match against him Dark Angel, lol. I'm just

getting tired of debating with you too and I would love to see the day that you are actually my Heavenly Brother with Ryan/Marcus. I'll keep praying to God that we would become Brothers in Christ. God bless you Dark Angel.

09/30/08 @ 13:01

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



I highly doubt that you were a real atheist by the way. You were converted by the same tool other christians used to convert you or debate with you, and that tool, is the bible.

What evidence did the COG present to you that other christians did not. The COG claims to use ONLY the bible so, why is it that you were converted by the same tool you rejected and found contradiction in?

Where's the physical evidence?

09/30/08 @ 13:08

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



I find it funny that you post around the same time as Dark Angel II, Elijah.

Yes, what a coincidence, isn't it?

Sorry to burst your bubble, but I could also careless about your belief if your god Ryan or Marcus. You put him on a pedestal above yourself, apparently.

2/11/2020

Anyhow, Ryan knows my email address if he needs to reach me for any questions.

09/30/08 @ 13:14

# **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**



Well Dark Angel, that's a good point. You know I have always thought that an Omniscient, Omnipresent, Omnipotent Being is not possible. It would created many contradictions. But as far as Mother Jerusalem, I don't expect her to do some kind of miracles and I do believe in her because of the Bible. At her state now, she cannot probably hear my prayers as if she is just a human like us. But I care more on Judgement Day when the Lord comes with fire and see if I did actually believe in Her as my Heavenly

Mother or not. That's what I'm worried more. I hope I answered your questions Dark Angel.

By the way, you said your a Deist? I thought you said it to Elijah.

09/30/08 @ 13:17

# **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**



Dark Angel you said you understand the teachings of Church of God but you still insist your own flaws.

The difference between the Church of God teachings than any other church out there is that it is more clear and precise teachings of the Bible. They know every single detail about why this and that happen. When I debated with those Christians who were not in

the Church of God, they couldn't explain the contradictions as it seems in the Bible. But the Church of God has the real knowledge of the Bible and that's why I believe that this is probably what God wants me to do.

As far as ex-atheists like Lee Strobel who made that "Case of Christ" video, it's more of a fiction experience as if he claimed that the Holy Spirit touches him which I find funny. However in the Church of God, they preach the true gospel of Christ. That's the difference. To tell you the truth Dark Angel, you don't really understand the teachings of Church of God. That's sad.

09/30/08 @ 13:27

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Actually no, you didn't quite answer my questions, Dark Angel II.

I asked if you prayed to mother jerusalem, but then you said,

"But as far as Mother Jerusalem, I don't expect her to do some kind of miracles and I do believe in her because of the Bible. At her state now, she cannot probably hear my prayers as if she is just a human like us."

I said nothing about miracles, However, you mentioned that she may not be able to hear your prayers, because she is HUMAN, like us.

Ok, so why pray to a HUMAN?

Also, tell me how your "belief" in mother jerusalem can be MEASURED by an all-knowing Being, if this Being already knows whether if you beleive in her or not.

Tell me how it's measured, then, tell me the purpose of an all-knowing Being already knowing the result of this "test your faith" game, yet, is testing your faith.

It already knows the result, so the test is pointless. You only test something if you do not know the result or purpose.

Hence, you may test to see if your TV turns on using the remote. However, if you KNOW that the TV turns on using the remote, there is no point and purpose in TESTING it.

So yes, please explain why you pray to a HUMAN and how believing in mother jerusalem can be measured by an all-knowing god.

Thanks.

09/30/08 @ 13:38

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



One more thing, Dark Angel II.

You mentioned that mother jerusalem not being able to hear prayers because she is a human, like us.

Alright, so are you saying that flesh limits the characteristics of a god?

So, an all-powerful god is powerless in human form. Very interesting.

I think you need to study your own doctrine some more, Dark Angel II.

Using terms like, "omniscient, omnipotent, and omnipresent" is considered "Men's Opinion", according to some members of the COG.

Isn't that right, Elijah?

09/30/08 @ 13:52

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Chad over the years I've felt and seen the power that comes from faith. The way it changes people in positive ways, so yes, I do believe. When one working with the divine, they are enhanced, though not perfect.

The church isn't all bad. It warns people away from other churches such as the `moonies' C.O.G members also warns people away from Dahn Yoga founded by Seung Heun Lee, which worships in it's inner circle Dangun, the suppose first Enlightened man in the

world.

The Korean government gave the Dahn Yoga cult awards. It isn't hard to get a Presidential award in Korea, if you have the right connections.

A few questions on the C.O.G.

Are there any Canadian branches of C.O.G?

Who is being groomed to replace Joo Cheol Kim?

Is there an alternative date to 2012 being discussed in C.O.G?

09/30/08 @ 21:27

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



That's funny Billy, the korean government also gave mother jerusalem awards.

09/30/08 @ 21:54

#### **Comment from: marissa [Visitor]**



This is with reference to the statement made by one of the cog members on the blog "Although Israel was a small country 2,000 years ago, it was the holy land where God had chosen to come from. Likewise, although Korea is a small country at the ends of the east, it is a holy land, appointed as the place where God would come for a second time". This supposedly holy land sounds more like a land of corruption, where awards are easily given to the so called true church COG as well as Dahn yoga cults. Really funny!!!

10/01/08 @ 00:08

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Dark Angel, you know you look like a bully student who pick on those who are new to your school. Dark Angel II is fairly new to Church of God. We are doing our best to answer all his questions because he has so many. I just hope he wouldn't be influence to a guy like you Dark Angel.

So what's up, you wanna bring up my name and start a debate again? Why don't you beat Ryan/Marcus first. Scared? LOL! Your cool Dark Angel.

10/01/08 @ 00:41

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



By the way Dark Angel, sometimes I just browse on Jamie is blogging back when your still "King James" and your debating with "Ryan". You guys make an awesome debate. You should be an attorney Dark Angel.

10/01/08 @ 00:43

#### **Comment from: Clark [Visitor]**



Dark Angel you said "Using terms like, "omniscient, omnipotent, and omnipresent" is considered "Men's Opinion", according to some members of the COG."

After all, the COG members actually realize that they cannot possibly defend their doctrine. For instance, the Bible itself is suppose to be the word of an Almighty God yet it's not very perfect. So if God is perfect then it would mean that He's not capable of

change. So that's why God continues to kill innocent people including children with todays many disasters? How can you Christians possibly follow this God?

10/01/08 @ 03:09

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Elijah,

I am not a bully and here's the reason why.

Dark Angel II said:

"By the way, I'm very new to Church of God so I hope you won't expect me to know every single teachings they have."

Then, I said:

"So, why are you on here speaking about something you have very (little)knowledge about?

I'm not into getting into any kind of discussion with you, if I know more about your church's doctrine than you do. It wouldn't be fair and it would be a waste of time as well."

That is why I feel that I am not a bully. I am aware that he knows very little about the COG's doctrine.

However, he obviously knows enough to worship a woman claiming to be a god, so, that much of his knowledge can be questioned.

Elijah, out of curiosity, why do you constantly bring up Ryan's name?

10/01/08 @ 03:23

#### Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]

Hi Dark Angel,

I guess your not a bully after all.

By the way, your asking me about Ryan? I thought your getting scared of him? Ryan/Marcus exposed you so many times that you are no match against him. I just love everytime Ryan/Marcus expose you Dark Angel. It's like watching a great movie, lol. Ryan/Marcus is the good guy and you Dark Angel is the bad guy. Any further questions? God bless you Dark Angel.

10/01/08 @ 04:28

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Elijah,

you're a silly child. Your comment is proof enough. There's no need for me to entertain your preschool, "your scared of this person" antics.

Anyway Dark Angel II,

I'm looking forward to your answers in regards to mother jerusalem hearing your prayers.

Thanks.

10/01/08 @ 05:28

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Dark Angel, stop trying to play with Dark Angel II's mind. I already answer this question a bunch of times but your still waiting for someone to admit that Mother Jerusalem cannot hear prayers. No members of Church of God would actually do that. So are you scared of Ryan/Marcus?

10/01/08 @ 06:59

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Elijah,

Of course none of you COGers are going to admit that she's HUMAN...Hello!!!

Elijah, who sent the cyclone to destroy one of the COG churches because of sexual immorality?

Who?

Also, should I be scared of Ryan/Marcus, Elijah?

If so, Why?

Tell me why I should be, and I'll tell you why I am not.

You people are a joke, seriously.

10/01/08 @ 12:06

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

Everyone including Dark Angel II,

A while ago, a cyclone destroyed one of the branches of the COG, this is the explanation that was told to a member OF THE cog. Pay attention to the last line that is in all caps.



posted by a cog member:

"Do you know the real reason that the cyclone disaster destroyed that church? They kept sinning even after taking the Passover. There was alot of SEXUAL IMMORALITY, THEY DESECRATED THE SABBATH, THEY WERE NOT IN THE TRUTH AND LACKED FAITH! I am sorry but I am not GOD and I cannot make a whole church BE SEXUALLY IMMORAL!

Cult

I do not have the power to tell anyone, let alone a WHOLE CONGREGATION to take the Sabbath as a Joke, to not have sufficient FAITH. Mother called the church and asked the Pastor DO THEY KEEP THE SABBATH?, DO THEY HAVE FAITH? and the Pastor told her NO. She then warned him and told him to leave right away, to go back hime.

Like the story of LOT and SODOM & GAMORRAH. An angel of God warned Lot of the disaster coming upon the sin city and asked him to LEAVE and DONT LOOK BACK.

#### Genesis 13:13

Now the men of Sodom were wicked and were sinning greatly against the LORD.

The Passover isnt a sure fire way to have eternal life, you need faith with deeds, you need to keep ALL OF FATHERS COMMANDMENTS. (James 2:20–26)

Now all of you non-believers, WHY WOULD MOTHER HAVE THE POWER TO BRING ABOUT NATURAL DISASTERS IF SHE IS NOT GOD?!"

Dark Angel II,

Why would this person believe mother jerusalem have the power to conjure up a cyclone?

Why do you pray to her, if she can not hear prayers?

Why would mother ASK if the members had faith, if you pray to her?

Are you sure that you want to worship another HUMAN, Dark Angel II?

10/01/08 @ 12:53

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

By the way Dark Angel II,

That story was told to the member by their deacon or pastor. This is not something the member made up for kicks.

Also, if you haven't already read through the comments that I posted on the cult watch forum in regards to members BELIEVING that mother jerusalem being able to read their minds and hear their prayers, then I will post it here.

Here you go:

#### COG member1:

Our Heavenly Mother God is so amazing:!: She knows everything that is in our hearts, and on the trip, I really feel like Mother gave me the medicine that I needed to be able to endure. I grew to become more spiritual during the trip. For those of you who are thinking about going, don't think, just do it!

Mother's waiting...

#### COG member2:

It's amazing how Mother shows to each of Her children that she is Mighty God w/o saying a word or lifting a finger, & she shos it in a difrnt way 2 each child. It's tru, when ur over there, she knos and c's what's in our minds and hearts. So then, u can feel and realize that she is Almighty forgiving all ur sins. How amzng is Our Mother! THAT"S AMASSING!

COG member3:

I felt the same way. The thought of meeting Mother made me nervous because I knew she would know my thoughts, weaknesses, and faults. However, I never felt more loved and comfortable in my life. Thank you Mother!

#### COG member4:

When I met Mother, she knew everything, how much of a sinner I am (b/c she's God) and gave ALL of Her love to me. She is God, no doubt. She is my Mother, no gestions asked.

#### COG member5:

But our Mother Jerusalem knows very well about heaven because She is not a human but God in the flesh.

#### COG member6:

I realized that. No matter what happen our heavenly Mother is always comforting us and listening to our prayers, teaching us with so much care and love.

#### COG member7:

Whenever we have difficulties in this world we were always taught to pray to God but now i understand that whenever i prayed it was Heavenly Mother who was listening to me the whole time always guide through troubles...As my TRUE MOTHER

Thank You Heavenly Mother

Dark Angel II,

I would advise you to rethink who you are worshiping. This woman is a HUMAN, not a god. You being an ex-atheist should know better than to accept this.

10/01/08 @ 15:22

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**

Having seen god the mother over a span of years, I've noticed her age and grow less spry. There is no miraculous energy that adds spring to her step. No doubt in the next twenty years she'll die of natural causes. Question is how will the church deal with her very mortal human death?

What will be said of her by outsiders. Her span of years wasn't as great as Noah, she

didn't show the wisdom of Solomon, the leadership of Moses, nor did she possess the spirit of God as was gifted to the 12 that followed Jesus. Her burial mound will have no miracle, as she was just after all only mortal and words will not change that fact.

10/01/08 @ 20:20

# **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**



Dark Angel,

Wow I never heard of that story. No one told me about it. That's quiet a red flag.

Do they really think that this Mother Jerusalem can make a cyclone? Hmmm that's interesting. But she's testified in the Bible. I don't understand. Do you have more info

about her?

10/02/08 @ 00:18

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

Dark Angel II,



Show how me how these "testimonies" of bible scripture couldn't apply to your own mother or your grandmother or your aunt.

For example, this is how it's done, here is bible scripture:

Galations 4:26, "But the jerusalem that is above is free, and she is our mother."

Now this is what mother jerusalem says:

"Yes, that scripture is testifying about me."

Ok, that same scripture can also be applied to my own mother or your mother.

If I were to take bible scripture and tell you that it's testifying about me, that doesn't make me a god, Dark Angel II.

The ONLY proof and the ONLY reason why you would EVER believe that she is a god, would be, because ahnsahnghong says so.

That's it.

And first, you would have to believe that HE is a god to take his word for it. Because, once you believe that he is a god, then his words weigh more than your own words and your own rational thought.

I would gaurantee that you did not learn about a mother god before you learned about ahnsahnghong.

The reason is, they know that they have to building an authority figure into your way of thinking.

Once that is built, anything ahnsahnghong says, you will believe as truth. They may tell you other wise but think about it, seriously.

If ahnsahnghong would have said,

"apples are the fruit of the devil, never eat them"

you would believe it, why? because you believe he is a god and his words weighs more, and has authority over your own.

Dark Angel II, tell me something that you know of her. I mean, tell me something of her personal life.

Do you believe that she was married with children? I know the answer to that, but are you aware of this?

Yes or No?

If not, I will share that information straight from a COG member, who was told this AFTER asking about it. That information was never told to her before.

Without searching the net for it, tell me her real name, Dark Angel II.

How much do you really know about this woman to worship her and pray to her, even though you know that she can not hear your prayers, HOWEVER, according to the comments made by COG members themselves, they believe that she CAN hear prayers and read into their minds and hearts.

I'll post more information for you, Dark Angel II.

10/02/08 @ 03:52

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Also, Dark Angel II,

If you are wondering where I am getting the comments and stories. Well, the comments from COG members who believe that she is omniscient, is from a forum where there are nothing but COG members postings.

Non-COG members are not allowed to post there.

It's called the "Proclaim Ahnsahnghong view forum". You will see there is not ONE HINT of another religious or non-religious opinion in there.

As far as the cycolne story, that was told to a few people, including myself, that debated with COG members on a blog called "Jamie is blogging", which, Elijah referred to earlier.

He was there, he knows. So, I am giving you the stories and comments by COG members themselves, no one else.

Of course, the stories are told to them by either their deacon or pastor.

I don't hide certain information unlike them.

They have a "don't tell, unless necessary" relationship with their members.

10/02/08 @ 04:10

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Let's go back to the cyclone story. According to what is said, one of their churches was destroyed because the members were "committing sexual immoralities".

How is it possible for a pastor and a deacon to know anything about their congregations sex lives?

How??

For one, church is neither the time nor the place to talk about sex.

and two, what a person does in the privacy of their own home is no one's business.

No ones.

Not the business of a deacon and surely not the business of a pastor or a woman claiming to be a god.

Also, this woman-god is ASKING the pastor if they have faith. If she doesn't know, how in the world would the pastor know?

How did he determine who has enough faith and who doesn't? On what scale is this measured?

A person could attend their church and lack faith in ahnsahnghong but keep it to themselves, so, how would anyone know?

According to the story, the WHOLE CONGREGATION "committed sexual immoral acts". Picture that, I mean seriously. As much fear and superstition that have been pounded into their minds, the would really do such a thing?

There are members who are afraid to THINK about missing a saturday worship.

Now here's the funny part. According to the story, the whole congregation also "DESECRATED THE SABBATH".

Ok so the church was destroyed because the whole congregation "DESECRATED THE SABBATH".

Hmm, ok so why not destroy a catholic church?

Why not destroy a muslim mosc?

Why not destroy the homes of all atheists?

Better yet, why not destroy the homes of everyone who doesn't believe in ahnsahnghong and mother jerusalem.

No, the focus was on members and member only.

Why?

Because in reality, yes the REAL WORLD, the cyclone was headed in that direction and due to the FACT that the COG have made claims that NOTHING can destroy "god's true church", and that it CAN NOT be destroyed by natural disasters (which apparently, it WAS), this is the excuse they give to those who questioned why the church was destroyed by a natural disaster caused by NATURE..

Not mother jerusalem or ahnsahnghong.

If they destroyed the church because the members lacked faith, then why not just destroy everyone who doesn't believe they are gods?

That story of course is made up. It's a pacifier to the babies/members in the COG.

10/02/08 @ 05:41

## **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**

?

Dark Angel,

I can't believe I'm getting into a cult. Their doctrines preach to me is so clear yet they have many contradictions. I should do an extensive research about them.

Damn I don't know what to do. It's just their Biblical doctrines is very clear and precise to me but I really don't know what to do now. How can I leave this church if I decided too? I don't wanna regret something I decide by mistake. I probably need to talk to you more Dark Angel. How can you fight their doctrines if their doctrines is the true God's Words?

10/02/08 @ 07:31

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Also Dark Angel,

About Mother Jerusalem, all I know is that they said she is our Mother according to Galatians. But her personal life, I don't know much. Maybe their skill at quoting Bible verses got me into believing them. It's nothing like I have debated in the past. They are unique from those other Christian denominations.

But I'll see what I can do. If I can get more info, I will give it to you. So far I know they have that book but they haven't give me one because they said that I have master certain studies before they could give it to me and preach so I could bear fruit meaning I can bring members too. Thanks Dark Angel.

10/02/08 @ 07:37

### **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**



Ooopps! Sorry but last comment is mine as Dark Angel II. I apologize everyone.

10/02/08 @ 07:38

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Dark Angel II,

Why do you feel as though you owe them an explanation to stop attending? You do not owe them not anyone else in the church an explanation.

For some reason, I can not post links so go to GOOGLE and search for the new Cult Watch

website.

I think Rick posted the link if you were to scroll up a little.

Browse through the frequently asked questions sections. There is also information on how to get in touch with a someone about becoming an ex-member and information on what steps to take.

Ted (a former COG member) is the webmaster of the site along with other ex-members, who are now in different beliefs and non beliefs.

As far as what's "testified" about this woman called mother jerusalem.

I want you to apply those same scriptures to your own mother or even your grandmother.

The only difference would be is that some DUDE said that this woman is a god, which makes his claim true only to those who view him as a god.

I'll post another story for you about how this woman morphed into a deity by way of some DUDE's word.

They will say that he "established" her.

Established???

When they say "established", all they're saying is that HE said that she is a god.

That's it.

No proof, no nothing. Just him pointing to her and saying, "she's the one".

They need to come with something better to be honest.

Dark Angel II, if you do not find the email addresses I mentioned, let me know, I will post them for you.

Keep researching and never stop questioning.

10/02/08 @ 11:54

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Dark Angel II,

This is the story according to the same COG member that told the cyclone story, about how mother was "established".

Enjoy...

"I wanted to get this straight out to those that are enquiring to know:

First off, I dont understand why you want to know about her when you think she is a CULT LEADER and she is heretic because she claims to be God. When we ask our church about our Mother Jerusalem, because we all want to know more about her when we find out she is Christ dwelling on earth. They tell us her birthday, but I personally forgot.

I asked my pastor if she was married or not. The truth is she was married and not with Father Ahnsahnghong. They both have families of their own. The reason she came about was because he ESTABLISHED her to fulfill prophesy. He took a picture of her in a traditional wedding dress and in a traditional wedding stance w him to fulfill prophesy.

Then he told General Pastor to save that picture that one day he will need. General Pastor has never questioned Father and did as he was told. When it came to that day the people knew he was the 2nd coming Christ his wife claimed she was THE BRIDE. Thats when General Pastor pulled out the picture.

Thats how our Mother came to be!"

That's it. That's how she became a god. By the word or claim of some DUDE, and by THEM grabbing bible scripture to relate to her.

That's your proof of the woman-god you pray to, Dark Angel II.

10/02/08 @ 12:35

### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Dark Angel,

Hey buddy, why are you brainwashing Dark Angel II? Anyway even if you keep bringing up your "men's opinion", it won't matter because those who truly understand God's will will not go astray. I'll feel very bad when Dark Angel II is led astray by you Dark Angel a.k.a. King James. Good luck playing with Dark Angel II's mind.

10/02/08 @ 12:57

#### Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]



God bless you Dark Angel II. Bro, are you really gonna believe everything Dark Angel is telling you? He himself doesn't understand God's words. All he know is to bash our Heavenly Father and Mother and that's the truth. His wife is actually our Heavenly Sister. Also, he's a mortal rival of one of our Heavenly Brother and that is Ryan/Marcus. He's scared of him because Bro. Ryan/Marcus has exposed him so many times as being the son of the devil because he couldn't understand God's words. That's the truth. It's like

Final Fantasy 8 where Squall (Ryan/Marcus) and Seifer(Dark Angel a.k.a. King James) fights together in the beginning and scars each other in each faces. So Dark Angel II, if you have any questions, I'll answer them for you. But if you wanna listen to Dark Angel then I can't really stop you because you just a grown man like us. God bless you my Heavenly Brother Dark Angel II. WE ARE BROTHERS OF CHRIST.

#### Matthew 12:46-50

46While Jesus was still talking to the crowd, his mother and brothers stood outside, wanting to speak to him. 47Someone told him, "Your mother and brothers are standing outside, wanting to speak to you."[g]

48He replied to him, "Who is my mother, and who are my brothers?" 49Pointing to his disciples, he said, "Here are my mother and my brothers. 50FOR WHOEVER DOES THE WILL OF THE FATHER IN HEAVEN IS MY BROTHER AND SISTER AND MOTHER."

10/02/08 @ 13:09

# **Comment from: brofromzion [Visitor]**



Hello Dark Angel II and God bless you. I just wanted to give an advice because it seems that you feel that your being pressure if you decided to leave our God's Zion. It's entirely up to you because it's your salvation. It's not meant for everyone so I wouldn't be surprise if you decided to leave. But don't just listen to Dark Angel and to us. Go do your own extensive research. Just remember that even God's words testify that those who ask, knock and seek the truth will find it. That's pretty much all I have for you. I hope you

continue to understand God's will more further. God bless you Dark Angel II.

10/02/08 @ 13:19

## **Comment from: Kay [Visitor]**



Hi Dark Angel II,

How long have you been a member of Church of God? My friend goes there, and I believe it's a cult. What made you start having doubts and questioning things? Have you been baptized already?

If you are having doubts, please listen to your instinct. What they are doing isn't right. They believe Ahn.. is GOD and that he's the second coming, but he's not. Please pray about it to GOD/JESUS and not 'Mother'.

Have you asked any members to say 'I love Jesus Christ'? They won't say it. Isn't that strange?

I would like to contiue speaking with you, maybe you can help me get my friend out of this before it's too late.

10/02/08 @ 13:37

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

Elijah,

DAII doesn't have to listen to me. I'm simply sharing information that I feel he should be aware of.

Anyway, this "men's opinion" you speak of are the words of members of the COG. If those members are wrong in their belief by their comments, then perhaps all of you should correct them, instead of having them believe that mother jerusalem can hear prayers and read minds and has the power to conjure up cyclones.

My wife believes she can read her mind, so is my wife wrong, Elijah?

Thanks for labeling me evil or the "bad guy", Elijah. That's typical of you.

10/02/08 @ 14:08

### **Comment from: Chad [Visitor]**

Hey King James / Dark Angel,

Over the last year I've been doing a lot of research. Mainly, because I was pissed off at how seemingly ineffective any of my arguments were on these people of faith.

One of the most significant lessons I've learned about trying to "enlighten" religious people is that you can't make them do anything. In other words, they are not capable of understanding the world like a non-delusional person does. They live in a bubble reality; a group mentality that is continually reinforced through rituals, meetings, and sermons.

Effectively, they have shut their brains off from thinking rationally. They are immunized to any outside influences that disagree with, call into question, or make their beliefs uncomfortable.

You can see this as well as I. You know their arguments are simple assertions about how they perceive reality. So it's futile to try and argue with a fundamentalist or a fanatic. The only people capable of shifting their perspective to rational thought from delusional beliefs are moderates.

In my opinion, if you argue against a fanatic or a fundamentalist, you're wasting your time. There are better ways to put your energy to use. Educating people who are already on your side is one of those methods. Think of it like this:

Religious Fundamentalists and Fanatics are symptoms of a greater Illness.

You can't solve the problems of faith by attacking one religion at a time.

You have to go for the source, faith itself.

You've raised a lot of great points about the dangers of faith and defended yourself justly multiple times. But these people don't get it, they can't get it.

I guess what I'm trying to say is, you can't give their arguments any credit. We should be laughing their delusions off the stage of debate rather than respecting them for their "beliefs".

This is supposed to be the Age of Reason, yet science is struggling in this country. Religion gets a free ride because most people don't know how to challenge their arguments. So instead of standing up for whats true, most of us settle on the belief that everyone is entitled to a delusion because it's "equally valid". This is wrong. I can't prove that god didn't create the earth in 6 days, but empirical evidence overwhelmingly supports that that is not the case.

Religions can only ASSERT what they believe and then try to justify it with biblical verses. Sound familiar? It should because thats all the CoG Members know how to do on this Blog.

Billy,

you may think that some religions are good and some are bad. What you don't understand is that you can't judge one religion on a different standard from another. None of them are based on more or less evidence. They all make equally bogus claims, they all impose their beliefs, and they all poison the minds of their members. Faith in any form it takes, corrupts reason, stifles free thought, and poisons everything. You may think it's harmless but religions have come at a great cost to human civilization historically. Simply open an history book for once and you'll understand that instantly.

And in case you're going to make the argument that atheists have done equally bad things, well you're wrong. Firstly, atheism is not a religion. Secondly, people don't commit genocide or abuse children because they are TOO freethinking or TOO secular. In other words, find me an instance where secular humanists committed terrible atrocities in the name of atheism and then you'd have an argument.

To quote Hitchens, "Good people do good things, Bad people do bad things, but it takes religion for a good person to do a bad thing."

And while I'm quoting people, I may as well through this out as a final statement. This is a paraphrase from Dawkins, "Be open-minded, but not SO open-minded that your brain falls out."

10/02/08 @ 14:31

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



When one looks at the stars at night, the questions of origins comes up. How did we come to be? Are we extremely lucky chance intelligent evolved machines? Are we a created race formed by a higher power?

Why with all the cosmic odds did humans evolve into being intelligent to wonder and shape our environment?

Our planet just happens to be the right distance from the sun. The planet has the right atmosphere for us to thrive, unlike Venus. Was this done by a higher being, who can move from a higher plane to our plane at will?

That is the debate, one can point to miracles, the Shroud of Turin and reports of angels as signs of something greater. We all have free will to accept or dismiss.

This is why I'm antagonistic towards any cults that remove the ability to think such as C.O.G. These people with a bit of practice are easy to spot, the body language is off. You change tweak the message of the cog in response to the Internet, but the body language remains the same.

Personally, I believe that with an open mind and spirit of inquiry people can connect to God.

We can entertain ideas presented by John Robert Marlow in `Nano' of intelligent design seeded by alien probes. Or we can speculate on Frank Hebert's `Godmakers' where a supreme being can be created. A more touching story is Reverend Andrew Greeley's `God Game' showed in a fictional why what restrictions a God imposes upon himself in allowing `free will'.

It all comes down to belief. Some feel our moral compass is a small reminder of God's presence. I respect your disagreement here.

You can blame religion, but isn't the fault with the people who distort religion for their own gain? You have people say they are of a faith, but in practice are atheistic.

Does no religion equal paradise, shangri-la?

If that were so atheistic China would be a fine place, it has invested more in infrastructure, roads, dams, education, than the U.S but morality that's a problem. What headline does one need to prove China lack of morality? Tainted milk? Lead toys? Suppression of Tibet? Echelon type spying program? Illegal fishing and assaults on coast guard officers in Korean waters?

To me, the lack of religion doesn't make humanity better, China as an indication, the lack of faith makes us worse.

10/02/08 @ 23:31

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

Elijah and BrofromZion,

Why don't you both share with us HOW and WHY the church was destroyed by the cyclone, then.



Chances are, you won't.

10/03/08 @ 05:33

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Dark Angel II,

If you need me to point you to where those stories and comments are posted, let me know.

Cult

I don't have the time to make this stuff up. What am I gaining? I'm not getting paid for it.

You will read first hand what members believe. They don't want anyone outside of their church to know, because as you can see, it is a load of garbage and the only way anyone would believe this stuff to be true, would be if they believe ahnsahnhgong and mother jerusalem are gods.

I have nothing to gain, but information should be put out there for people to determine for themselves.

There's no reason to believe in people to be gods in order to believe in lies.

10/03/08 @ 05:46

### **Comment from: DERRIN & DOMETRIC [Visitor]**



OK MY BROTHER AND I HAVE HAD WEIRD FILLIINGS BOUT THIS GROUP WHEN WE FIRST TIME WE WHENT THEN I HEAR THIS AUN SONG HOE W/E BLASTPHUMIST I KNEW HE WASENT GOD I WNET HOME AN TRYED TO TELL MY DAD THAT THAT CHINESE GUY ISENT GOD HE FLIPED OUT HE TRYS TO EXPLANE TO ME HOW HE THINKS THIS GUY IS GOD IM FORCED TO GO TO THIS CULT MEETING I WILL NOT FOLLOW THIES WICKED WAYS THEY TRY TO GET U TO PREY TO A ASAIN COUPLE THEY CALL MOTHER god & Father god DONT

BECOME A PART OF THIS CULT IM WARNING U!

10/03/08 @ 23:00

# **Comment from: Dark Angel II [Visitor]**

Thanks Dark Angel. I think that's fair that everyone see the details of the negative things about this church. I'll keep learning more about them not just their doctrines but looking at it from outside the box.

The thing that makes me amaze about this church is that it seems every single argument or questions you ask are answer through the Bible. How can you fight this? I feel like actually debating against God. Appreciate your help Dark Angel.

10/04/08 @ 07:01

#### Comment from: DERRIN & DOMETRIC [Visitor]



DOMETRIC HERE ONCE AGAIN: FIRST AND FOR MOST LETS START OFF I AINT RACSIST AND HATE EVERYONE EQUALY! BUT SECOND COMING JESUS CHRIST WOULD RETURN IN THE FORM OF A BLACK MAN B4 FOR HE WOULD AN ASAIN THAT DOESNT EVEN KNOW ANY TAHNG ABOUT ME AND MY LIFE ONLY BEEN IN THE US 4 HOW EVER MANY YEARS. IMA BE HONEST I HATE FUCKING GOOKS ESPECIALLY AFTER THESE MOTHER FUCKERS GOT MY DAD WRAPPED UP IN THIER BS, IM FROM THE STREETS AND HAVE A BAD TEMPOR AND

I ALLWAYS AM ON EDGE RELIGION IS LIKE POLITICS WHEN IT COMES TO ME! THERE IS ONLY 1 FUCKING GOD! NO COCK SUCKING WOMAN OR SHALL I SAY ASAIN WHORE HAS ANY AFFILIATION W/ GOD AND I CANT WIAT TILL THEY ALL BURN IN HELL!! JUST WHAT DO I DO TO SAVE MY DAD! BECAUSE

TRUTHFULLY IF I WANTED TO WORSHIP SATAN I COULD DO THAT BY MY SELF I DONT NEED A GROUP OF BRAIN WASHD GOOKS TRYN TO CONVERT ME! if they persist i wouldnt have a problem taking one of thier lifes just to prove a point hong song hoe aint shit cant save you frum shit u r all gunna die just like me! there isnt any kinda fuckin rapture anf thise 2 gooks couldnt save rice from drownding!

10/04/08 @ 12:18

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Wow, a racist christian.

It's a total contradiction when you state that you're not racist, then, in the next paragraph, you state that you hate "gooks".

That's a contradiction and being a racist christian is a contradiction too.

Sorry, but I just had to say that.

10/04/08 @ 21:22

## **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Dark Angel it is quickly discernible of cog members they are not true Bible scholars. They don't seem to know of the fractured pieces of the early new testament, the time it was orally transmitted and the on going search for better earlier copies of the gospels. You won't find cog churches adding or excluding gospels decided upon by the earlier Christian church. Why don't they add the gospel of Judas? Or of a certain goat herder? Should their be a splinter cog congregation on gospel grounds? Or for other reasons

such as redefining the mother gods sexual orientation?

The next time I see cog members, I have a ton of questions to ask them;)

10/04/08 @ 21:23

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Billy,

Sure your more than welcome. Your "ton of questions to ask" will be answered through the Bible. That's all I have to say. God bless you Billy.

10/06/08 @ 00:40

#### **Comment from: marissa [Visitor]**



The COG's can be defined as the "Bible-based cult"

There we go again Elijah with his record pin stuck on those same phrases and scriptures that he has been doing for quite sometime now. He is like a little lost sheep who is still bleating about on this site with absolutely no real answers or lacking common sense. At times using marcus/ryan fear tactics like as though that guy seems to be having more

powers than Mother.j or joo cheol LOL. I tell you what Elijah you surely need to see a psychiatrist. You sound mentally sick. I shall pray for you. Believe me it will help you a lotand think better!

#### Cults In General

Usually have a dynamic leader; who sometimes has unquestionable authority; and sometimes claims to have supernatural abilities, such as a vision or an anointing.

Additional scripture other than the Bible.

Rigid standards for membership

Often actively evangelistic

Claim to have new truth that is not available to others.

Has a vocabulary all its own.

Often anti-women, anti-child, and anti-family. Covered in an cloud of mystery

Characteristics of those who join cults

Between the ages of 18-26

Predominately white 98%

Predominately single.

Higher percent of men than women.

Often from middle to upper social economic class.

Usually well educated liberally.

After leaving one cult they will usually join another one

### Reasons people join cults

#### Disillusionment

They desire biblical teaching with authority and the cult leaders claim to have that.

There has been some set back in their life; such as, the breakup of a marriage, or financial trouble, etc.

An emptiness or lack of purpose in life

Most of the above qualities can be relates to the COG

10/06/08 @ 01:34

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Elijah, I see cog members using N.I.V version of the Bible. Is that the only Bible version of the truth you allow? What is your view of the `Lost Gospels' which were excluded by the council of Nicea in 325 a.d? Reports say your church views the pope as the anti-Christ, is that true? If so, please be specific, as the pope keeps changing every decade or so. Now walk me through your quadrinity, mother god, father, son and holy spirit. Did your church get this idea from the lost gospels of Eden?

Feel free to read a bit here on lost gospels.

http://catholicism.suite101.com/article.cfm/the\_lost\_books\_of\_the\_bible

You did say the answers are in the Bible. The question then is which version?

Now do you have a church in Canada? Or do you prefer I find out on my own? How many questions must I answer without your help?

10/06/08 @ 03:08

### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Billy and Marissa,

You know the funny thing though is that throughout my life being a Church of God member, ALL other denominations out there have TEAMED UP against Church of God. Why is that? Really you guys are absolutely amazing. We must be special huh, lol! Of course. It is God's Zion that was prophecied in the Bible. Only those who are in God's

Zion and follows it's laws are the ones that's gonna be saved in these last days.

Isaiah 2:2-3

2 In the last days

the mountain of the LORD's temple will be established

as chief among the mountains;

it will be raised above the hills,

and all nations will stream to it.

3 Many peoples will come and say,

"Come, let us go up to the mountain of the LORD,

to the house of the God of Jacob.

He will teach us his ways,

so that we may walk in his paths."

THE LAW WILL GO OUT FROM ZION, the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

Is it clear to you CHILDREN OF THE DEVIL? Why are you guys are the children of the devil?

John 8:43-45

43Why is my language not clear to you? Because you are unable to hear what I say. 44You belong to your father, the devil, and you want to carry out your father's desire. He was a murderer from the beginning, not holding to the truth, for there is no truth in him. When he lies, he speaks his native language, for he is a liar and the father of lies. 45Yet because I tell the truth, you do not believe me!

BINGO! Got it Church of God haters?

By the way Marissa, are you also scared of Ryan/Marcus? I know Dark Angel is scared of him so are you too? Just wondering because you also bring up about him.

10/06/08 @ 05:16

### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Billy,

I'm not sure if your going to understand this but I hope you get my point.

John 8:43-45 (KJV)

43Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

44Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.

Clear son of the devil Billy? I hope so.

10/06/08 @ 05:26

### **Comment from: Poland [Visitor]**



Hmmm the Church of God haters are still speaking ignorance of God's words. They haven't learned yet. I pity them.

10/06/08 @ 05:49

## Comment from: marissa [Visitor]



Dear Elijah, I was right I knew you were sick in your head. Not your fault its the same problem with all who are the victims of mind control

The reason why I mentioned that dude's name is because I find you talking about him in your response on every blog. I am not even interested in knowing how fearful you show him to be when in reality I am not even scared of your mother J who sounds more of a Janitor to me or a dead god.

Oh my Gosh! I just said. Am I evil? Will I die?. Sorry! I am not a COG member living in such kind of fears.

I think you seem to be more scared of Dark Angel. He gave you all a tough time and still waiting for answers. Infact you have even admitted that he is quite smart. (Whispering) smarter than your ryan/marcus or your fake gods. Thank God there's still some bit of sense left in that grey matter to understand that.

This is another reason why other denominations have teamed not because you are special. Its because the zion is getting filled up with all screwed up brains and we are helping you out. Got it!!

10/06/08 @ 06:55

## **Comment from: marissa [Visitor]**



Dear Elijah, I was right I knew you were sick in your head. Not your fault it is the same problem with all who are the victims of mind control

The reason why I mentioned that dude's name is because I find you talking about him in your response on every blog. I am not interested in knowing how fearful you may show him to be when in reality I am not even scared of your mother J who sounds more of a

Janitor to me or your God Ahnsahnghong who is dead. So who is Marcus/Ryan anyway? Oh my Gosh! I just spoke evil Will I die. Will I burn in the lake of fire? Sorry! I am not a COG member living in such kind of fears. My God told me not to fear any human

I think you seem to be more scared of Dark Angel. He really gave you all a tough time and still waiting for answers. In fact you have even admitted that he is quite smart. (Whispering) Actually I know you want to agree that he is smarter than your Ryan/Marcus or your fake gods. Thank God there's still some bit of sense left in your gray matter to understand that. This is what we call God's Zion where chosen ones can easily recognize the wolves in sheep's clothing

The reason why other denominations have teamed up not for COG being special, but to help get back the lost ones in the Zion you speak of which has members with screwed up brains. Get it!! Now I know why Dark Angel calls you a child.. Grow up and stop being a deaf mama's boy.

10/06/08 @ 07:26

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Dear Marissa,

Sweety, just to let you know, you aren't gonna tell me what do ok. I'm a grown ass man but it's my personality to joke around and have some sense of humor instead of being serious. So stop complaining about my personality ok bitch! By the way, the real reason why other denominations including atheists, deists, muslims, catholics and the all others

have teamed up against the Church of God is because:

- 1. Other denominations are jealous because Church of God has the true gospel of Christ.
- 2. We are the ones that truly follow the Bible.
- 3. We have received the Second Coming Christ and now just waiting for the Lord to come with fire to execute judgement.

There's plenty more reasons. So bitch, keep making me happy by growing up and stop being a devil's papa's girl ok. Thanks Marissa.

10/06/08 @ 07:44

# Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]



By the way Marissa, before I was in the Church of God, hot chicks out there dig me. Maybe your gonna fall in love with me too, lol.

10/06/08 @ 07:50

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Elijah said,

"So stop complaining about my personality ok bitch!"

and

"So bitch, keep making me happy by growing up and stop being a devil's papa's girl ok."

Wow, are you going to heaven with that foul mouth, Elijah?

Marissa,

Pay no attention to this child. No one is "jealous" of his church.

10/06/08 @ 11:21

# Comment from: marissa [Visitor]



Church of God has the true gospel of Christ. We are the ones that truly follow the Bible. "The greatest respect we can show to God is to serve him with the perfection of the gospel"

and Elijah you proved how well you follow the bible.

Its my personality to joke around and have some sense of humor instead of being serious.

So you have dual personality and all this while you have been joking using Bible scriptures. Interesting!!

Sorry if my true facts about COG has pierced your heart. No hard feelings!

My dear boy no one is jealous of your church or has hatred. We need our loved ones back. They are brainwashed. If I had my dear one into drugs I would do the same to get him out and into a rehab

Your sacrificing of Hot chicks for the is amazing all for an old deaf chick. HMM!!

Your assumption of me falling in love was hilarious. Now this what I would call a good joke. Not just me but my hubby and lovely kids had a great laugh.

Elijah Instead of Bragging, Boasting and proclaiming you have true gospel and follow bible.

Practice what you have learned and received and heard and seen in Jesus and model your way of living on it and the God of peace will be with You. (Philiipians 4:9)

10/06/08 @ 14:43

#### **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Elijah, when I asked members of your church for proof the spirit of God worked in your church they were silent. Where are the miracles? Where are the proven signs? Silence came from members of your church.

On evil, you speak as a child. You point your finger at people who disagree with you, quote Bible passages to bolster your claim without understanding and say you are the wiser. God is the decider of who is condemned, as only he knows what is in each persons

heart. Are you God?

If I had the blood of your mother god tested what would I find? The truth she is only human. She is a living idol, you replaced a golden calf with a woman.

10/06/08 @ 15:07

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**

Hi Dark Angel,



You said "Pay no attention to this child. No one is "jealous" of his church."

Really Dark Angel? Not just you are jealous but also scared of one of our Brother Ryan/Marcus. How many times did he exposed you? LOL! By the way Dark Angel, thanks for calling me a child and it won't change the fact that I'm a grown ass man. Your cool Dark Angel.

10/06/08 @ 23:50

## Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]



Hi Billy,

Matthew 7:21-23

21"Not everyone who says to me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only he who does the will of my Father who is in heaven. 22Many will say to me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in your name, and in your name drive out demons and

perform many miracles?' 23Then I will tell them plainly, 'I never knew you. Away from me, you evildoers!'

So Billy, do you guys perform miracles in your church? At your home? Or just anywhere? Wow you guys are evildoers in the eyes of God according to His words. See how I expose you Billy, you weed and son of the devil.

10/06/08 @ 23:55

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**

Hello lovely Marissa,

You said "Your assumption of me falling in love was hilarious. Now this what I would call a good joke."

Hey she actually dig it and she said it was good and hilarious. I didn't know I still have my romantic words that makes hot chicks like you fall in love for me. Well I don't want your hubby to be jealous so I guess I'll stop it right here.

You also said "Elijah Instead of Bragging, Boasting and proclaiming you have true gospel and follow bible.

Practice what you have learned and received and heard and seen in Jesus and model your way of living on it and the God of peace will be with You. (Philiiipians 4:9)"

Sure. How can I say no to a nice, lovely woman like you. God bless you Marissa.

10/07/08 @ 00:13

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Elijah,

Once again you mention that dude ryan. Ok for one, this is the internet. I don't know the guy and I really do not care about him.

Why do you bring his name up? Are you in love with him? Do you have homosexual feelings for him? It sure seems that way.

Can you be more clear about him "exposing" me? I have no idea what you're talking about.

How am I scared of him? I asked you thaat a few posts up but you still choose to ignore it.

Tell me how I am scared of your loverboy, and I will tell you why I am not.

Sounds good?

Good.

Marissa, Elijah has mentioned that guys name so many times, I have lost count. Still, no sign of his lover.

10/07/08 @ 00:34

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



On second thought Elijah, do not respond to my post.

You're like an annoying immature teenager. You can't be in your 30's speaking that way.

I'm just glad that I am not the only person that can see it.

Peace.

10/07/08 @ 00:42

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Elijah, your name calling speaks from ignorance. Why is it your mother god has seen me numerous times, she with the power of a god and not once has the woman called me out. Are you more powerful than she?

You might have even seen me in passing, but said nothing. Were you part of the failed recruiting effort in Itaewon last month? And no, I am not evil, though you seem to wish it so, as that would my thoughts easier to reject.

Can your mother god cast out demons in her names sake? Is anyone in your church willing to put her to the test? I'd pay to watch from a safe distance you or anyone in your church trying to use your quadrinity to attack manifested evil.

Let's start with the miracles of healing. I've seen in Canadian churches people being healed of disease and cancer go into remission through the power of prayer. In Lourdes, there are crutches left behind by the power of faith. What is your churches record on healing?

10/07/08 @ 01:05

# **Comment from: marissa [Visitor]**



"You're like an annoying immature teenager" So very true dark Angel

Elijah You can't even interpret a simple sentence so how can you understand the Bible "the word of God"

Well I am very content with my beloved hubby "Grapes are sour" so the question of he being jealous does not arise

Basically you got me wrong my child what I meant is it was impressive of you to have given up on your hot chicks for an old deaf grandma in Korea. (Old is Gold). She waits eagerly for your visit. She weeps you weep. she hugs, pats and then???? 2 weeks are just enough You come back feeling so good. Thats what the members express on their blogs. Everything is secretive about COG

"Do you have homosexual feelings for him? It sure seems that way."

Well since they have Bro/ sis marrying anything is possible within the cult group. This guy Marcus/Ryan is so often mentioned looks like he has found his mate. Poor lonely boy! mother has not answered your prayers.

Never mind I know you are not familiar with the bible verse I quoted from Philipians or rather most of the scriptures since you are so use to flicking pages.

My main goal was to let all who visit this site know whether bible based cults are truly spiritual or deceivers and you been a good example. Thanks for showing us who you really are.

The cog members are like actors who have memorized the passages so well that makes others feel highlt impressed by this church teaching. Anybody can do it. God has gifted each one of us.

Tell mother and Joo cheol to work a bit harder. It is not that easy to produce good fruit.

Meditate well on this one

Matthew 7:21-23

21"Not everyone who says to me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only he who does the will of my Father who is in heaven

I'm done! May you receive the light of christ Elijah.

10/07/08 @ 01:44

#### **Comment from: Robert [Visitor]**



Bro. Elijah, why do you even waste your time talking to those who doesn't understand God's will? If they choose not to follow then leave them alone. Common bro. you know I'm here for you. I will not let you down so bro. just listen to me. Your my adopted Masonic Brother. No one will ever fuck with you.

10/07/08 @ 01:45

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Dark Angel,

Are you getting upset? If you say your a grown man you should be able to take little criticism right? But wow I didn't know you could make good jokes too huh? LOL. But it doesn't change the fact that your scared of Ryan/Marcus and you can't handle the truth. By the way, I'm in my early-30's. I don't take life seriously and I'm glad that I understand

God's will. Thanks to Christ Ahnsahnghong and Mother Jerusalem. Dark Angel, I hope you don't cry if you can't handle the truth that your scared of Ryan/Marcus. Don't cry now ok. Friends? Peace.

10/07/08 @ 02:16

#### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



So Billy, does your church does miracles? At home? Anywhere? Do you guys drive out demons in His name? If yes then you guys must be evildoers in the eyes of God. The Bible said it so don't say that I made it up.

10/07/08 @ 02:24

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hello Marissa,

So that's good that your hubby don't get jealous if we flirt to each other just a little bit. So how are you? I hope your doing fine. Well since you bring up about marriage, I'm actually thinking of marrying one of my Heavenly Sister. But we'll just see what happens in the future and only time will tell. By the way Marissa, let's see who actually follows the

verse you quoted to me.

#### Philippians 4:9

9Whatever you have learned or received or heard from me, or seen in me—put it into practice. And the God of peace will be with you.

So Marissa, do you keep the Passover just as Jesus Christ told His Apostles? Do you guys follow the Sabbath Day as it was Jesus Christ customs? So it seems that the Church of God is actually the one who keeps all God's will according to His Words.

# John 14:15

15"If you love me, you will obey what I command.

2/11/2020

So Marissa, when you say you follow Jesus Christ, do you guys just have faith in Him or do you actually follow what He commands?

Cult

James 2:18-24

18But someone will say, "You have faith; I have deeds."

Show me your faith without deeds, and I will show you my faith by what I do.

19You believe that there is one God. Good! Even the demons believe that—and shudder.

20You foolish man, do you want evidence that faith without deeds is useless[d]? 21Was not our ancestor Abraham considered righteous for what he did when he offered his son Isaac on the altar? 22You see that his faith and his actions were working together, and his faith was made complete by what he did. 23And the scripture was fulfilled that says, "Abraham believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness,"[e] and he was called God's friend. 24You see that a person is justified by what he does and not by faith alone.

So Marissa, is Abraham crazy to sacrifice HIS OWN SON JUST TO FOLLOW GOD'S COMMANDMENTS? Haven't you learned from the past? Those who truly follow God's will are FOOLISH to those who worship God IN THEIR OWN WAY.

## 1 Corinthians 2:13-14

13This is what we speak, not in words taught us by human wisdom but in words taught by the Spirit, expressing spiritual truths in spiritual words.[c] 14The man without the Spirit does not accept the things that come from the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned.

Got it Marissa? I hope so. God bless you Marissa.

10/07/08 @ 02:47

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Thanks Bro. Robert. I must be special that a mason like you would call me a "Masonic Brother". I have always had my curiousity about them but for me I'm very content of following Father and Mother. We will be blessed if we preach the true gospel to the world. Thanks for everything Brother and God bless you.

10/07/08 @ 02:51

# **Comment from: brofromzion [Visitor]**



Brother Elijah, you are very patient in preaching the good news of salvation. Father and Mother will bless you for your effort. But also keep in mind that not everyone will be able to understand the word of God. So don't throw your pearls to pigs because they might be able to trample you. God bless you Brother Elijah.

10/07/08 @ 03:17

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Marissa,

notice how none of them address what I have posted in regards to their own "brothers/sister's" comments and stories about their gods.

Claim to be christian, then, want to curse and call people "bitch".

I love when people pretend to be so righteous and hide behind the bible, while revealing their true nature.

Fake christians. I love'em.

BrofromZion:

You have no pearls. Your "pearls" are the silly stories that I posted above about the Cyclone destroying your church and how mother jerusalem was "established".

Those are your "pearls" that you all would like to keep within your boundaries. I bet you wish that it was never brought up at all. The reasons are obvious but I'll just say it anyway, the stories are made up crap.

Pearls? You can keep your pearls and tell them to the children in your churches. That's all their good for really.

Bedtime stories.

10/07/08 @ 04:10

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Dark Angel,

You said "Fake christians, I love'em."

Really? Are you sure? And I guess your a fake buddhist? LOL.

So Dark Angel, do you truly understand the Bible? You claimed before that Jesus Christ didn't come from the tribe of Judah. Are you sure?

Hebrews 7:14

14For it is clear that our Lord descended from Judah, and in regard to that tribe Moses said nothing about priests.

I don't think I would believe you Dark Angel. So who's the fake Christian? It's you Dark Angel. Your a fake Christian and a son of the devil because you are unable to understand the Word of God.

10/07/08 @ 04:38

# **Comment** from: Elijah [Visitor]



By the way Dark Angel, since your a Deist as you claim, maybe you can convert me to your belief. Teach me how to think rationally and I'll join your Deism. Then we can evolve to become an Atheist, LOL. Your a smart guy Dark Angel.

10/07/08 @ 04:43

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Elijah, you made it up on casting out of demons. We do have the authority. Maybe you have issues with Paul?

Acts 16:18 tells us a story where Paul, "turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour."

I've met a catholic exorcist, one of the nicest holy people you'll ever meet. This person wasn't an evil doer, he was doing God's work and the results proved it. He mentioned experiences guaranteed to curl the toes of your feet.

I'll take your answer on miracles, church of god doesn't have any recorded miracles. That's okay, the members of your congregation can heal themselves, they have the quadrinity to comfort them. That also means giving up over 20 percent of the gospel, and casting stones at churches where healing actually occurs. So again where is the power of your god? Does it want members to be sick? Doesn't care if they are injured?

The non-cog churches follow the Bible on issues of health.

2/11/2020

James 5:14-15 we are told: "Is any one of you sick? He should call the elders of the church to pray over him and anoint him with oil in the name of the Lord. 15) And the prayer offered in faith will make the sick person well; the Lord will raise him up. If he has sinned, he will be forgiven." and in James 5:16 we are asked to "confess your sins to each other and pray for each other so that you may be healed."

Elijah maybe one of these days we'll bow or shake hands:) Hey, I'll even buy you a few beers later in Itaewon, if you're up it. Maybe we could do a video debate for youtube?

10/07/08 @ 04:58

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Elijah,

I am not a christian, sorry. I don't worship buddah and uhh..what else am I forgetting, yes, I don't pray to the fat old lady you call god. Who pretends to be to omniscient as well.

As far as deism goes, sorry but I don't recruit. Feel free to become a deist on your own initiative and time then perhaps, you can evolve into Atheism without my assistance.

You seem to need someone to hold your hand like a child. But wait, I forgot, you are one.

As far as that tribe of judah argument, stop believing in virgin births, then we can talk about that. Other wise, keep believing that all you want. It's not doing me any harm.

You constantly want to argue about bible scripture that has nothing to do with that old man who broke rocks and climbed up mountains.

The dude broke rocks. For what reason, no one knows. He just decided to get a job breaking rocks.

Share with us HOW and WHY the church was destroyed by the cyclone.

10/07/08 @ 06:43

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Another ahnsahngong bed time story:

"its kind of weird That Christ Ahn Sahng Hong would know everything he new expecially being born in to a buddist family. How can a Kid who was taught from a young age to be budist be able to restore the passover and be able to establish our Zion which keeps all the Feast and Father made so manny books in deatail explaing so much through the bible.

also when Father came he lived in ashack with barely enough money to live and you know what is Job was to break down rocks yet he spent all the money he earned to buy paper to make all of those books he wrote explaining everything we had forgotten. No regular Man can make such a miracle as he did."

Want to read the whole post? Just scroll up to the top, it is posted by

Sister Ashley Church of god world mission society 10/11/06 @ 18:13

"He was raised a buddhist"

COG seems to not see that contradiction. They view it as "prophecy". What ever floats your boat COGers.

10/07/08 @ 06:46

**Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]** 



Hi Billy,

I agree with you as it is the Word of God. But the problem is that you didn't seek the Bible well enough to know God's will. So Billy, is that your final answer? I hope not. Again I can't just give out my pearls but I'll let you seek the Bible more. Hopefully you find the answers. By the way, thanks for your offer but I'll probably not visit Korea till next year.

Honestly, I don't really drink as much beer as I used to before I was in Church of God but hey we sure why not in the future. About the video for youtube, I'm more focus in debating with atheist so I don't know how's that gonna work. Well thanks for the invitation Billy. Your cool dude and God bless you.

10/07/08 @ 06:50

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



It's weird because I tried to give an example of the contradiction by stating that I was a buddhist.

Then, you COGers were coming after me saying that how buddhism is false and this and that.

However, that was my point!!! Your god ahnsahnghong was raised a buddhist BY buddhist parents and you purposely choose to ignore that contradiction.

YAHWEH the god of the bible does not like other gods and idol worshipers.

Ahnsahnghong prayed to Buddha, yet, he is believed to be this "Yahweh", the god from the bible???

That's too funny.

It's ok though, it shows how delusional you all are. You guys only use rational thinking to tie your shoe laces.

10/07/08 @ 07:00

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Dark Angel,

That's all you care about huh. Why should I be surprise if your not even interested in learning God's will through His Words? You are really the Jews/Pharisees in our age. You keep judging Christ Ahnsahnghong and Mother Jerusalem by their mere appearance. Just like 2000 years ago when the Jews/Pharisees judged Jesus Christ as being a mere man, a

son of Joseph, a carpenter. The problem is that they didn't know the prophecy in the Old Testament that Jesus Christ is coming. And here you are Dark Angel don't even believe in Christ First Coming. That's just sad.

John 10:33

33"We are not stoning you for any of these," replied the Jews, "but for blasphemy, because you, a mere man, claim to be God."

So Dark Angel, you use the Bible which you don't believe at all. So why should we believe your lies? If you are a deist thinking of becoming an atheist and not interested in the Word of God, why should any Christian should believe you at all? It doesn't make any sense. You can't use a Biblical argument because you don't believe in the Bible. Talking about your own contradiction Dark Angel. See, you have been exposed again.

10/07/08 @ 07:03

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

Elijah,



I'm using the bible because 80% of those who are posting here, are. I use the bible because that is what I have to use in such a situation.

If we were talking about Islam, I would use the Koran.

I have no reason to lie. Why would I lie? Nothing I have said has been a lie.

However, if I were to say that mother jerusalem is a god, then, yes that may constitute as a lie.

So no, I'm not contradicting myself. When you debate with atheists, do they not use the bible? Ok then.

If I didn't use the bible, all you would say, is that I'm using "men's opinion" as you have been saying for as long as I can remember.

Wake up kiddo.

10/07/08 @ 07:14

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



One last thing Elijah,

I am not calling you nor any of the COG members, liars.

However, I am calling those who allow others to believe they are gods, liars.

If you want to believe they are, fine, but that doesn't take anything away from them lying about being a god.

There are COG members out there who believe mother jerusalem can read their minds, my wife also believes this. There is no ignoring that, no matter how much you persoanlly believe that she can't.

The fact of the matter is, they do.

10/07/08 @ 07:49

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Dark Angel,

You said "I have no reason to lie. Why would I lie? Nothing I have said has been a lie."

Really Dark Angel? That's interesting. I will keep a copy of this comment of yours Dark Angel. It's gonna be use against you in the future. So I suggest you start covering your ass from now on. All it takes is one lie and your a liar forever Dark Angel. Your not man enough to admit your own contradictions.

So be careful kiddo.

10/07/08 @ 07:54

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Elijah, if you can provide scientific proof that the church of god is the true church, please do so. I've looked, and seen people pulling passages from the Bible and then twisting them out of their original context. You really think Bible scholars over two thousand years would have missed the idea of a god the mother, if it was truly there?

The idea comes across like something Dan Brown would use in one of novels such as the Da Vinci Code.

Now let's go back over this, the church has no outward signs of God's favor.

No miracles, a walking idol called a mother god, a founder who kept looking for Christ's return, but that was changed after his death, to the founder was the Christ, who said he was looking for himself. Okay, he sounds like a man with issues. What was his theology seminar training?

The founder brought back the passover, but Christ made the new passover, so the traditional jewish passover wasn't needed, but the cog disagreed. They spotted what everyone else missed after nearly two thousand years, wow! When the founder discovered the hidden secrets of the Bible did he verify them by asking Reverend Moon and the other Jesus at the providence church?

10/07/08 @ 08:27

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Elijah, why are you making threats? Is your faith that insecure? If you can't take the questions, then leave, but don't demean yourself by hollow threats.

All true justice is in God's hands, not yours.

10/07/08 @ 08:35

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



As many lies as mother jerusalem and kim joo cheol has told to people?

I doubt I will hardly compare.

Anyway, do what you have to do, I don't need to watch what I post. I can say it for you if you like.

10/07/08 @ 08:55

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Elijah said,

"Your not man enough to admit your own contradictions."

Elijah, I can see if I were religious then yes, it would be a contradiction to claim to believe in those things of the bible, yet, reject the bible.

But, I've posted many times and have said many time that I am not into religion and I do not like to be categorized.

I read the bible as if it were any other book. I don't read it with emotional attachments such as fear and guilt.

Honestly, I really don't need to explain myself to you, I'm not the one claiming to be a god.

10/07/08 @ 09:07

## **Comment from: marissa [Visitor]**



Billy the cog's have twisted the bible just how we can see Elijah used the word we are "jealous" of the church and then relates to my hubby not being "jealous" and talks of flirt.

Now as for "flirt" Elijah let me show you how it works for mother J. She is "free". She says come to receive the "water" of life.

The "water" flows out from her. And that is why many foreigners from all over the world visit her( taken fom my deaconess sister's notepad)

The dead old man seeing this from his grave trumpets "Come out of her my people"

Sounds more like a whore of babylon!!

I did not mean to do this sorry about it child but just wanted to let know how one can play with words and that's how it goes with Bible in you trying to show the fake Gods.

## Dark angel

Those questions were mindblowing. Keep it up! I am sure even their higherups are speechless and unable to answer them and asked the bro/sis to avoid it altogether

Billy miracles do happen with the cog members and they are so funny. All they have to do is pray in the name of the god of rocks and mother god of the toilet. Before sharing some of the testimony my sis made me watch a movie 'Oh God' and then some videos of 'Benny Hinn'.

10/07/08 @ 13:51

# **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



The woman can be described as the whore of Babylon, if you look at the Bible passage in a certain way. However, a person would expect a whore to look better, the woman who plays the role of a mother god looks like an old dried up apple dressed in a traditional Korean outfit. It's sad.

This fits with the general membership. Once when talking to cog recruiters they looked so lost and anxious by my questions. The people were trying to speed dial a higher up in their church, and failing. Maybe it was a bad day all over the recruiting territory, so many rejections, so many questions, the deacon couldn't keep up?

On the power of faith, a good news story. `Fireproof', a Christian film reaches the top 5 at the American box office. This film produced in affiliation with the Sherwood Baptist church in Albany, Georgia is a must see feel good movie about saving a marriage. The success of this production is attributed to God answering prayers.

Elijah take the time see the movie, it'll inspire you. Maybe you can buy at Wal-Mart the book `The Love Dare' which will be number 4 on the New York Times best sellers list this Sunday. Isn't the power of faith, awesome!

10/07/08 @ 18:02

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**

Hi Dark Angel, You said "But,

You said "But, I've posted many times and have said many time that I am not into religion and I do not like to be categorized."

Sure buddy. I can easily categorized you. So are you American? white? black? See you are categorized. Whether you like it or not you still belong to a certain category. Cheers!

10/08/08 @ 02:51

#### Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]



Hi Billy,

Well I'll take a look at the book and the video your talking about. I'll go to my nearest Walmart and get it. God bless you Billy.

10/08/08 @ 02:54

#### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**

Hello Marissa,



How are you? I miss you sweety. I hope you are doing fine. Anyway, you seem shocked from what I posted for you. So tell me Marissa, is Abraham crazy for SACRIFICING HIS OWN SON TO FOLLOW GOD'S COMMANDMENTS? Tell me Marissa. Would you actually do it to your kids if God tells you to do it? Because your claiming that I'm twisting the Word of God but I'm just presenting you what's written on it. I can tell you that an atheist would think that Abraham is sick for doing such thing. They would say that Abraham is

fuck up as to using rational thinking. So Marissa, WOULD YOU DO ANYTHING THAT GOD TELLS YOU? I'll be waiting for your response. Ok now you can go back, cook some meals and take care of your kids ok. God bless you Marissa.

10/08/08 @ 03:05

### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Matthew 10:37-39

37"Anyone who loves his father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; anyone who loves his son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me; 38and anyone who does not take his cross and follow me is not worthy of me. 39Whoever finds his life will lose it, and whoever loses his life for my sake will find it.

Yes Lord. Even if I have to leave my family, I will do it to follow your will. I love you with all my heart Lord.

10/08/08 @ 03:08

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

?

Elijah,

Categories and labels separate people from one another. I guess you do not understand that yet.

Perhaps you need to read into the speach from Haile Selassie in regards to those things. I'll just post an excerpt.

Haile Selassie I 4 October 1963 United Nations, New York.

"that until the philosophy which holds one race superior and another inferior is finally and permanently dicredited and abandoned; that until there are no longer first class and second class citizens of any nation; that until the colour of a man's skin is of no more significance than the colour of his eyes; that until the basic human rights are equally guaranteed to all, without regard to race; that until that day, the dream of lasting peace and world citizenship and the rule of international morality will remain but fleeting illusions, to be pursued but never attained.

And until the ignoble and unhappy regimes that hold our brothers in Angola, in Mozambique and in South Africa in sub-human bondage have been toppled and destroyed; until bigotry and prejudice and malicious and inhuman self-interest have been replaced by understanding and tolerance and goodwill; until all Africans stand and speak as free beings, equal in the eyes of all men, as they are in the eyes of Heaven; until that day, the African continent will not know peace."

Categories and labels are meaningless. So whether if I am Hispanic, White, Black, I could be mixed with all three!!

All that you need to know, is that I am human, just like your mother jerusalem.

What have your god ever written about racism or discriminaton? Nothing.

That message is universal because every race has been discriminated against in one way or another by other races, even their own race. Every race, no matter what, has been there.

Rich separate from the poor, white separate from the black, christians separate from other christians, and so on and so forth.

So yes, it is easy to put a label on people, but if you haven't noticed by now, what separates ourselves from one another besides the color of skin or facial features, or social status?

Nothing, because none of that should even be an issue. We're all ignorant humans.

Please dude, do not get me started on this stuff. Even the bible permits separation. It all started off when yahweh decided to have "chosen people".

And no matter how much you want to say that the new testament now allows everyone, the point is, he didn't before.

Even Jesus wanted people to separate from family, to follow him. Today as we can see, a lot of cult leaders want their recruits to do the same to their own family. So I can understand why it was viewed as a cult back then

I see no difference really.

Your comment is a good example:

"Matthew 10:37-39

37"Anyone who loves his father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; anyone who loves his son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me; 38and anyone who does not take his cross and follow me is not worthy of me. 39Whoever finds his life will lose it, and whoever loses his life for my sake will find it.

Yes Lord. Even if I have to leave my family, I will do it to follow your will. I love you with all my heart Lord."

"Even if I have to leave my family"

If I haven't made my point, let me know, because I will definitely continue to post until I do.

10/08/08 @ 04:04

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Good point Dark Angel. You'll definitely going to evolve to Atheism sooner if you keep thinking like this. It's all about rational thinking.

But if someone chooses to follow God's will, that person would look like a crazy, psycho to others. Don't asked me why God did such thing. All we can do is understand His will through His words. That's the best thing we can do.

10/08/08 @ 04:50

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Fuck you Elijah. Fuck your COG cult. Go buy MJ a new hearing aid.

10/08/08 @ 05:05

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Elijah,

I'm not sure who wrote that under the user name "King James" but it wasn't me.

Anyway, to each their own understanding.

Peace Elijah.

10/08/08 @ 05:20

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Dark Angel,

I know it's not you. Probably some little boy who had no project to do from his teacher and he got bored. I'm not even gonna entertain it. By the way Dark Angel, that was really a good point based on my understanding. As long as we have boundaries, we really can't have a real world peace. Everybody would have to give up what they have been customed.

Everyone should be treated as "HUMAN" and not by their race or religious background. Peace.

10/08/08 @ 05:45

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Yeah that's right. All of you are all talk. Fuck you Elijah, Dark Angel, Billy Timmons, Marissa, Brofromzion, Robert, Poland and to all the COG members. Fuck all of you.

10/08/08 @ 07:41

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



So what would you suggest Mr. Anonymous, beating someone up into not believing what they believe?

Get real, dude.

And get some help for that anger, try Yoga.

10/08/08 @ 13:39

## **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



What? I'm not anonymous. Maybe your anonymous, pathetic and a moron hahahaha. That's what you are darkdumbass! and dude your yoga is for your momma.

10/08/08 @ 23:55

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Look King James wannabe, we don't need your childish acts here. Go back to your room and play your yoyo. You still have a lot of cereals to swallow before you become a grown man. Make sure you put it with your mama's milk.

10/09/08 @ 02:02

# **Comment from: King James [Visitor]**



Elijah drinks his mama's milk and eats her home made kimchi. That's the truth, bleh!

10/09/08 @ 04:49

#### **Comment from: marcus [Visitor]**



King James its not just Elijah but we all brothers and sisters of Church of god besides our passover get the opportunity to have this special mama's meal. Without it thers is no eternal life. Hence mama cannot get out of korea. Her energies are depleted. Let's all go to Zion the city where the cow dwells.

10/11/08 @ 21:32

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



God bless you Brother Marcus. Honestly I learned a lot from your posts about God's Secret Wisdom. That's why I'm also doing my best to preached the true gospel of Christ with patience and enduring those who persecute us verbally. Father and Mother will be pleased and will blessed us more. I know that people look at us crazy but they don't understand that we follow God's Will. We should have learned from the past regarding those who truly follow God. Well thanks a lot for posting those teachings and making

them clear here in the internet. God bless you my Heavenly Brother.

10/12/08 @ 07:17

#### **Comment from: Jackie [Visitor]**



in refrence to Katrina...

Youre just talking a bunch of baloney...if ur husband left you then maybe its for another reason because nobody gives up on a person when the love is still there....and you people run your mouths without even having bible study in the church of god...how can you say oh i dont like this if u have never tried it...So to those of you who are

opinionating on the church but have never even studied then just comes to show that you guys are just running your mouth...First of all read the bibble 2,000 yrs ago when the jews crucified JESUS the GOD who they had been so open hearthedly awaiting for..why was it...because in their head they had this fixed idea that god could never come as a man...And he did and what did they do they crucified him....And what did jesus say that when he came back he would have a new name revealed only to them who have their ears open...So for those of you who are still waititng for jeseus keep waiting cuz jesus himself said he is not gonna come as JESUS NO MORE....So please READ the bible and then speak...Also he said he is coming from the East...From the far island of all the calculations lead to North Korea..But for all those people who have the fixed Idea that God is coming with grat power and glory You are wrong...If God came and said Oh here i am Im God and made miraculouse signs all people would hipocriticaly pretend to be good...But he comes as a diffrent man to see who are really the ones paying attention to bible prophesy or not...So please open your eyes...and stop commenting on the unknow..

10/12/08 @ 12:41

## **Comment from: jackie [Visitor]**



Oops i said North Korea I ment South Korea...But i stand by everything else i said!!

10/12/08 @ 17:47

#### **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**

God wanted the full truth of his love to be lie fallow until it was amazingly discovered by church of god? You say critics are wrong, prove it, scientifically. Can one get a home study of the church of god Bible study?



Is a cog member allowed to bring Matthew Henry's Bible or Strong's Concordance to help gain insight into passages? What about Zondervan's Compact Bible Dictionary? There is also the `How to Read the Bible for All Its Worth,' be warned though this is not for most new students, it's designed to help prevent bad Bible interpretations.

Cog members have you even touched, let alone opened even one of these books in your Bible studies?

What are the addresses of the church of god churches around the world?

Why does Korea's Jesus have to from the church of god? Why not the Providence church in Korea? The unification church of Korea? Why even Korea?

Looking at a physical map, wonderful first world Japan is more eastern than developing South Korea. Geographically, the return would mean a man would have to have been born in eastern Russia to fit the cog's belief.

Was the founder really secretly Russian? Or a North Korean spy sent into the South to cause mischief?

10/13/08 @ 03:05

## **Comment from: jackie [Visitor]**



To Billy timmons

Why was jesus born in bethelham...why why why!!! Stop questioning God...Actually as i said read the bible And if ur smart enough ur calculations should lead to south Korea... Not to russia...ok...And the books ur talking about are man maid and NO MAN can interpret the bibble because mans and God toughts are completely diffrent our

interpretation come from GOD...Remeber what god said if the world hates you because of me the world Hated me first..Hopefully one day people open their eyes to this compact image of god most people have...

10/13/08 @ 09:11

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Here's what Jackie was referring to:

2 Peter 1:20-21

20Above all, you must understand that no prophecy of Scripture came about by the prophet's own interpretation. 21For prophecy never had its origin in the will of man, but men spoke from God as they were carried along by the Holy Spirit.

10/13/08 @ 12:47

### **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**

When God proves that he is God, then I shall stop questioning him. Your man wasn't God, so he is open to questioning. There is nothing you've said, nothing you've pointed to that would make anyone thing otherwise.

Why is it your man doesn't come across as a Biblical scholar. If he was as you say he was, he would have put together a more cohesive Bible, he would have removed gospels and added gospels into the Bible. There is also some fractures in which passages in the Bible are the truest form from many early manuscript. All that, the true Jesus would have solved, but your man in life seemed whoa fully ignorant and did nothing.

You really should spend time at least auditing a University theology course. Maybe even do some inter-Christian fellowship, sit down with some Baptists, Presbyterians and Catholics, discuss your differences over a nice meal. No doubt, the new perspective would help you gain a better grasp on the Bible.

Again on geography can argue Korea, but that would apparently appeal to nationalism, the sense that the feeling that the peninsula was somehow more favored that the more successful, more western Japan. I can twist the passages you use and make it that country just as easily, one more passage could be employed to give Japan total dominion over the Dokdo islands but with supposed Biblical support.

Back to your man, he claimed he was Jesus, but did not walk on water, feed thousands by simply blessing loaves and fishes as well as bring back people from the dead. Does that mean the first Jesus was the luxury version, and your secret Jesus was the economy style that had no more power than a Charismatic Evangelical minister?

10/13/08 @ 17:52

### **Comment from: Esther [Visitor]**



Billy that was thought-provoking. There are many yet ignored and unanswered questions on all blogs related to the COG yet to be cleared.

To this ordinary man viewed by their members as God and using repetitive verses in trying to prove second coming christ or Melchizedek. Al I can do is dedicate this poem......A tribute to Ahnsahnghong

#### Reincarnation

"What is reincarnation?" a cowboy asked his friend.

"Well, it starts", his old' pal tells him, "when your life is at an end.

"They comb your hair and wash your neck, and clean your fingernails;

"And put you in an old' pine box, away from life's travails.

\*

"Now the box and you go in a hole that's been dug in the ground.

Reincarnation begins when you're underneath that mound.

"The clods melt down just like the box and you, what's just inside.

"And that's when you're beginning your transformation ride.

\*

"And in a while, some grass will grow upon your rendered mound,

"Until someday, upon that spot, a lonely flower's found.

"And then a horse may wander by, and graze upon that flower

"That once was you and has become your vegetative bower.

\*

"Now the flower that the horse done and, along with his other feed,

"Makes muscle, fat and bone - all essential to the steed.

"But there's a part that he can't use, and so it passes through;

"And there it lies upon the ground, this thing that once was you.

\*

"And if perchance I amble by and see it on the ground,

"I'll stop awhile and ponder at this thing that I have found;

"And I'll think of reincarnation, and life and death, and such,

"And come away concluding, Why, you haven't changed all that much!"

So Elijah, Marcus, Jackie and all crackies of the COG please before you start feeding us with your broth go through all the post carefully ,pray and god to help you find those answers Thanks

Have a great day!!

10/14/08 @ 00:15

### **Comment from: Esther [Visitor]**

Billy that was thought-provoking. There are many yet ignored and unanswered questions on all blogs related to the COG yet to be cleared.

To this ordinary man viewed by their members as God and using repetitive verses in trying to prove second coming christ or Melchizedek. Al I can do is dedicate this poem......A tribute to



## Ahnsahnghong

#### Reincarnation

"What is reincarnation?" a cowboy asked his friend.

"Well, it starts", his old' pal tells him, "when your life is at an end.

Cult

"They comb your hair and wash your neck, and clean your fingernails;

"And put you in an old' pine box, away from life's travails.

\*

"Now the box and you go in a hole that's been dug in the ground.

Reincarnation begins when you're underneath that mound.

"The clods melt down just like the box and you, what's just inside.

"And that's when you're beginning your transformation ride.

\*

"And in a while, some grass will grow upon your rendered mound,

"Until someday, upon that spot, a lonely flower's found.

"And then a horse may wander by, and graze upon that flower

"That once was you and has become your vegetative bower.

\*

"Now the flower that the horse done and, along with his other feed,

"Makes muscle, fat and bone - all essential to the steed.

"But there's a part that he can't use, and so it passes through;

"And there it lies upon the ground, this thing that once was you.

\*

"And if perchance I amble by and see it on the ground,

"I'll stop awhile and ponder at this thing that I have found;

"And I'll think of reincarnation, and life and death, and such,

"And come away concluding, Why, you haven't changed all that much!"

So Elijah, Marcus, Jackie and all crackies of the COG please before you start feeding us with your broth go through all the post carefully ,pray and ask god to help you find those answers Thanks

Have a great day!!

10/14/08 @ 00:16

# **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Esther.

Perhaps you could answer my question to Marissa since she choose to ignore them. So before you say that we ignore questions, you guys should also start answering the Church of God member's questions to those who criticize us. I'll post it here again:

"Comment from: Elijah [Visitor] Hello Marissa,

So that's good that your hubby don't get jealous if we flirt to each other just a little bit. So how are you? I hope your doing fine. Well since you bring up about marriage, I'm actually thinking of marrying one of my Heavenly Sister. But we'll just see what happens in the future and only time will tell. By the way Marissa, let's see who actually follows the verse you quoted to me.

### Philippians 4:9

9Whatever you have learned or received or heard from me, or seen in me—put it into practice. And the God of peace will be with you.

So Marissa, do you keep the Passover just as Jesus Christ told His Apostles? Do you guys follow the Sabbath Day as it was Jesus Christ customs? So it seems that the Church of God is actually the one who keeps all God's will according to His Words.

John 14:15

15"If you love me, you will obey what I command.

So Marissa, when you say you follow Jesus Christ, do you guys just have faith in Him or do you actually follow what He commands?

James 2:18-24

18But someone will say, "You have faith; I have deeds."

Show me your faith without deeds, and I will show you my faith by what I do.

19You believe that there is one God. Good! Even the demons believe that—and shudder.

20You foolish man, do you want evidence that faith without deeds is useless[d]? 21Was not our ancestor Abraham considered righteous for what he did when he offered his son Isaac on the altar? 22You see that his faith and his actions were working together, and his faith was made complete by what he did. 23And the scripture was fulfilled that says, "Abraham believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness,"[e] and he was called God's friend. 24You see that a person is justified by what he does and not by faith alone.

So Marissa, is Abraham crazy to sacrifice HIS OWN SON JUST TO FOLLOW GOD'S COMMANDMENTS? Haven't you learned from the past? Those who truly follow God's will are FOOLISH to those who worship God IN THEIR OWN WAY.

## 1 Corinthians 2:13-14

13This is what we speak, not in words taught us by human wisdom but in words taught by the Spirit, expressing spiritual truths in spiritual words.[c] 14The man without the Spirit does not accept the things that come from the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned.

Got it Marissa? I hope so. God bless you Marissa. 10/07/08 @ 02:47"

10/14/08 @ 03:32

#### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**

Then Esther, she still ignored them. Then here's what I posted to her:

"Comment from: Elijah [Visitor] Hello Marissa,

How are you? I miss you sweety. I hope you are doing fine. Anyway, you seem shocked from what I posted for you. So tell me Marissa, is Abraham crazy for SACRIFICING HIS OWN SON TO FOLLOW GOD'S COMMANDMENTS? Tell me Marissa. Would you actually do it to your kids if God tells you to do it? Because your claiming that I'm twisting the Word of God but I'm just presenting you what's written on it. I can tell you that an atheist would think that Abraham is sick for doing such thing. They would say that Abraham is fuck up as to using rational thinking. So Marissa, WOULD YOU DO ANYTHING THAT GOD TELLS YOU? I'll be waiting for your response. Ok now you can go back, cook some meals and take care of your kids ok. God bless you Marissa. 10/08/08 @ 03:05"

10/14/08 @ 03:38

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**

So Esther, WOULD YOU DO ANYTHING GOD TELLS YOU? WOULD YOU OBEY WHAT HE COMMANDS YOU? EVEN TO SACRIFICE YOUR KIDS? YOUR FAMILY MEMBER? YOUR MOM? DAD? WOULD YOU DO IT ESTHER?

By the way Esther, the questions thrown to Church of God is already answered. The problem is that you anti-Church of God uses the will of men. That's the problem. Sorry if it seems long but I appreciate if you answer my question to you and to Marissa. Thanks Esther and

It seems long but I appreciate if you answer my question to you and to Marissa. Thanks Esther and God bless you.

10/14/08 @ 03:43

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



"By the way Esther, the questions thrown to Church of God is already answered."

Answered by who?

Try ignored by way of claiming "men's opinion".

No one has justified why members believe mother jerusalem can read their minds and hear prayers, even though she can not hear prayers.

No one.

nor why they ever.

10/14/08 @ 14:36

### **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Bless you, Dark Angel for pointing out the cog members are ignoring the questions.

These people claim to know the Bible better than experts who have spent their lives studying the Bible. The cog ignores well reasoned, factually written books that would supplement knowledge of the Bible, in short, they practice willful ignorance and call it a strength.

Cog by Korean standards is a small group. Yoido Full Gospel Church has 800,000 members and it provides Chinese, English, Korea and on request other language sermons. When the President of Korea, Lee wanted a prayer said for his lunch with George Bush, he turned to Yoido's chief minister, not any of the cog's ministers.

A person looking at the cog could easily compare them to the puritans, they also hated religious symbolism.

The cog said the establishment of Jerusalem in 1948 was one act that supports this ludicrous claims of their Jesus. No room there for Korea adopting Christmas that year as a national holiday?

Once more the question is why would Jesus take up his body to heaven, park the body there and then come back down as Korean? Geography has become here subjective, east comes down to perspective, a person in America can look at Africa as being east. Why not a black Jesus?

Church fairness is the next thing. How many ministers in the church are women? Can gays become ministers? What percentage of ministers are black, Hispanic, Indian, i.e not of Asian descent?

Would any of the Canadian provincial human rights commissions find fault, classify what the cog says as discrimination or hate speech?

10/14/08 @ 16:54

# **Comment from: Esther [Visitor]**



The question you put to Marissa and Me....

WOULD YOU DO ANYTHING GOD TELLS YOU? WOULD YOU OBEY WHAT HE COMMANDS YOU? EVEN TO SACRIFICE YOUR KIDS? YOUR FAMILY MEMBER? YOUR MOM? DAD? WOULD YOU DO IT ESTHER?

Obviously not, if a human deaf God in Korea tells me to. Like most COG members do sacrificing physical or earthly family for some old spiritual shit.

You people like to trumpet that we follow the Bible, Lord's command and all the festivals, wear a veil and leave our family blah... all for whom?? Hmm Is it the true God. Now that is the point to be considered, for which no Cogs have been able to answer.

2/11/2020

The Lord called the Pharisees hypocrites, giving them the strongest possible condemnation. They were consummate professionals, the best actors the world has ever seen, appearing outwardly beautiful, but filthy within. They dressed, prayed, washed, read, studied, worshipped, witnessed and taught the things of God, but in their hearts they did not recognize or acknowledge their own sin, thus they did not know God. Or, if they did notice sin in their lives, they hid it from others and pretended everything was fine. Jesus did not call them children of God or Abraham but children of the devil.

By asking such questions you want me to proclaim here that whether I would make sacrifices and do what ever God commands me to? Well that's between my God and me. Time will tell.

True worship or sacrifices one makes should be sincere, from the heart and spiritual. The fact is, God will be pleased with the smallest, simplest prayer if it comes from a thankful heart.

Let's reflect on the lines once again

"That once was you and has become your vegetative bower.

\*

"But there's a part that he can't use, and so it passes through;

"And there it lies upon the ground, this thing that once was you.

As for Marissa a decent person like her did the right thing to have not responded to someone who says has the truth, follows all command and under the care of a living mother God is using filthy language like "bitch".

So if these are the teachings from your mother God, and you talk of great sacrifices and your church is the only true church?

Why, you haven't changed all that much!"

10/14/08 @ 23:38

#### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Esther,

Ok so to clarify what your trying to tell me, your saying that you only keep and believe in the New Testament? Jesus Christ said it Himself.

Matthew 10:37-39

37"Anyone who loves his father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; anyone who loves his son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me; 38and anyone who does not take his cross and follow me is not worthy of me. 39Whoever finds his life will lose it, and whoever loses his life for my sake will find it.

lames 2:18-24

18But someone will say, "You have faith; I have deeds."

Show me your faith without deeds, and I will show you my faith by what I do.

19You believe that there is one God. Good! Even the demons believe that—and shudder.

20You foolish man, do you want evidence that faith without deeds is useless[d]? 21Was not our ancestor Abraham considered righteous for what he did when he offered his son Isaac on the altar? 22You see that his faith and his actions were working together, and his faith was made complete by what he did. 23And the scripture was fulfilled that says, "Abraham believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness,"[e] and he was called God's friend. 24You see that a person is justified by what he does and not by faith alone.

It seems that you wanna subtract the Old Testament as if it's not part of the Bible. So is that what your trying to tell me Esther?

Revelations 22:16

16"I, Jesus, have sent my angel to give you[a] this testimony for the churches. I am the Root and the OFFSPRING OF DAVID, and the bright Morning Star."

If that's the case Esther, King David shouldn't exist at all if you wanna disregard the Old Testament. Jesus can't be the Root and Offspring of David because King David don't exist. Is that what you wanna do Esther? See how your spiritually discerned in God's Will Esther?

### Revelations 22:18-19

18I warn everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book: If anyone adds anything to them, God will add to him the plagues described in this book. 19And if anyone takes words away from this book of prophecy, God will take away from him his share in the tree of life and in the holy city, which are described in this book.

10/15/08 @ 00:12

### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Esther said "By asking such questions you want me to proclaim here that whether I would make sacrifices and do what ever God commands me to? Well that's between my God and me. Time will tell."

Talking about secrecy. You anti-Church of God wanna accuse us of doing things in secrecy when you guys are the ones who's doing it.

Esther said "Jesus did not call them children of God or Abraham but children of the devil."

Are you sure about that Esther?

#### Galatians 3:26-29

26You are all sons of God through faith in Christ Jesus, 27for all of you who were baptized into Christ have clothed yourselves with Christ. 28There is neither Jew nor Greek, slave nor free, male nor female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus. 29IF YOU BELONG TO CHRIST, THEN YOU ARE ABRAHAM'S SEED, AND HEIRS ACCORDING TO THE PROMISED.

Esther, I supposed your the child of the devil since you couldn't understand the Word of God. So Esther, can you answer the question? There's no avoiding and evading these questions. You anti-Church of God wanna be a cherry picker when using rational thinking, then I'll play your silly games.

10/15/08 @ 00:29

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



"WOULD YOU DO ANYTHING GOD TELLS YOU? WOULD YOU OBEY WHAT HE COMMANDS YOU? EVEN TO SACRIFICE YOUR KIDS? YOUR FAMILY MEMBER? YOUR MOM? DAD? WOULD YOU DO IT?"

Here's my answer...hell no. Any god that would "command" me to kill my child, needs to do it himself, then, kill me afterwards (which i'm sure he will).

However, before he does, I will state his own commandment of:

"Thou Shall not kill"

However, his reply may be, "I'm god, I can do anything I want".

Then my reply would be, "Ok, make an atheist love and believe in you.."

After that comment, he may have most likely killed me.

Anyway, I'm assuming that people who have killed their children and claimed "god told them to kill their children", is ok in your eyes, right Elijah?

You should be asking yourslf why would god tell you to kill for him.

Isn't worshiping him enough? That's about the best that you can offer before you start to slaughter people.

I'll have to beware of people like you who would kill to please their god.

10/15/08 @ 02:59

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Esther,

Do not get into a debate about the bible with this dude. Christians have been debating about the bible forever, why would this debate be any different, besides one side claiming the other is wrong and vice versa.

The fact is, none of that stuff proves mother jerusalem to be a god and why members believe that she can read their minds and hear their prayers.

10/15/08 @ 04:48

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**

Hi Dark Angel,

I thought were peace? Do you want us to start debating again? It's up to you if you want to.

By the way Dark Angel, you didn't get my point. I know you won't do what God tells you because your not a Christian and don't follow Christ. The question is tend to those who say they follow Christ.

Dark Angel said "Isn't worshiping him enough? That's about the best that you can offer before you start to slaughter people.

I'll have to beware of people like you who would kill to please their god."

Dark Angel, show me in the Bible that says that I should start to slaughter people. Didn't Jesus Christ told us to "Love your neighbor"?

Dark Angel said "Anyway, I'm assuming that people who have killed their children and claimed "god told them to kill their children", is ok in your eyes, right Elijah?"

Then I'm assuming that every Christian out there, including ALL DENOMINATIONS, ALL the killings that God did or commanded in the Old Testament are OK. That includes when God flooded the whole Earth, the Midianites, when God sent His angels to kill innocent babies during the Old Passover and many more.

One last thing Dark Angel, you know that the US Government also kills innocent people. If killing innocent babies is so much of a big deal for you Dark Angel, why do you keep paying your taxes to support the US Government? You wanna keep playing games Dark Angel, then let's begin.

10/15/08 @ 05:09

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



"By the way Dark Angel, you didn't get my point. I know you won't do what God tells you because your not a Christian and don't follow Christ. The question is tend to those who say they follow Christ.

Elijah, it doesn't take anyone to be a christian to know that killing someone isn't right. All you're doing here is determining how obedient someone is, if they're willing to kill for

their god.

Kill? It's easy to kill, try not killing.

"Dark Angel, show me in the Bible that says that I should start to slaughter people. Didn't Jesus Christ told us to "Love your neighbor"?

Why make that statement then ask Esther if she would kill her kids or family member "for god"?

What happened to people who did not believe in the god of the bible?

What happened to those who worshipped another god?

You say that I should show you in the bible where it states that you should slaughter people, yet, you say and these are you're words:

"Yes Lord. Even if I have to leave my family, I will do it to follow your will. I love you with all my heart Lord."

Elijah, I do not need to show something that isn't there, however, with your statement above, I know that you will.

You being a christian, you need to ask yourself the same question you asked Esther and Marissa.

"WOULD YOU DO ANYTHING GOD TELLS YOU? WOULD YOU OBEY WHAT HE COMMANDS YOU? EVEN TO SACRIFICE YOUR KIDS? YOUR FAMILY MEMBER? YOUR MOM? DAD? WOULD YOU DO IT?"

You do "love" god, right Elijah? Your answer if proof enough. Also, a woman should really think hard about having children with you.

If you won't kill your own kids if god asked you to, then, why ask someone else? If you would, you have mental issues and you should not have children.

Lastly, you've already mentioned abraham in your post to Esther and Marissa, then you ask me to show you where in the bible it says to do such a thing?

I don't need to, it's been done already.

"Then I'm assuming that every Christian out there, including ALL DENOMINATIONS, ALL the killings that God did or commanded in the Old Testament are OK. That includes when God flooded the whole Earth, the Midianites, when God sent His angels to kill innocent babies during the Old Passover and many more.

Is that a question or a statement? Oh NOW you want to lump all christians with yourself? Interesting.

"One last thing Dark Angel, you know that the US Government also kills innocent people. If killing innocent babies is so much of a big deal for you Dark Angel, why do you keep paying your taxes to support the US Government? You wanna keep playing games Dark Angel, then let's begin."

For the same reason why you pray to a god who does. Unfortunatly, the "u.s. government" isn't called a "perfect" government.

Where are all of the innocent people god slaughtered? Dead.

When did god ever bring back all of the midianite children from death?

On what circumstances were these people slaughtered?

For lack of belief in him.

That's it.

This is not a game, I'll continue my post later.

10/15/08 @ 05:51

#### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**

Dark Angel said "For the same reason why you pray to a god who does. Unfortunatly, the "u.s. government" isn't called a "perfect" government."



Ok so you know it's not a perfect government and they kill innocent babies, so why do you still pay your taxes to support it? To support the good things they do? What about the bad things? I guess it's ok for you Dark Angel that some innocent people die for your own freedom huh? I didn't know how selfish you are Dark Angel. So before you spew your ignorance that you don't believe in killing innocent babies, you might want to check everything you do Dark Angel.

Dark Angel said "Lastly, you've already mentioned abraham in your post to Esther and Marissa, then you ask me to show you where in the bible it says to do such a thing?

I don't need to, it's been done already."

Then you actually agree with what the Church of God teaches and that is to follow God's will. So why fake Christians like Esther and Marissa are not keeping the Passover bread and wine just as Jesus Christ commanded us to keep it? Sabbath Day? Why? So you get my point then Dark Angel. We can't use rational thinking to follow God's Will and also those who follow God in their own way goes astray. If we do then the Bible is just a book with full of contradictions. Do you really think that God would let me kill my own family? Did you see what God did to Abraham? He tested his faith to see how faithful and obedient he is. That's what I'm trying to get anti-Church of God. So basically, anti-Church of God people think that Jesus is a liar when He said clearly that:

John 6:53-54

53Jesus said to them, "I tell you the truth, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink his blood, you have no life in you. 54Whoever eats my flesh and drinks my blood has eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day.

How clear is that Dark Angel? Jesus Christ showed us the example of how to eat His flesh and drink His blood. Well what can you do to those who don't understand the Word of God.

10/15/08 @ 06:36

#### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Continued..

"One last thing Dark Angel, you know that the US Government also kills innocent people. If killing innocent babies is so much of a big deal for you Dark Angel, why do you keep paying your taxes to support the US Government? You wanna keep playing games Dark Angel, then let's begin."

I'm answering this again because it's a stupid example. You should think about your examples before posting them.

The consequences of not paying taxes is not death. No one has been put to DEATH for not paying taxes.

Imprisoned yes, but not put to death or slaughtered.

I on the other hand, can give examples of people being put to death by yahweh. If the isrealites refused to worship him, would have been put to death.

That, I can give plenty of examples of.

The U.S. government have been killing babies? Are you referring to abortion? I hope not because Korea also "kill babies".

So, explain what you mean by u.s. government killing babies?

Please answer two questions.

(1) Elijah, are you saying that you do not pay taxes??

Also, please answer your own question:

(2) "WOULD YOU DO ANYTHING GOD TELLS YOU? WOULD YOU OBEY WHAT HE COMMANDS YOU? EVEN TO SACRIFICE YOUR KIDS? YOUR FAMILY MEMBER? YOUR MOM? DAD? WOULD YOU DO IT?"

Please answer questions 1 and 2. I'm looking forward to both of your answers. Question two should be pretty easy for you since you are a christian.

10/15/08 @ 06:39

## Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]



Dark Angel said "You do "love" god, right Elijah? Your answer if proof enough. Also, a woman should really think hard about having children with you."

So that's why your wife left you because you don't wanna be a Christian? Or maybe your not very good in bed, kidding!

10/15/08 @ 07:01

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



"Ok so you know it's not a perfect government and they kill innocent babies, so why do you still pay your taxes to support it? To support the good things they do? What about the bad things? I guess it's ok for you Dark Angel that some innocent people die for your own freedom huh? I didn't know how selfish you are Dark Angel. So before you spew your ignorance that you don't believe in killing innocent babies, you might want to check everything you do Dark Angel."

Ok now you're referring to war? War is in the bible. We might as well talk about that.

What government doesn't have military, Elijah? Where do you live, on the moon by yourself?

There is a difference in protecting your country from invaders and fighting for an unknown reason, Elijah. What wars do you justify, the wars in the bible??

C'mon dude. South Korea has a military and they have also been in a war. What exactly is your point?

"Then you actually agree with what the Church of God teaches and that is to follow God's will. So why fake Christians like Esther and Marissa are not keeping the Passover bread and wine just as Jesus Christ commanded us to keep it? Sabbath Day? Why? So you get my point then Dark Angel. We can't use rational thinking to follow God's Will and also those who follow God in their own way goes astray. If we do then the Bible is just a book with full of contradictions. Do you really think that God would let me kill my own family? Did you see what God did to Abraham? He tested his faith to see how faithful and obedient he is. That's what I'm trying to get anti-Church of God. So basically, anti-Church of God people think that Jesus is a liar when He said clearly that:"

No i don't agree. All I have said is that you have mentioned the Abraham story. The Abraham story is the main reason why you brought up the question if Esther and Marissa we're willing to kill for god.

The only thing that would stop anyone from killing their own child is their love for their child.

The only thing that would allow anyone to kill their child is their obedience to god.

He would stop you from killing your child but he wouldn't stop a stranger from killing your child? Now I see why a lot of christians ask, "how could god let this happen?" when something happens to their child.

"He tested his faith to see how faithful and obedient he is."

What would god have doen if abraham said no? Think about that.

So, if god did that to "TEST" his faith, I guess there are things even god doesn't know. Which would be, how much "faith" someone has in him.

Yet, he "knows the hearts of men"...yeaaa.

> So how is it that God didn't know how much "faith" Abraham had in him, yet, according to the Cyclone story that I posted above, mother jerusalem had to ask the "general pastor" if his congregation had "faith"?

> According to the story, the general pastor said, "NO". Now, how is it that he knows how much faith someone has, yet, god doesn't know.

You guys crack me up.

10/15/08 @ 07:02

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Dark Angel said "What government doesn't have military, Elijah? Where do you live, on the moon by yourself?"

Here's a list of countries that don't have military forces:

Andorra

Costa Rica Dominica Grenada Haiti

Kiribati Liechtenstein

Marshall Islands Mauritius

Federated States of Micronesia

Nauru

Palau

Saint Lucia

Saint Vincent and the Grenadines

Samoa

Solomon Islands

Tuvalu

Vatican City

And whoever protects them is on their own will, not these countries choose to. Maybe you could move to one of these countries Dark Angel so you don't have to support the killing of innocent people.

Dark Angel said "The only thing that would stop anyone from killing their own child is their love for their child."

If that's the case then the Church of God shouldn't be accuse of breaking up families. The reason the loved ones left them is because they don't love you them anymore. Just like your wife Dark Angel, she doesn't love you anymore so she left you. I'm sorry buddy.

Dark Angel said "What would god have doen if abraham said no? Think about that."

What do you think? We know that God has punished those who did not obey Him in the past. It's written in the Bible. There's your answer Dark Angel.

Dark Angel, you keep drawing me from Biblical Scriptures and you want to keep using rational thinking. So don't complain if I accuse Christians of supporting the killings of God. Or are you just trying to convert me to Deism then evolve to Atheism? Dude, I have debated with many atheist and I know the love using rational thinking, just like what your doing Dark Angel.

10/15/08 @ 08:02

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

"And whoever protects them is on their own will, not these countries choose to. Maybe you could move to one of these countries Dark Angel so you don't have to support the killing of innocent people."



So a country that doesn't have military means there are no innocent people or babies getting killed? Must be paradise in those places, ehh?

How has not having a military stopped people from killing innocent people? War isn't the only form of killing. Have you been to Haiti, perhaps you should. You want to refer to the U.S. as killing innocent babies?

I'm assuming you live in one of those places since you seem to not support a country with military.

South korea has a military, yet, that's ok with you.

"If that's the case then the Church of God shouldn't be accuse of breaking up families. The reason the loved ones left them is because they don't love you them anymore. Just like your wife Dark Angel, she doesn't love you anymore so she left you. I'm sorry buddy."

No Elijah, that is not the case. The church is accused of breaking up families because of the "US vs THEM" mentality that is instilled on members. Actually, your statement doesn't coincide with mine and doesn't give any reason to why it shouldn't be accused on breaking up families.

However, when scripture such as this:

"Matthew 10:37-39

37"Anyone who loves his father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; anyone who loves his son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me; 38and anyone who does not take his cross and follow me is not worthy of me. 39Whoever finds his life will lose it, and whoever loses his life for my sake will find it."

is used to manipulate and cause fear, then, it contributes to a person rejecting their family. That is one of many reasons which has nothing to do with someone not loving their family anymore as you claim.

"What do you think? We know that God has punished those who did not obey Him in the past. It's written in the Bible. There's your answer Dark Angel."

Thanks, but I knew that answer. Yahweh is well known and has a reputation for his "punishments". Which is basically my point, he would have KILLED abraham and probably his whole family.

Or, killed his family and leave abraham alive to live and suffer. I can not picture something like that NOT taking place.

"Dark Angel, you keep drawing me from Biblical Scriptures and you want to keep using rational thinking. So don't complain if I accuse Christians of supporting the killings of God. Or are you just trying to convert me to Deism then evolve to Atheism? Dude, I have debated with many atheist and I know the love using rational thinking, just like what your doing Dark Angel."

I keep drawing you away from biblical scriptures?

Well, explain "through the bible" why members believe mother jerusalem can hear their prayers and read their minds, if it's in the bible.

Explain "through the bible" why members believe it was mother jerusalem who sent the cyclone to destroy your church, if it's in the bible.

Convert you? I don't think so. So now you have 4 questions to answer. The first two which you have avoided and these..

(1) Elijah, are you saying that you do not pay taxes??

Also, please answer your own question:

- (2) "WOULD YOU DO ANYTHING GOD TELLS YOU? WOULD YOU OBEY WHAT HE COMMANDS YOU? EVEN TO SACRIFICE YOUR KIDS? YOUR FAMILY MEMBER? YOUR MOM? DAD? WOULD YOU DO IT?"
- (3) Explain THROUGH THE BIBLE why members believe mother jerusalem can hear their prayers and read their minds, even though she can not.

(4) Explain THROUGH THE BIBLE why members believe it was mother jerusalem who sent the cyclone to destroy your church.

These stories you tell about ahnsahnghong and mother jerusalem are not based on the bible, yet, you want to keep the discussion based on the bible. Huh?

"So don't complain if I accuse Christians of supporting the killings of God."

"The killings of god"...that has a nice ring to it, doesn't it Elijah?

10/15/08 @ 09:27

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



By the way, all of your "church of gods" in the United States should be paying taxes. Ted has already posted information about how they AVOID paying taxes here.

If they so happen to pay taxes now, I guess their supporting a government that "kills innocent babies", ehh?

I'm going to post their tax information later. Just for the heck of it.

10/15/08 @ 09:42

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Elijah,

my wife pay taxes, shouldn't she move, according to you and your religious beliefs? Everyone in her church pays taxes to the U.S. government, why haven't they moved?

I guess they too support a government that "kills innocent babies".

According to your "move away" to another country example.

10/15/08 @ 10:49

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



COG Tax info:

E.I.N: 36436742 (employer identification number)

NAME: WORLD MISSION SOCIETY CHURCH OF GOD

IN CARE OF: JOO CHEOL KIM

ADDRESS: 177 S BLOOMINGDALE RD

CITY: BLOOMINGDALE

STATE: ILLINOIS

ZIP CODE: 60108-1434

GROUP EXCEMPTION NUMBER: 0

SUBSECTION CODE: 3 (religion)

AFFILIATION CODE: 3 (Private operating foundation with a deductibility limitation)

CLASSIFICATION CODE: 7 (This code is used if the organization is a group exemption intermediate

organization of a National, Regional or Geographic grouping of organizations.)

RULING DATE: 2009

DEDUCTABILITY CODE: 1 (contributions are deductible) FOUNDATION CODE: 10 (religious) ACTIVITY CODE: 0 (groups activity unknown, IRS church activity codes are 1 and 2) ORGANIZATION CODE: 1 (corporation) EXEMPT ORGANISATION STATUS CODE: 1 (unconditional exemption) ADVANCED RULING EXPIRATION DATE: 0 TAX PERIOD: ASSET CODE: 0 INCOME CODE: 0 FILING REQUIREMENT CODE: 60 **BLANK**: **ACCOUNTING PERIOD: 12** ASSET AMOUNT: INCOMING AMOUNT: **NEGATIVE SIGN:** NTEE CODE: SORT OR SECONDARY NAME: X21 (Protestant. A 'Sort Name' is another name under which an organization does business) Here is the IRS Sort Name code list: Religion-Related, Spiritual Development X01 Alliance/Advocacy Organizations X02 Management & Technical Assistance X03 Professional Societies, Associations X05 Research Institutes and/or Public Policy Analysis X11 Single Organization Support X12 Fund Raising and/or Fund Distribution X19 Nonmonetary Support N.E.C. X20 Christian X21 Protestant X22 Roman Catholic X30 Jewish X40 Islamic X50 Buddhist X70 Hindu X80 Religious Media, Communications Organizations

X81 Religious Film, Video

X82 Religious Television

X83 Religious Printing, Publishing

X84 Religious Radio

X90 Interfaith Issues

X99 Religion Related, Spiritual Development N.E.C.

Basically what this all means is that Joo Cheol Kim is claiming benefits, tax exemption and tax deductable tithing. Like the Mormans, Moonies, SDA and Jehova Wtinesses, he's also registered his religion as Protestant. He's registered his business as a "geographic corporation". The IRS tags the COG as code 0, which means "group activity unknown" rather than a religious code of 01. A final ruling is set for 2009. Does this look like the behaviour of a man who honestly believes the world will end in 2012?

## **UPDATE**:

WORLD MISSION SOCIETY CHURCH OF GOD 177 S BLOOMINGDALE RD BLOOMINGDALE, IL 60108

NTEE Code: X99—Religion Related, Spiritual Development N.E.C.

WORLD MISSION SOCIETY CHURCH OF GOD 19400 VALERIO ST RESEDA, CA 91335 NTEE Code: X30—Jewish

Why do they now choose classify themselves as "Jewish". Why the change from X21 to X30?

You guys are a christian denomination not jewish.

10/15/08 @ 11:29

#### **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Hi Dark Angel,

Thanks for posting that info but it seems that you have been stalking us all the way. You are touching someone's information which are not for you. Did your parents taught you that Dark Angel? You are in violation of trespassing someone's privacy. Not only that, you should be accused of discriminating religious belief of Church of God. You are a

prejudice Dark Angel. So to all the Church of God members out there, we should file a religious discrimination against Dark Angel.

10/16/08 @ 23:05

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



So, someone like you who doesn't like to pay their taxes wants to actually take someone like me, who does, to court?

Yea

People like you who openly admit to HACKING and have made threats to HACKING wants to use the judicial system?

These threats are posting all over the blogs and forums and the hacker's location has already been traced by Ted. If you haven't read that by now.

By the way, that information posted is a copy and paste, I don't HACK into people's privacy unlike you guys.

I believe any catholic can easily use the same claim that you are discriminating against their religious belief.

And no, my parents didn't teach me to HACK, unlike you guys. You people actually are proud of hacking. I can easily post where you Elijah, made a hacking threat just yesterday.

Elijah, show me where I made statements of labeling you all "evil" and "the devil", then, I will apologize. Other wise, saying someone is a HUMAN is not discrimination, it's the truth.

If anything, I think you guys may get questioned by the courts, I'm not the one that is trying to avoid paying taxes in the U.S.

Lastly, there is a link to that information.

10/16/08 @ 23:59

### **Comment from: marcus [Visitor]**



Dark Angel cracks me up. He is still on these sites trying to argue against the Church of God from the viewpoint of man.

He doesn't believe in the Bible and he wants to debate who did or didn't fulfill Bible prophecy. His arguments never revolve around Scripture. He tries to find what he claims are "contradictions". He browses the Church of God blogs and tries to play "ah ha,

gotcha!!"

It is quite comical actually. You are so lost King James. You are so deep in it, you do not even realize what a fool you are making of yourself. Take your head out, take a breath and look at what you are doing.

If you cannot prove that Christ Ahnsahnghong and Jerusalem Mother are not the saviors in this last age as prophesied, then what are you doing bro?? Show us that they are not the saviors using the Scriptures. No, you cannot do it, that is why you don't even try. You go on with your ramblings of your own opinion and other non sense. I feel sorry for you bro. Why don't you humble yourself and listen to the word of God, and stop making a fool out of yourself.

10/17/08 @ 00:15

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Marcus,

why don't you show those people in Florida through the bible, that their "Jesus man Christ" José Luis De Jesus Miranda is not a god.

Use the bible and show a member of the moonies why Rev Moon, isn't a god.

Why would they listen to you?

You're not making any sense, Marcus.

10/17/08 @ 00:24

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Oh and I've pretty much given up arguing with you all. I'm not out spamming blogs and forums like you guys, Marcus.

How many blogs have you spammed Marcus?

10/17/08 @ 00:27

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Dark Angel said "why don't you show those people in Florida through the bible, that their "Jesus man Christ" José Luis De Jesus Miranda is not a god."

Cult

Dark Angel, that's what they believe so why would you tell us to attack someone like what your doing to Church of God and it's members? We're not gonna go see them personally then attack them. It's entirely up to anyone whether they wanna follow Church

of God or not. At least we are not prejudice like you Dark Angel. Why should even any Christian should listen to you since your not a Christian yourself Dark Angel? You don't believe in Jesus Christ, you don't believe what the Bible testifies and prophecies and here you are discriminating our church and keep stalking us everywhere. Dark Angel, can you please act like a grown man as you claimed for a second and stop being childish about people's beliefs? Let them do what they want to do. Have you even heard of the golden rule Dark Angel? "Do to others as you want others do to you". Do you want a stranger going into your house and start making comments about how dirty your house is, how the grass is long in your backyard is, do you want that Dark Angel? Of course not. It's your business. You'll probably say "So what if my house is dirty or the grass in my backyard is long? It's my house". Same thing with us in the Church of God. We believe in the Bible and what it testifies and prophecies.

About your wife following the Church of God, that's only to both of you. You only need to convince her but don't attack the whole Church of God as if everyone there is evil. You don't realize that your also attacking other people's religious beliefs. God bless you Dark Angel. I'll keep praying for you that we may become Heavenly Brothers.

10/17/08 @ 01:20

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Think about who you debate with, Elijah. (Cahtolics, other christian denominations, atheists)

Think about gathering fruit and going out preaching.

Think about how every congregation and other religons are false, except for yours.

Now, read what you have just posted, then compare yourself to it.

You can't call foul in a debate, Elijah. The information I have posted has been up since june or july, haven't you seen it? It's been viewed over 200 times on the CW forum.

Why is it new to you?

Anyway, i'm outta here.

Don't reply to me anymore and I won't waste my time replying to you.

10/17/08 @ 03:43

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Dark Angel said "Anyway, i'm outta here.

Don't reply to me anymore and I won't waste my time replying to you."

I guess Dark Angel finally realize what Brother Marcus told him. By the way, here's to all those who attack and discriminate the World Mission Society Church of God:

## John 8:7

7When they kept on questioning him, he straightened up and said to them, "IF ANY ONE OF YOU IS WITHOUT SIN, LET HIM BE THE FIRST TO THROW A STONE AT HER."

10/17/08 @ 04:36

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

No Elijah, your brother Marcus hasn't said anything enlightening at all.

It's out of bordom why I choose not to post...sorry. Here's some advice for you, stop holding this dude Marcus above yourself.

Anyway, with comments like yours, maybe I should continue to post.

Oh and the casting the first stone stuff doesn't work on me. Perhaps you can make some christians feel guilty but that's about it.

both you of are clowns.

10/17/08 @ 05:35

## Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]



Dark Angel said "Oh and the casting the first stone stuff doesn't work on me. Perhaps you can make some christians feel guilty but that's about it."

Of course Dark Angel. You don't believe in the Bible at all. That's why. So why should Christians talk to you about the Bible?

Dark Angel said "It's out of bordom why I choose not to post...sorry."

Aha. Dark Angel, you are really scared of Brother Marcus. Your too afraid to be expose. It's ok Dark Angel. You already exposed yourself with your own words. So your not a Christian and you don't believe in the Bible Dark Angel?

Matthew 12:30

30"He who is not with me is against me, and he who does not gather with me scatters.

Brother Marcus is right. Dark Angel is making a fool out of himself. Dark Angel is against Jesus Christ and His Words, the Bible.

10/17/08 @ 06:12

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

Elijah, now I know you're a child.

This is what you said,

"Dark Angel, that's what they believe so why would you tell us to attack someone like what your doing to Church of God and it's members? We're not gonna go see them personally then attack them. It's entirely up to anyone whether they wanna follow Church of God or not. At least we are not prejudice like you Dark Angel. Why should even any Christian should listen to you since your not a Christian yourself Dark Angel?..etc."

Ok Elijah, do you believe José Luis De Jesus Miranda is a god of human??

Do you believe rev. moon is a god or human??

I KNOW that you are not going to say they are god, I KNOW that you are going to say they are humans.

Now if you say they are nothing more than HUMANS they you sir, are discriminating against those peoples beliefs..similar to the way you claim that I am.

According to your silly logic.

Answer those question, Elijah.

As for Marcus, answer these

- (1) Explain THROUGH THE BIBLE why members believe mother jerusalem can hear their prayers and read their minds, even though she can not.
- (2) Explain THROUGH THE BIBLE why members believe it was mother jerusalem who sent the cyclone to destroy your church.

Explain through the bible Marcus why members believe mother jerusalem can read minds and hear prayers and why members believe that she sent the cyclone to destroy one of your churches.

I'm not even going to waste my time and re-post those comments and stories. They are above, you can look for them.

And Elijah, it doesn't matter if I believe in the bible to see that your intentions were to TRY to make me feel guilty about debating. Any christian can use the same thing against you and your crew.

None of you feel guilty about converting a catholic into your beliefs, which is odd.

If any of you, yes, including YOU MARCUS, feel that you need to go back and forth with me, then, just go to the CW forum and call me out there. Stop trying to fill this board with meaningless crap. I want people to see what I posted, I don't want it to get drowned in your posts of demonizing me.

10/17/08 @ 10:50

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



Lastly, Elijah,

any christian can see that what i've posted about the cog, which are basically comments about what they believe and stories told to them, which they believe is true, are not lies.

Not sure what you and Marcus are trying to prove here.

It doesn't take faith to see how bogus those stories are and by the comments made by cog members, anyone can see how they believe mj can hear their prayers and can read their minds.

THEY believe this!! Your "brothers" and "sisters"...

10/17/08 @ 11:10

# **Comment from: marcus [Visitor]**



Dark Angel said....

why don't you show those people in Florida through the bible, that their "Jesus man Christ" José Luis De Jesus Miranda is not a god.

Use the bible and show a member of the moonies why Rev Moon, isn't a god.

Well Dark Angel, I suppose if I was on a forum attacking their supposed "Christ" and they wanted me to prove that he wasn't the Christ through the Scriptures, I could certainly do it. It would be quite easy.

But I'm not speaking out against their "Christ" on a forum now am I Dark Angel?

You are the one who does not make any sense.

You are here trying to discredit the true saviors testified in the Bible. Then use the Bible hot shot.

If you have such convincing proof that our saviors are not the Christ, then why don't you make a video and present all the evidence and put it on youtube. Put your face out there if you are so confident. We go out everyday and preach face to face to people testifying about the saviors who have come in this last age according to the prophecies. All you do is sit there and hide behind your computer and try to debate using your own opinion.

You keep going on about this "hearing prayers" business. Do you believe God can come in the flesh Dark Angel?? No you say? THEN WHY DO YOU ASK SUCH A QUESTION. Like I said, take your head out, open your eyes, get some sunshine and think before you argue.

10/17/08 @ 15:31

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



You're not debating with them because you do not have a family member in that church. For if you did, you would be singing a different tune, Marcus.

I never heard of you cog'ers before my wife joined your church and if she wasn't a member, I wouldn't be here..simple as that.

10/17/08 @ 17:14

### **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**

?

"You keep going on about this "hearing prayers" business."

Do I really need to post what members say about her knowing what's in their head? Please, I hope not.

I don't need to put my face all over the internet for anyone to take heed. Member's belief in her sending a cyclone to destroy a church speaks for itself, Marcus.

Also, I highly doubt that you can prove to the people in Florida that their Jesus man is not a god. He's already admitted to being a scum bag, yet, they still believe he is a god.

Your words would not sway their belief. It would be a personal awakening for that to happen.

10/17/08 @ 17:20

# **Comment from: marcus [Visitor]**



Dark Angel said...

Also, I highly doubt that you can prove to the people in Florida that their Jesus man is not a god. He's already admitted to being a scum bag, yet, they still believe he is a god.

Your words would not sway their belief. It would be a personal awakening for that to

happen.

Of course I can prove that their Jesus is not a god. He did not fulfill all of the prophecies of the second coming Jesus.

Now if his followers still want to believe that he is second coming Jesus even though he has not fulfilled the prophecies, then that is on them, that is out of my control. Many people follow "a" Jesus rather than "the" Jesus.

If you cannot prove that the saviors we proclaim are in fact the true saviors testified in the Bible, then what you say has no validity. You just spew out hot air. Have fun my friend.

10/17/08 @ 21:37

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



I can use the same bible scriptures that is used to "prove" mother jerusalem to be a god, on my own grand mother, Marcus.

Just because some dude says she is a god, doesn't make her a god, and just because you believe she is a god, doesn't make her a god either.

Prophecies? You mean ahnsahnghong predicting his own coming and got that wrong, that prophecy?

Only for you to say that he changed his mind.

2/11/2020 C

Marcus, when you can explain why there are members of the COG (including my wife) that believe mother jerusalem can hear their prayers and read their minds, then we can get into a serious discussion. Otherwise, you and the rest of your crew aren't saying much of anything.

You believe mother can't hear prayers, but what about those other members? You guys are not even united in belief.

Some believe that she has powers and other don't.

Why pray to a chick who can't hear your prayers? Why?

Explain the comments below and why there are members who believe this woman can read their minds and listens to their prayers:

Pay attention to the words in all CAPS, Marcus.

## COG member1:

Our Heavenly Mother God is so amazing:!: [b]SHE KNOWS EVERYTHING THAT IS IN OUR HEARTS[/b], and on the trip, I really feel like Mother gave me the medicine that I needed to be able to endure. I grew to become more spiritual during the trip. For those of you who are thinking about going, don't think, just do it!

Mother's waiting...

## COG member2:

It's amazing how Mother shows to each of Her children that she is Mighty God w/o saying a word or lifting a finger, & she shos it in a difrnt way 2 each child. It's tru, when ur over there, [b]SHE KNOS AND C's WHAT'S IN OUR MINDS AND HEARTS.[/b] So then, u can feel and realize that she is Almighty forgiving all ur sins. How amzng is Our Mother! THAT"S AMASSING!

## COG member3:

I felt the same way. The thought of meeting Mother made me nervous because [b]I KNEW SHE WOULD KNOW MY THOUGHTS, WEAKNESSES, AND FAULTS.[/b] However, I never felt more loved and comfortable in my life. Thank you Mother!

# COG member4:

When I met Mother, [b]SHE KNEW EVERYTHING, HOW MUCH OF A SINNER I AM (b/c she's God)[/b] and gave ALL of Her love to me. She is God, no doubt. She is my Mother, no gestions asked.

#### COG member5:

[b]BUT OUR MOTHER JERUSALEM KNOWS VERY WELL ABOUT HEAVEN BECAUSE SHE IS NOT A HUMAN BUT GOD IN THE FLESH.[/b]

#### COG member6:

I realized that. No matter what happen our heavenly Mother is always comforting us [b]AND LISTENING TO OUR PRAYERS[/b], teaching us with so much care and love.

## COG member7:

Whenever we have difficulties in this world we were always taught to pray to God but now i understand that [b]WHENEVER I PRAYED IT WAS HEAVENLY MOTHER WHO WAS LISTENING TO ME THE WHOLE TIME[/b] always guide through troubles...As my TRUE MOTHER

# Thank You Heavenly Mother

Would be nice for you to explain why these people believe what they do as to go and post it on a forum. You being Elijah's role model and idol, I'm sure you'll give a good explanation.

We can go into validating "mother" when you explain the comments above.

10/17/08 @ 22:34

## **Comment from: Elijah [Visitor]**



Dark Angel, how many times are you going to spew your ignorance in the Bible? Again, prove first through the Scripture that Christ Ahnsahnghong and Mother Jerusalem is not God according to the Scripture. Otherwise your comment above is not valid at all.

Dark Angel said "I don't need to put my face all over the internet for anyone to take heed. Member's belief in her sending a cyclone to destroy a church speaks for itself, Marcus."

Not only your scared to Brother Marcus but also scared of the truth about yourself. You don't have any confidence to show yourself Dark Angel? You even hide on your bogus user name "Dark Angel/King James". Why don't you Dark Angel, Ted, COGinator and the rest of your fellow anti-Church of God strike somewhere downtown against our church since you believe it break up families. Can you do that Dark Angel? Yeah I thought so, dark chicken!

10/18/08 @ 07:41

## **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



So, the comments of your fellow cog members are not valid now?

Interesting.

Elijah, why do you need to see my face?

Sorry but the first thing that comes to mind is the well being of my wife and kids. I do not need them to get singled out and ridiculed by their church members because I am all over youtube. I'm not an idiot.

Neither one of you can explain why the beliefs of your fellow cog members who made those comments of the proclaim ahnsahnghong forum are different from yours.

Calling me chicken means nothing. Posting all over youtube means nothing, my messages will always be here on both the cw forum as well as this.

There were people striking in front of the church of that hispanic jesus, what good did that do?

Don't even waste my time with your silly posts Elijah. Sometimes I can't believe that I'm even responding to you.

Here's a fact for the both of you. Neither one of you can explain through the bible why those people believe what they do.

Neither one of you can not convert anyone that is worshiping another HUMAN, for example, the hispanic jesus or rev. moon.

You can however, convert someone who

is not worshipping a human claiming to be a second coming of the deity they are worshipping. Because, you are filling in that GAP, you are putting a face to someone that has never been seen.

It's better to worship something you can see, than, something you can not.

That is why it would be easy to conveRt someone like a catholic or baptist. The gap has not been filled. If they were worshiping a second coming, they wouldn't need to worship yours because you feel they are worshiping a false one.

For example: Here an analogy, Steak represents Christianity, and Mashed Potatoes represents a second coming/Human.

Now, picture a table full of people. Everyone at the table has "steak" on their plates, however, not everyone has "mashed potatos". Their meal is not complete. A recuiter/server goes around and dishes out mashed potatoes to those who do not have.

There is no sense in giving mashed potatoes to those who already have it on their plates, similar to how it doesn't make sense to preach to somemone who is already worshiping a "second coming", their plate is already filled, their meal is complete. You all have to go after those who's plates are not filled, which are the denominations without a second coming in their church.

I'm not saying that someone can not eat only steak and be satisfied, I'm saying that people find it easier to worship a HUMAN than something or a force that you can not see. They need to stimulate that senses.

Sight, Touch, and Hearing. Humans know that it is hard to worship and believe in things that are not registered with our senses. Very similar to someone having an imaginary friend, compared to another person, who has a real one.

Neither one of you can convert a Mormon, or a Moonie follower, or a Hispanic jesus follower...ever, no more than they can convert you into worshipping their HUMAN god.

To all of you christians, if there is a church who claims to have a second coming of jesus as their head of their church, just walk away, because that person is a HUMAN, not a god.

I no longer need to post. I've made my point and posted my questions. Those who are considering can take heed.

Anyone who reads my post will understand why I am not feeding into your silly comments, Elijah.

10/18/08 @ 08:41

## **Comment from: marcus [Visitor]**



Dark Angel said,....

I can use the same bible scriptures that is used to "prove" mother jerusalem to be a god, on my own grand mother, Marcus.,

Thank you Dark Angel. You have now definitely showed that you do not understand even the prophecies of our Heavenly Mother in the Bible. Again, you speak from ignorance and unbelief in the Bible. What you say is not valid. Keep going with your ignorant words Dark Angel. You must have a lot of hot air inside.

Regarding this "hearing prayers" business, I have already called you out. You do not believe God can even come in the flesh.

Isn't it true that God can hear prayers?

Isn't it true that our Heavenly Mother came in the flesh and is here indeed? Then the answer about "hearing prayers" is obvious. BUT YOU DO NOT BELIEVE GOD IS HERE IN THE FLESH.

How many times are you going to make a fool out of yourself Dark Angel????? You are just aimlessly beating the air.

10/18/08 @ 08:49

# **Comment from: Dark Angel [Visitor]**



"Regarding this "hearing prayers" business, I have already called you out. You do not believe God can even come in the flesh.

Isn't it true that God can hear prayers?

Isn't it true that our Heavenly Mother came in the flesh and is here indeed? Then the answer about "hearing prayers" is obvious."

So now you finally admit that she can hear prayers. That's the answer I was looking for.

Thank you for finally answering "A" question of mine, Marcus.

I'm out.

You can now proceed to demonize me all you want.

Thanks again, Marcus. Appreciate your honesty.

10/18/08 @ 09:21

## **Comment from: Esther [Visitor]**



Marcus says...

"BUT YOU DO NOT BELIEVE GOD IS HERE IN THE FLESH"

Very much in flesh indeed, Dark Angel. Don't we know the cog member's testimony on the youtube.

Mother had to come down and be so humble she cleaned bathroom for us as well as she change pampers for Elijah and Marcus. So sorry Mom you still have to do all this for these kids. When will they grow up? Only if you wish too mama.LOL

How can Mother have time to hear prayers if she has so many kiddies to look after?

10/18/08 @ 11:07

## **Comment from: Billy Timmons [Visitor]**



Elijah, who is hiding their face? The cog has seen my face during this the week of `the feast of tabernacles'. Cog members even smiled at me, no woman calling herself god the mother came screaming at me.

Does she need to clap on, clap off her mind reading powers? Why don't you tell us which cog church you go to?

10/18/08 @ 18:04



Form is loading...

Comment feed for this post

## October 2016

 Mon Tue Wed Thu
 Fri
 Sat
 Sun

 1
 2

 3
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9

 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16

 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23

 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30

 31
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4
 4

#### **Ward Words**

- » Home
- » Recently
- » Archives
- » Categories
- » Latest comments

# Search

Go

# Categories

- » All
- » events
- » Miscellany
- » Music
- » old LiveJournal posts
- » trips

# **XML Feeds**

- » RSS 2.0: Posts, Comments
- » Atom: Posts, Comments

What is RSS?



<u>Contact</u> • Blog themes design by François / Skin Faktory • Credits: CMS + forums